

PASCAS PARK

Journey for Humanity



Museum

“Peace And Spirit Creating Alternative Solutions”

PASCAS FOUNDATION (Aust) Ltd
ABN 23 133 271 593

Em: info@pascasworldcare.com
Em: info@pascashealth.com

Pascas Foundation is a not for profit organisation
Queensland, Australia

www.pascasworldcare.com www.pascashealth.com

JOURNEY for HUMANITY

MUSEUM

Copyright © John Doel for and on behalf of Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited 2023

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced by any means without the prior written permission of the author, except as follows:

The infographics have been assembled to assist one with the comprehension of the many volumes of the core reference material. It is the express desire of the author that these infographics may be shared freely without conditions, other than that they are to remain free and freely available to all those who seek to have them available, be it for personal use and/or share and/or for educational use and general distribution.

These works stem from the writings of James Moncrief that he commenced in 2002, however the Revelations now outlined began with the Padgett Messages that were received 1914 through to 1923, followed by The Urantia Book received 1925 through to 1935, and have been augmented with auxiliary writings throughout the past more than 100 years, all such materials being of a loving teaching and guidance nature and are a gift to all of humanity.

This publication is an endeavour to draw upon aspects of all these works so that you can consider for yourself the nature of what is shared now for consideration and discernment. It is your choice to consider, put aside or investigate further.

Published by:

2023

Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited
ABN 23 133 271 593 Not-for-Profit
Gold Coast, Queensland, Australia

“Peace And Spirit Creating Alternative Solutions”

JOURNEY for HUMANITY – MUSEUM CONTENTS:

	Page
JOURNEY for HUMANITY edutainment segments	5
JOURNEY for HUMANITY floorplan concept	6
Gallipoli: the scale of our war! design ambience benchmark	7
JOURNEY for HUMANITY overview	12
Forward / Preface	14
JOURNEY for HUMANITY from one million years ago to infinity	17

MoC

MoC

perceived truth – relative truth potential

950

1,480

JOURNEY for HUMANITY – the edutainment units

1. Earth and our Solar System being within a Local Universe	18
2. Journey of Earth’s Humanity	24
3. Andon and Fonta – the first to have a longing for Human Perfection	40
4. First peoples to reach Tasmania – south eastern Australia	47
5. Noah and the Ark	58
6. Eve and Adam	62
7. The Lucifer Rebellion	89
8. Earth Planes and the Boundaries of Hell	109
9. Control	122
10. Lemuria, Atlantis	139
11. Pole Reversal and Supernova events	151
12. Climate Changes and CO² – what are they?	165
13. Some Numbers	175
14. Skin Tones	193
15. Indigenous Societies	204
16. Psychology	213
17. Parenting	222
18. Feelings First and Education	239
19. Truth is Love – without Truth we have no Love!	245
20. We are more alive than ever – when we are dead!	249
21. Borders and Boundaries are to Go!	256
22. Map of Consciousness and Kinesiology	260
23. We Learn by Doing	271
24. Mind Centricity	296
25. Golden Feeling Path – Feeling Healing	309
26. Illness need not occur!	358
27. The Law of Compensation and The Law of Cooperation	370
28. Journey to Paradise	381

29.	Finaliters	399
30.	70,000 super universes now forming	401
31.	The New Way – Divine Love Spirituality	403
32.	The coming age of 1,000 years – Avonal Age	404
	and then the ‘ANGEL CAFÉ’	406
	Reference and Reading Material	414

The Museum to present “Journey for Humanity” is to be considered a three day edutainment venue. Though it would be difficult to review all that is contained herein, and there is much more to be considered, even a one day visit is intended to introduce awareness of that which may be considered essential to provide a visitor with a sound introduction as to what their journey through life may be about and possibilities for choice at a later time.

No one is expected or are they required to do anything. Our free will is not to be imposed upon. This venue is to bring about awareness and open possibilities that are of benefit to and for all.

This is truly the greatest event in the history of humanity and we each are living in a time of great change should we seek to engage in with what is unfolding.

Now we are to work with production designers, set designers and art directors as we will be supplying the creative / concept and hire of the teams to put together the project, including lighting, sound, projection, audio visual, print material, etc. That way we may maximise the accuracy of the content and outcome that is to be sought and incorporated throughout the design and installation into the building(s). Then this master presentation is to be abridged to create compact versions that are to be assembled for remote areas, schools, villages, and as appropriate. This is all then to be re-produced for other nations having differing languages and ethnicities to be taken into consideration.

Note: At 5,500m², ceiling height clearance 5m, the HOTA Gallery of the Gold Coast is one of the largest regional galleries in Australia, and houses the City of Gold Coast’s extensive collection of art and cultural artefacts plus local and international temporary and touring exhibitions. “Journey for Humanity” museum anticipated floor area requirement is in excess of 12,000m².



Journey for Humanity

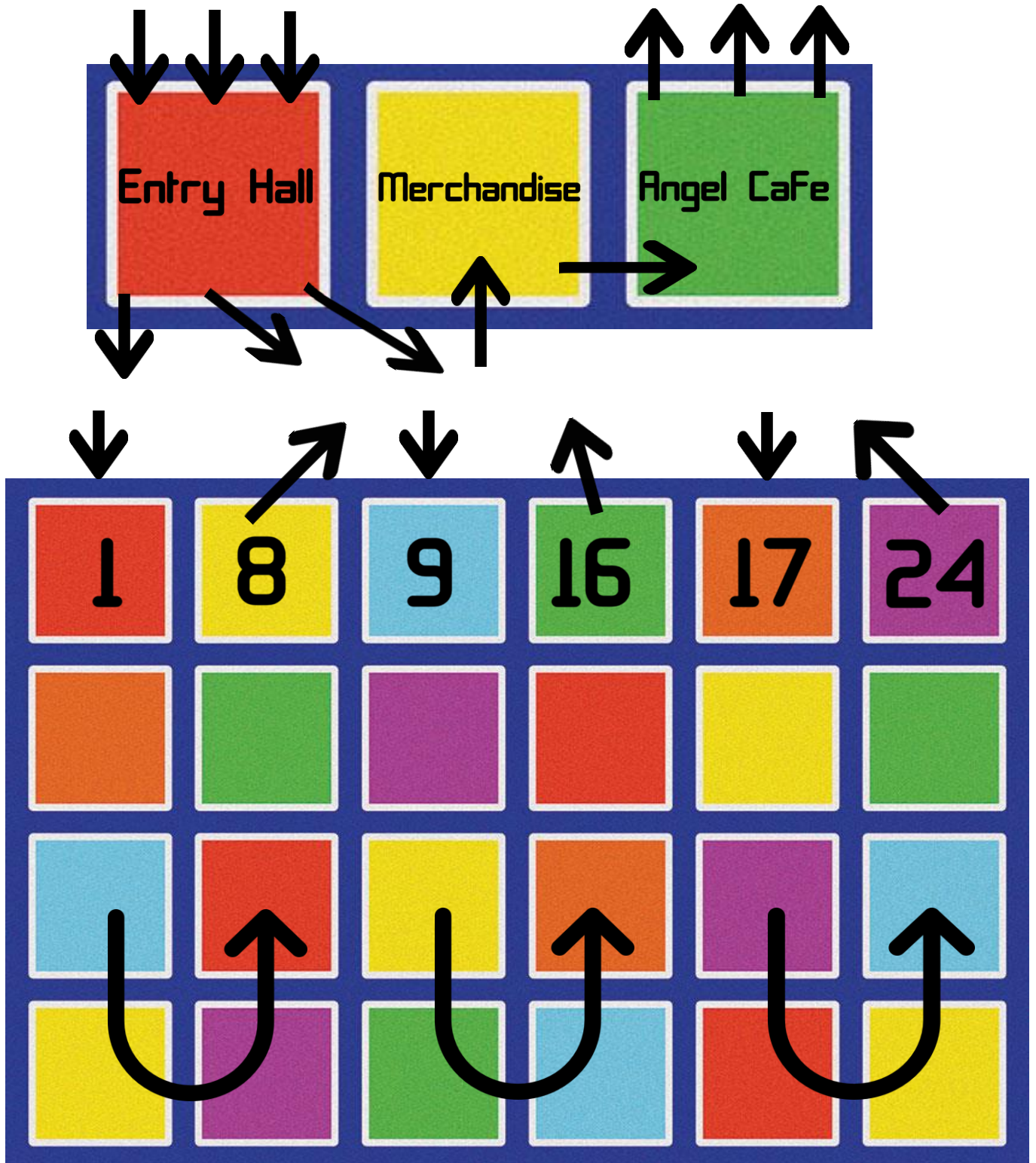
A **Journey for Humanity** segment being a 45 minute edutainment unit:

1. Earth and our Solar System being within a Local Universe
2. Journey of Earth's Humanity
3. Andon and Fonta – the first to have a longing for Human Perfection
4. First peoples to reach Tasmania – south eastern Australia
5. Noah and the Ark
6. Eve and Adam
7. The Lucifer Rebellion
8. Earth Planes and the Boundaries of Hell
9. Control
10. Lemuria, Atlantis
11. Pole Reversal and Supernova events
12. Climate Changes and CO² – what are they?
13. Some Numbers
14. Skin Tones
15. Indigenous Societies
16. Psychology
17. Parenting
18. Feelings First and Education
19. Truth is Love – without Truth we have no Love!
20. We are more alive than ever – when we are dead!
21. Borders and Boundaries are to Go!
22. Map of Consciousness and Kinesiology
23. We Learn by Doing
24. Mind Centricity
25. Golden Feeling Path – Feeling Healing
26. Illness need not occur!
27. The Law of Compensation and The Law of Cooperation
28. Journey to Paradise
29. Finaliters
30. 70,000 super universes now forming
31. The New Way – Divine Love Spirituality
32. The coming age of 1,000 years – Avonal Age
and then the 'ANGEL CAFÉ'

Journey for Humanity

Journey for Humanity – Museum

Being a three (3) day visitation museum as each edutainment segment is a 40 minute visitation unit. Thus day 1 is 8 segments, then day 2 the next 8 segments, and day 3 the final 8 segments.



Gallipoli: The scale of our war: Exhibition design and manufacture

<https://www.wetaworkshop.com/projects-in-depth/gallipoli-the-scale-of-our-war/>



Gallipoli: The scale of our war is an exhibition that is so much more than a static museum display: it is an immersive, profoundly moving experience that sees many people leave in tears.

The exhibition has brought history to life in a way that has never been done before in a museum context. Cinematic in scope, it shows a WWI campaign through the eyes and words of eight ordinary New Zealanders who found themselves in extraordinary circumstances. It has smashed visitation records and satisfaction ratings. The statistics are no real surprise because this is an exhibition which raises the hair on the back of your neck, moves you to tears, and stays with you long after you have left.

Put simply, *Gallipoli: The scale of our war* is an exhibition experience like no other.



I have tears in my eyes as I leave the Gallipoli display. A deeply and profoundly moving experience. Thank you to all involved in this installation. I am lost for words.

The exhibition is a unique collaboration between the multi-Academy Award winners at Wētā Workshop, and the curators at the ground-breaking Museum of New Zealand Te Papa Tongarewa (Te Papa). The teams set themselves the audacious goal of creating a deeply emotional and empathic experience of war in a museum context.

(NOTE: there are six (6) short videos to view at this link)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QtpirKF-7xg> Episode 1

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4LBvLQbvp00> Episode 6

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=o47p4cRLiQA>

At the emotional heart of the exhibition lies a new form of artistic and thematic immersive sculptures: eight hyper-realistic figures crafted by Wētā Workshop. Each figure is captured frozen in a moment of time, on a monumental scale: 2.4 times human size.

As they move through the exhibition space, guests encounter these remarkable larger-than-life characters and their stories. Choosing to photograph and digitally scan living models rather than attempt to recreate photographs, Wētā Workshop's artists and technicians spent more than 24,000 hours meticulously crafting the enormous sculptures. Every pore is painstakingly etched; each tear thoughtfully sculpted; thousands of hairs carefully punched by hand. Super-charged with emotion, and imbued with incredible attention to detail, the effect these works of art have had on guests has been profound.



The phenomenal oversize models really brought the whole thing to life. As I veteran I had real empathy and felt the hairs on the back of my neck raise on a number of occasions.

Gallipoli engages all the senses with a complete, and compelling, audio-visual experience. A linear trail leads guests through six self-contained chambers, each one theatrically lit. Walking through, guests encounter the sights, sounds and sensations of war. Wētā Workshop commissioned a young Wellington composer, Tane Upjohn-Beatson, to craft a bespoke cinematic soundscape that undulates throughout the space. Performed by the New Zealand Symphony Orchestra, the haunting score is punctuated by gunfire and the shouts of soldiers, challenging guests to confront the horror and humanity of war.

Three-dimensional digital maps show how individual battles occurred, tracing the journey of the ANZAC soldiers as they attack and relent. Videos recreating life in the trenches play alongside quotes and letters; photos taken by soldiers on the front line; and the weapons used in combat.

The experience is tactile, too. Guests can crawl into a dugout and hear the letters an officer wrote to his wife, just days before he was killed, and peer inside Wētā Workshop's scale models depicting scenes of conflict, heroism and heartbreak.



Gallipoli: The scale of our war has been likened to watching a 3D film. It is a fully immersive experience rivalling any drama told on screens in the darkened cinemas of the world. The impact on Te Papa museum itself has been immediate and powerful. Within one year, the exhibition welcomed more than 700,000 visitors through its space, exceeding all records. That year saw visitation to Te Papa increase by 20%, resulting in the biggest visitor numbers since the museum opened in 1998. The exhibition has now attracted more than 1.5 million visitors, in a country of only 4 million.

At the conclusion of the experience, guests are asked to write a message on a paper poppy and leave it at the feet of Wētā Workshop's final sculpture. More than 500,000 have now been left in remembrance; a testament to the profound impression the exhibition has left on those who have experienced it.

It is the best exhibition I have been to and I can't thank you enough. It is exactly what a war exhibit should be. Insightful, moving, informative, emotive. I came away with tears in my eyes. It was hauntingly beautiful.

In partnership with Te Papa museum, Wētā Workshop developed a five-part mini-documentary series focused on the development of this experience. This series formed part of the launch campaign for the experience and has been watched by millions over multiple platforms.

Te Papa (Māori for 'the treasure box') merging of the National Museum of New Zealand and the National Art Gallery Museum of New Zealand Te Papa Tongarewa, +64 4 381 7000

sylvie.kynaston@tepapa.govt.nz

phil.louie@tepapa.govt.nz

Cnr. Camperdown Rd & Weka St., Miramar, Wellington 6022, New Zealand
+64 4 909 4000 Weta Workshop

info@weta.com

WETA
WORKSHOP



Each room element engaging the visitor for more than 10 minutes, as an edutainment unit is 45 minutes, then visiting “Gallipoli” could be readily considered as two edutainment units equivalent.

The presentation of this exhibition reminds design wise a bit of *Flames of War*, and with *Battlefront* being a kiwi company (but located in Auckland, not Wellington), that might have some reason. Weta Workshop, the special effects and creative design studio, that often works closely with Peter Jackson and supported movies like *Lord of the Rings*, *the Hobbit*, *Warcraft: The Beginning*, and *Avatar*, brought large scale sculptures to this exhibition. Scenes from the war, shown in 2.4 times human size, with an sheer incredible amount of detail. The sculptures are very realistic, with fine hair, beard shadow, blood, sweat and tear stains on them. Each of the sculptures captures a real life moment from *The Great War*.

The exhibition was very emotional and touching, as giving this almost 100 year old conflict a more relatable face. Not just numbers, uniforms and weapons, but real person with such attention to detail, that it was almost scary. Explaining the backstory of each of those people, building a human level of connection, made it very immersive for the visitor.

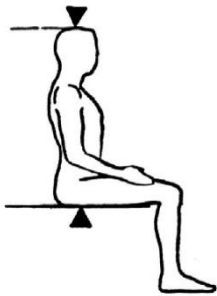
For those who immerse themselves in the detail of the *Gallipoli: The Scale of our War*, a visit to this segment of the museum would typically require two to three hours. For those who are interested and more typical visitors, the presentation typically takes a minimum of 45 minutes to a little more than an hour. Overall, a visitor may spend 90 minutes within this presentation. There are no guided tours through the presentation as such, as that would be imposing upon the ambience and other visitor experiences.



1. What is the preferred ceiling height clearance as per the ANZAC presentation? 5 metres (16.5 feet)
2. What are the clear spans considered necessary – between columns, and between walls – considered appropriate? From the above floor plan layout, it is very flexible, however large clear span as possible.
3. What is the floor area of the ANZAC presentation? 750 square metres (8,000 sq ft)
4. What is the scale / height of the mannequins? 2.4 times human size (6'8" is then 16')

The 'eight' are people whose lives have been well researched and for whom a 2.4x life size mannequin has been created. The mannequins are both imposing and deeply intimate, placed in rooms that are small enough that the visitor is compelled to be close enough to observe detail down to the level of individual hairs on the bodies. The mannequins alone represent 24,000 hours work (each mannequin 3,000 hours).

A 24 visitor units, each of 750sq metres requires 18,000 square metres plus entry hall, retail, café, restroom, transit corridors and support room, storage, offices, etc. thus 20,000 square metres (5 acres) of floor area.



The seat of a Standard height chair will be at about 18 to 22 inches from the ground. Then scale that by 2.4 times for the mannequin. If a man kneels he will diminish by a quarter part of his height.

Thus, kneeling or sitting reduces height by a quarter for the mannequin – and accordingly the required ceiling clearance height.



Thus: It could be considered that Gallipoli presentation represents closer to two edutainment units and thus a floor plan required for 24 edutainment units may be closer 10,000 to 12,000 square metres with ceiling height clearance required of 13 feet (4 metres), however, in view of the great amount of detail to be provided, a larger floor area would be desirable.



Journey for Humanity

JOURNEY for HUMANITY overview

The drawing together of this overview for the “Journey for Humanity” museum commenced on Sunday, 26 November 2023 and was completed on Tuesday, 5 December 2023, ten (10) days in all.

Few have recognised that the Padgett Messages (1914 – 1923) and The Urantia Book (1925 – 1935) are to be read together. Even fewer have recognised that James Moncrief writings commencing in 2002 and continuing are part of the same series and James Moncrief writings and revelations are continuing, as well as being the most important of the three sets of writings.

Due to the restraints of the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default imposed restrictions curtailed the content of these writings until cracks were found and progressively the restrictions put aside. You could say the writings could have been in reverse order. Nevertheless, humanity now has more than 10,000 pages of the highest level of spiritual revelations ever provided, thus bringing about the conditions for the greatest event in the history of Earth’s humanity.

For example, the earlier writings have enabled Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Paul, Peter, Judas, Mary Magdalene and Jesus to comment on what is contained within the printed Bibles, thus the New Testament of the Bible has now been corrected. This grand old book can now be put aside.

Let it be clearly understood, Jesus of Nazareth has only written through James Padgett and James Moncrief throughout all of the past 2,000 years. Mary Magdalene has only ever written through James Moncrief over these past 2,000 years.

What is now being revealed is THE NEW WAY, a way of living, living FEELINGS FIRST, and should we consider, then FEELING HEALING, and then embracing our HEAVENLY MOTHER and FATHER, by asking for and receive Their Divine Love, then SOUL HEALING.

There is to be no hierarchical control, there are to be no rituals, sacraments, cannon laws, dogmas, creeds, special books, special dress and clothing. In this regard this is not a religion like the 3,400 significant religions that can be found around the world, or if you include the minor denominations, then 50,000 religions. However, if you consider a way of living as being a religion, then Living Feelings First may be considered to fit into that definition of a religion. There are nearly 500 definitions of what a religion is.

“Journey for Humanity” commences with the first pair to live on Earth to have a longing for human perfection, nearly one million years ago, then humanity’s progression until Earth’s humanity was seduced into Lucifer’s Rebellion some 200,000 years ago and now the ending of the Rebellion and as well as the subsequent Default. It outlines how we will each heal ourselves of the Rebellion and Default and how our journey will continue to unfold for the thousands and thousands of years to come.

As we embrace living Feelings First and Divine Love, those who are gifted with mediumistic capabilities will find that they will begin to be able to communicate and interact with their spirit guide personalities, their angel pair who are with us always, their nature spirit pair who are with us, their Indwelling Spirit who is an aspect of our Heavenly Mother and Father. Such people who are also strongly interested in the sources of the writings introduced here may find that they may be able to connect with them and explore for greater detail. All of these connections had been closed to us throughout the duration of the Rebellion and Default, that restriction is now lifting after some 200,000 years!

The Urantia Book: ^(614.7) ^{54:2.2} Every creature of every evolving universe who aspires to do the (Mother and) Father's will is destined to become the partner of the time-space Creators in this magnificent adventure of experiential perfection attainment. Were this not true, the (Mother and) Father would have hardly endowed such creatures with creative free will, neither would (They) he indwell them, actually go into partnership with them by means of (Their) his own spirit.

^(614.8) ^{54:2.3} The Lucifer rebellion thus threatened the maximum possible infringement of the freewill choice of the ascenders and servers of the system of Satania — a threat forevermore to deprive every one of these beings of the thrilling experience of contributing something personal and unique to the slowly erecting monument to experiential wisdom which will sometime exist as the perfected system of Satania. Thus does the Lucifer manifesto, masquerading in the habiliments (clothing) of liberty, stand forth in the clear light of reason as a monumental threat to consummate the theft of personal liberty and to do it on a scale that has been approached only twice in all the history of Nebadon (our Local Universe of 3,840,101 inhabited worlds).

^(615.1) ^{54:2.4} In short, what God had given men and angels Lucifer would have taken away from them, that is, the divine privilege of participating in the creation of their own destinies and of the destiny of this local system of inhabited worlds.

^(615.2) ^{54:2.5} No being in all the universe has the rightful liberty to deprive any other being of true liberty, the right to love and be loved, the privilege of worshiping God and of serving his fellows.

^(615.3) ^{54:3.1} The moral will creatures of the evolutionary worlds are always bothered with the unthinking question as to why the all-wise Creators permit evil and sin. They fail to comprehend that both are inevitable if the creature is to be truly free. The free will of evolving man or exquisite angel is not a mere philosophic concept, a symbolic ideal. Man's ability to choose good or evil is a universe reality. This liberty to choose for oneself is an endowment of the Supreme Rulers, and they will not permit any being or group of beings to deprive a single personality in the wide universe of this divinely bestowed liberty — not even to satisfy such misguided and ignorant beings in the enjoyment of this misnamed personal liberty.

^(619.3) ^{54:6.6} At first the Lucifer upheaval appeared to be an unmitigated calamity to the system and to the universe. Gradually benefits began to accrue. With the passing of twenty-five thousand years of system time (twenty thousand years of Urantia time), the Melchizedeks began to teach that the good resulting from Lucifer's folly had come to equal the evil incurred. The sum of evil had by that time become almost stationary, continuing to increase only on certain isolated worlds, while the beneficial repercussions continued to multiply and extend out through the universe and superuniverse, even to Havona. The Melchizedeks now teach that the good resulting from the Satania rebellion is more than a thousand times the sum of all the evil.

**Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain through Feeling Healing.
Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing.
Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief.
Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book.**

**This time, in the history of humanity, is
the most exciting time ever experienced.**

Enjoy, *John Doel* the Typist

FORWARD / PREFACE

I, John, the guy typing this, sit in wonderment of how I can possibly explain any of this.

Consider your next conversation with someone. Anyone and ponder if an assumption came up into your conversation and you went further on with your conversation. Consider a scientific research paper that you may have read and the crux of it was based on an assumption, well multiple assumptions. Consider that ALL the principles, fundamental truths that we each live our lives by are based on assumptions.

The error rate of an assumption is around 98%.

The most favourable error rate for assumptions that I have read about is only 96% – the other 2% or 4% are flukes! Yet all of humanity lives by these assumption based principles.

You consider your next important decision that you act upon and for good measures incorporate an assumption followed by a second assumption and we will find ourselves in angel gear until we abandon the folly.

It is amazing that we are all yet to learn that our minds cannot discern truth from falsehood and that our minds are addicted to untruth. Further, our minds are addicted to control over others, over the environment and the people we interact with. Yet our parents brought us up to respond to our minds, to develop our minds, to even worship our minds and this is why all of humanity is impeded in development, function in a stupor and respond like zombies.

On 31 January 2018 we have been let out of gaol. On the 31 January 2018 the Rebellion and Default was formally ended. Due to the fact that we have for the past 200,000 years been guided to live through our minds we were not even aware that we were in a Rebellion and Default. If we embrace living through our feelings, our soul based feelings which are always in truth, then over the coming 1,000 years we will mostly put aside the aspects and impediments of the Rebellion and Default. It will take all of the coming 1,000 years to put aside what the Rebellion and Default has done for and to humanity.

Everything around us is in need of total dismantlement and rebuilding from scratch. There is not one institutionalise system that is founded on truth. Everything is structured to limit us and restrict us from embracing the potential that is ours through our soul based feelings. None of us present our true personality. We all demonstrate a persona that our parents imposed upon us and now as adults we continue on living a false persona to appease our parents. Our parents thought they knew better than our Heavenly Mother and Father how we are to live. Well, we are all God's children so it is time to start discovering who and what we truly are. We are pretty amazing guys and gals actually. And boy, do we have one hell of an exciting future ahead of us!

I grew up in a very small community of sheep and wheat farmers in central New South Wales, Australia. Went to school on a horse and sulky, our home toilet was about 100 yards away from the house, no electricity, kerosene powered refrigerator if you could call it that, kerosene was a clear liquid so had a few swigs of that and ended up on a tractor being taken to hospital. Always came in the top three in my primary school class – only three students in my class! The school teacher was a boarder at our home – he slept on the veranda in a bed next to mine – for eleven years! Then Sisters of Mercy school in town, and finished up at a Christian Brothers boarding school for boys only for two years. Finished school by burning down the classrooms two weeks from the matriculation exams – it was an accident!

And now!!!

NEW TESTAMENT of the BIBLE is now REWRITTEN

Dr George Lamsa's presentation of the New Testament, particularly Matthew's Book, is considered through kinesiology muscle testing investigations by Dr David R Hawkins, as the most reliable representation of the teachings by Jesus of Nazareth as originally recorded.

Matthew had taken notes in some form, whereas much of the other writings are recollections written long after the events. As of all these ancient records, they are copies of copies, of copies, with the imposition of scribes having inserted their own interpretations. Then we have the issue of translation from one language to another. Then the politics of those involved are imposed upon the objectives for which further copying and translation unfolds. The Nicaean Council of AD 325 was one such political event. The First Council of Nicaea was a council of Christian bishops convened in the Bithynian city of Nicaea by the Roman Emperor Constantine I in AD 325. This ecumenical council was the first effort to attain consensus in the church through an assembly representing all Christendom.

What is now available is potentially the most reliable set of writings on these subjects possible. We have the comments of Lamsa's work. The James Padgett's Messages are publications directly from the 19,000 pages of hand written writings of his that are now in safe storage, in water and acid proof sleeves in fire resistant cabinets in USA. With these are Dr Daniel Samuels' writings. The balance of reference material is direct from those who are accredited with them. There are no changes to their original materials. Similarly for The Urantia Book references.

What has not been understood is that Jesus of Nazareth and Mary of Magdalene came to Earth not to be noticed! Neither left any records of their teachings. Neither had children. Neither left their bodies in tact – Jesus dissolved his body in his burial chamber and Mary's body was cremated in Egypt.

Their lives on Earth were necessary for them to achieve full co-regency of our local universe of Nebadon. This enabled for the System Sovereign of Satania to then be arrested and he with his soul partner now reside in a spirit world prison. Mary and Jesus's presence on Earth brought about the availability of Divine Love for all of the humanities of their local universe of Nebadon – all 3,840,101 humanities – Earth is one! Lucifer's arrest is a major step towards the ending of the Rebellion and Default. Jesus opened the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds, 3, 5 and 7. Jesus also opened the Celestial Heaven spheres, 1, 2 and 3. As people from Earth healed themselves of what they had taken on of the Rebellion and Default, they have progressed in numbers sufficiently now to administer Earth's humanity from within the Celestial Heavens. This administration is a first for all of the humanities.

What is to be widely recorded and published is the bestowal of the Avonal Pair now on Earth, like Jesus and Mary, being from Paradise. As the Avonals had progressed with their mission, the rebelling Caligastia and Daligastia high level spirits have also been spirit world imprisoned – in 1993.

The world is now to be introduced as to how to heal themselves of their Rebellion and Default. On 22 March 2017, interference by mind Mansion World spirits has been blocked by higher level Celestial Spirits. On 31 January 2018 the Rebellion and Default of Earth was formally ended.

Prior to these events, spirit writings had to conform to the restrictions of the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default – that is why the Padgett Messages and The Urantia Book only reference the male. They both can be read while considering male refers to both male and female.

John Doel, the Typist

LEAD UP TO NOW

By the 1990s, it is reasonable to say that my Catholicism had dissolved. Then from around 1999 for the next five years, I interviewed some 1,000 inventors. Half of who had no academic training in the scientific field in which they were developing innovations – they did not know that it could not be done so they did the seemingly impossible. To me, I could sense that about half were being spirit assisted. Then I started to ask each person I met to recommend to me the two most profound books that they embraced during their lives. First book was Power vs Force by Dr David R Hawkins and the other, The Messengers by Julia Ingram which depicted Nick Bunick's past life (which we do not have! – we do not reincarnate). Hundreds of books followed – it was a most amazing way to benefit from years of searching by many other people.

Dr David R Hawkins has published about ten books and they all expand upon kinesiology muscle testing as a way to reveal natural love truths through our soul's responses via our physical body (this statement tests true). If you can verbalise a statement then you can test for if it is in truth or not.

In June 2007, Graham Golding and I met up with Nick Bunick in Las Vegas at a Founding Mystics conference. There were nearly 100 spiritualist speakers and writers from around the world present – and Graham and I wondered how this all came about. The first question Nick asked was how did I get his private never handed out phone number? Well I had searched the world through the internet and phoned a lady, Linda, and she gave it to me. She was my only lead. Linda lives close to my suburban home in south-east Queensland!

In June 2009, I met up with AJ Miller and for the next two and a half years he provided experiences and guidance that would have taken me twenty or more years to gain on my own. It is reasonably clear that he had read a great deal of James Moncrief's writings. However, AJ focused upon the writings of James Padgett, the Padgett Messages (1914 – 1923) and introduced The Urantia Book (TUB). The most important of these three sets of writings are those of James Moncrief.

During 2014 while beach walking I met up with Bishop Brian Iverach. In 2015 I went with him to Lucknow in north central India. For two weeks I found myself tutoring the Archbishop of the Anglican Catholic Church for India – me in the land of gurus doing this!

Then when I connected up with James Moncrief on 4 November 2016 – that was the start of ongoing incredibleness!!! Reading more than twenty of his books was having revealed to me the greatest treasury of truth that Earth's humanity has ever received.

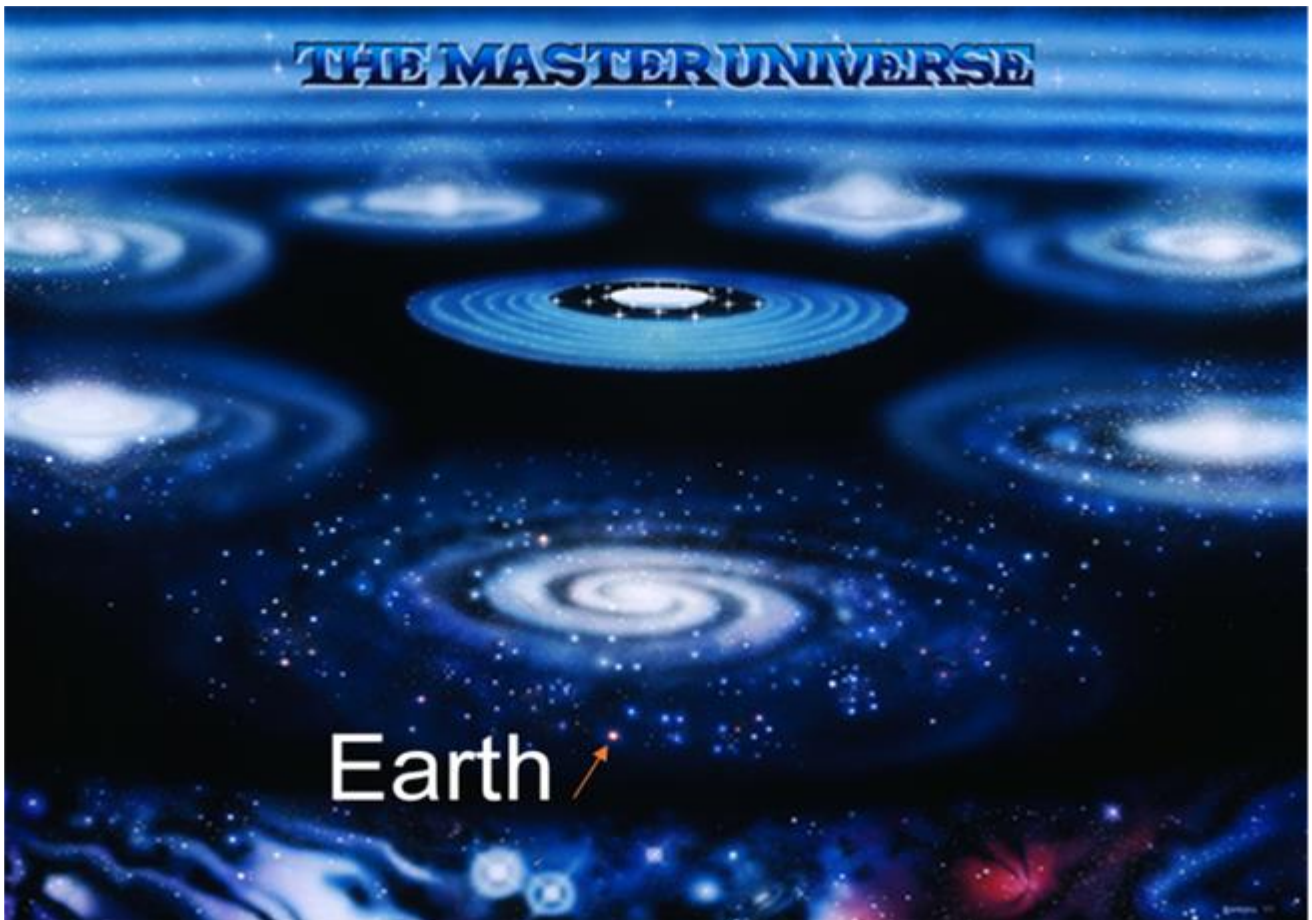
Then came the communications from Nanna Beth, my grandmother, brother-in-law Kevin, nephew Bradley (Kevin's son), first cousin Raymond, Benjamin John who miscarried at twelve weeks, our son, my mother Marie, and recently, my sister Marjorie. There is now more than two thousand pages of writings from deceased members of the one family. The collage of their experiences outlines what we all will experience when we separate from our physical body. We are all more alive than ever – when we are dead!

**This time, in the history of humanity, is
the most exciting time ever experienced.**

Journey for Humanity

	993,500 years ago – Andon and Fonta – Andonites
	500,000 years ago – Sangik Family – 6 colours – upliftment of humanity
	500,000 years ago – Caligastia with Daligastia and their staff on Earth, the Nodites
	200,000 years ago – Lucifer – Rebellion imposed, Earth's humanity capitulates
	38,000 years ago – Adam and Eve – the Adamites – Defaults on their upliftment mission
	2,000 years ago – the era Mary and Jesus begins – first steps to end Rebellion
	NOW! – Rebellion and Default ends, hand over to the Avonal Pair
	Next 1,000 year – the Avonal Age of Peace and the healing of Rebellion and Default
	Possible further Material Pair to complete the Adam and Eve upliftment of humanity
	All of humanity healed of Rebellion and Default – Hells are closed
	Humanity embraces all other humanities throughout our system of Satania
	Then we embraces all humanities throughout our constellation of Norlatiadek
	Then all of our Local Universe of Nebadon before departing Mary and Jesus' domain
	Then all of our super-universe of Orvonton is embraced as we each progress to Havona
	Then all seven super-universe are embraced and understood as we arrive in Havona
	We become Finaliters as we progress through Havona into Paradise – Home!
	Paradise is the stationary home of our Heavenly Mother and Father
	As Finaliters we may take on assignments back within Nebadon or any of the super-universes
	We from Earth (Urantia) have unique capabilities – we have perfected 'wrongness'!
	We of Earth know how to live in Rebellion and Default, no other humanity has done this
	We of Earth, now as Finaliters will be essential in managing wayward humanities yet to emerge on the now forming 70,000 super-universes outside of the existing 7 super-universe!
	Our time on Earth, as difficult as it may be for each of us, has made us, you and me, very, very special and we will for ever and always be thankful for having lived in Hell, which Earth is!
	

1. Earth and our Solar System being within a Local Universe



The central universe is stationary. There are seven super-universes rotating around the central universe. Earth is on the outer edges of one of the seven super-universes. Each star (Sun) we see in the night sky



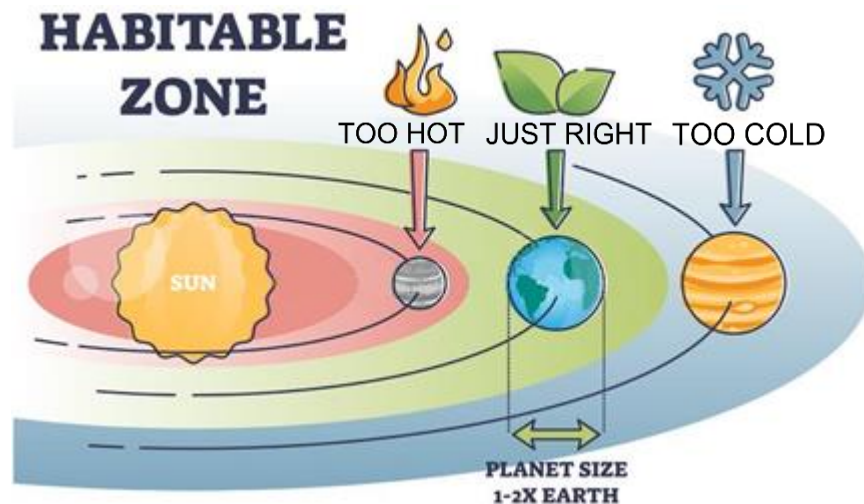
has between zero and three inhabitable worlds within its solar system. One in three inhabitable world is inhabited.

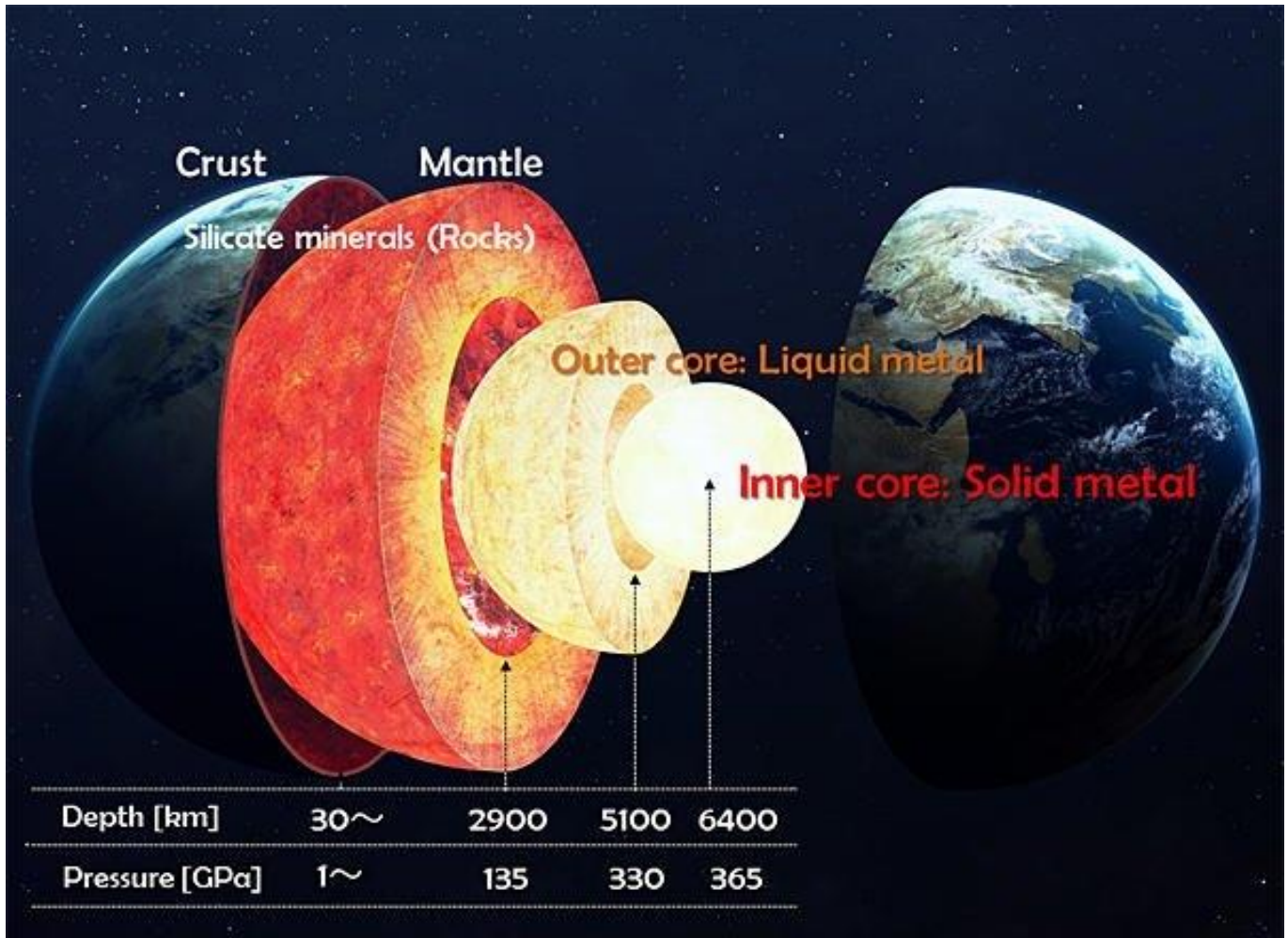


Energy is transmitted from the centre of the universe to the stars and in turn, the stars (suns) transmit energy to the core of the planets within its solar system. There are periodical cyclical surges in the volume of energy relayed. This can cause rapid climate changes, etc.

During the mid to late 20th century (1950s and onwards) the surge in energy relayed to the cores of the worlds in our solar system has brought about noticeable effects. The surge in energy received into the core of Earth has brought about a slight increase in the rotation of the core, this has increased tensions on the surface, a slight tilting and noticeable changes in Earth's weather patterns.

NASA has also recorded changes to the environments on the surface of our neighbouring planets throughout our solar system!





The data on climate change is that it is actually not gradual. Periodically for reasons not well understood at this time the climate abruptly changes. We are beginning to piece together the story of how this works. Science will pull this together but it will take a long time.

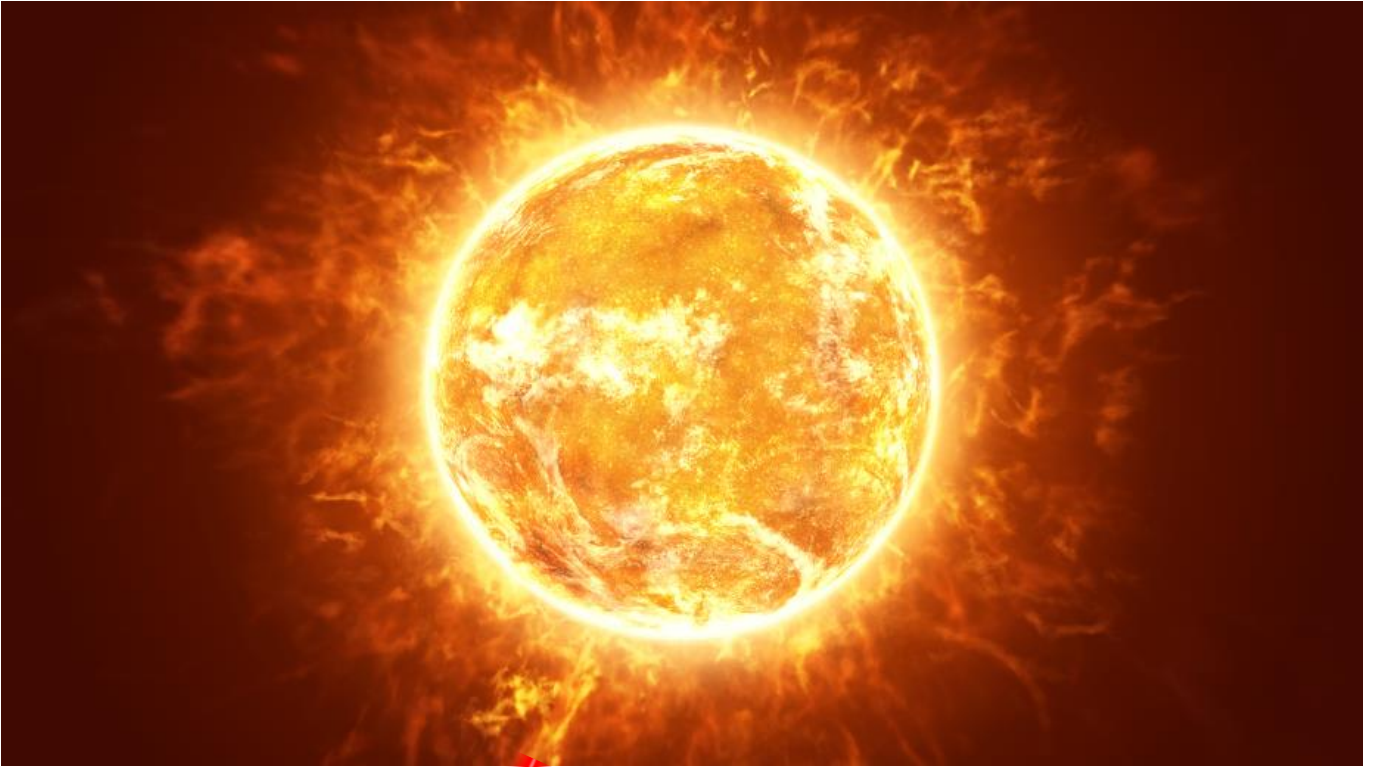
Typically is omitted transmission of heat by induction into the core of the Earth in any understanding of rapid weather pattern changes.

Every single day we continue to produce more CO² the world gets more and more filled with life. CO² is life. Literally there would be no life on Earth if we didn't produce CO². Now as to CO², our C3 photosynthesis plants are doing nearly 800% more production for the same amount of sunlight as before CO² rose. Our C4 plants are up nearly 650% as well.

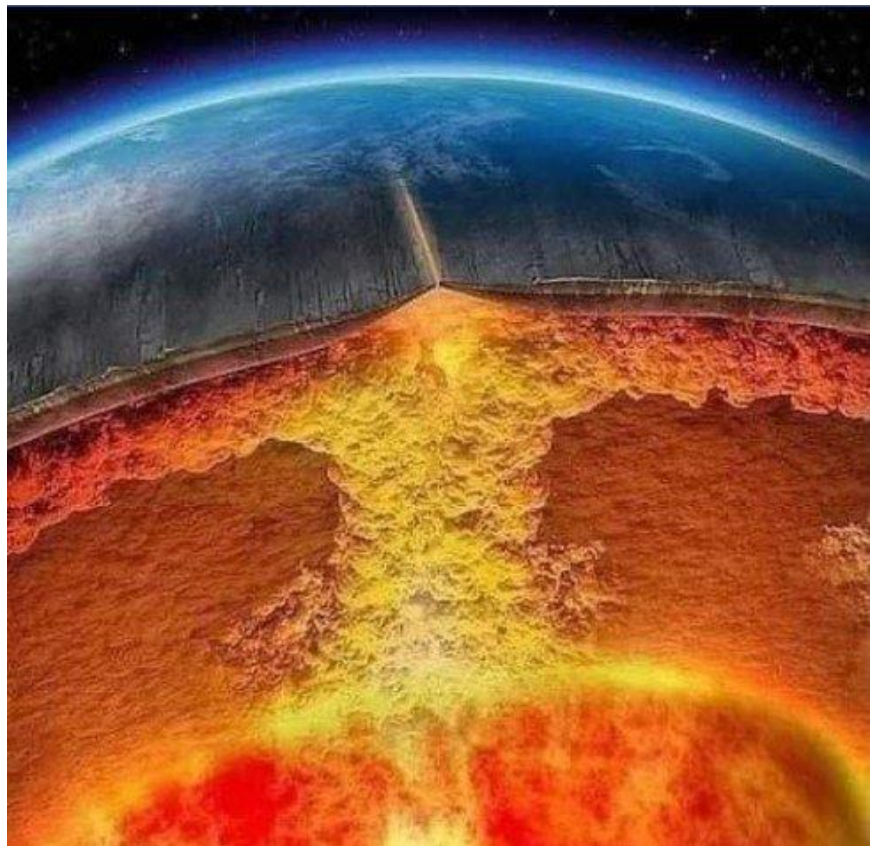
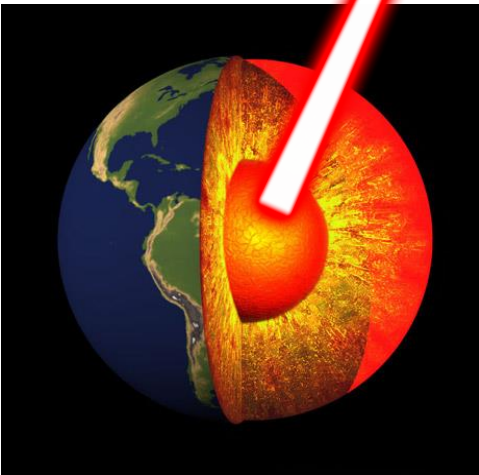
The unsuspecting public worldwide are generally oblivious to the covert control over them maintained by 'hidden controllers', being faceless unknown men who have enormous wealth and global agendas centred on their gross addicted to power, control over others and further wealth accumulation. These faceless men consider that the world has a population with many people being 'surplus to their needs'.

Consequently, they propagate falsities that are detrimental to people. 'Global warming due to CO²' is a grossly misleading statement of these control maniacs. Should they have been successful with their propaganda, then CO² levels may have diminished to levels that would have resulted in worldwide famines and starvation to death of billions of people and much of our natural environment.

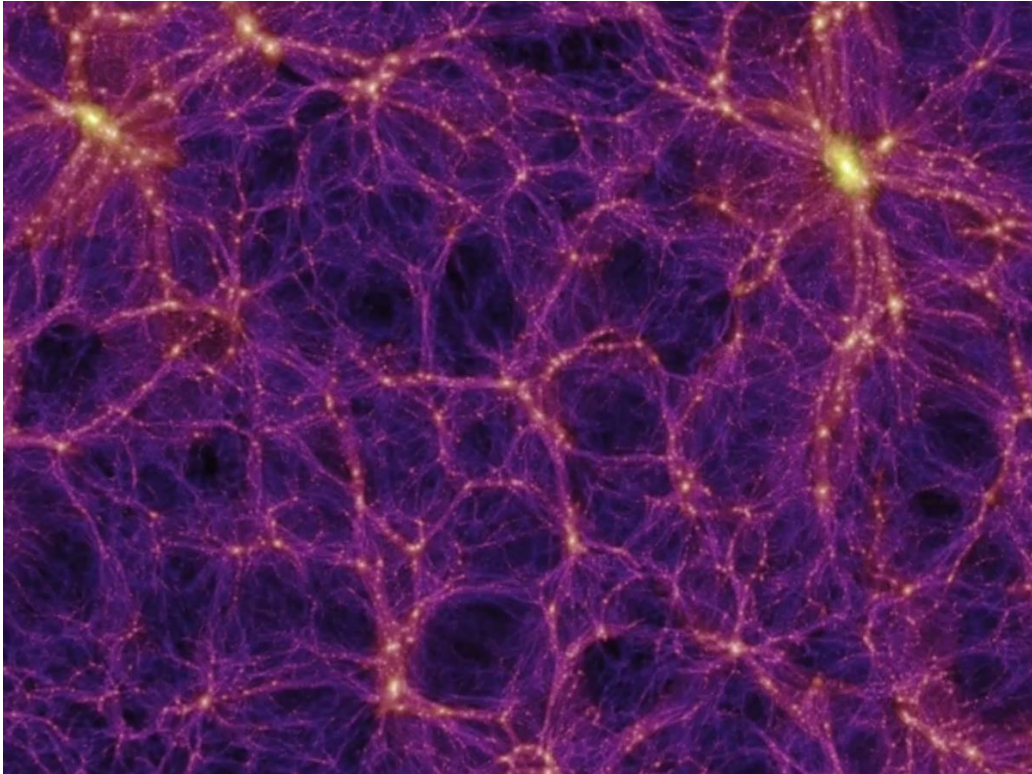
Now that you are aware of these misleading agendas, question everything that you doubt in detail.



The continents of Earth float on molten lava! Tectonic plates adjust in levels according to the loads upon them. Thus, melting ice fields does not necessarily result in rising sea levels! As the core rotation may change a little due to energy load changes, temperatures on the surface may rise as well as fall as of a consequence to changes with the core.

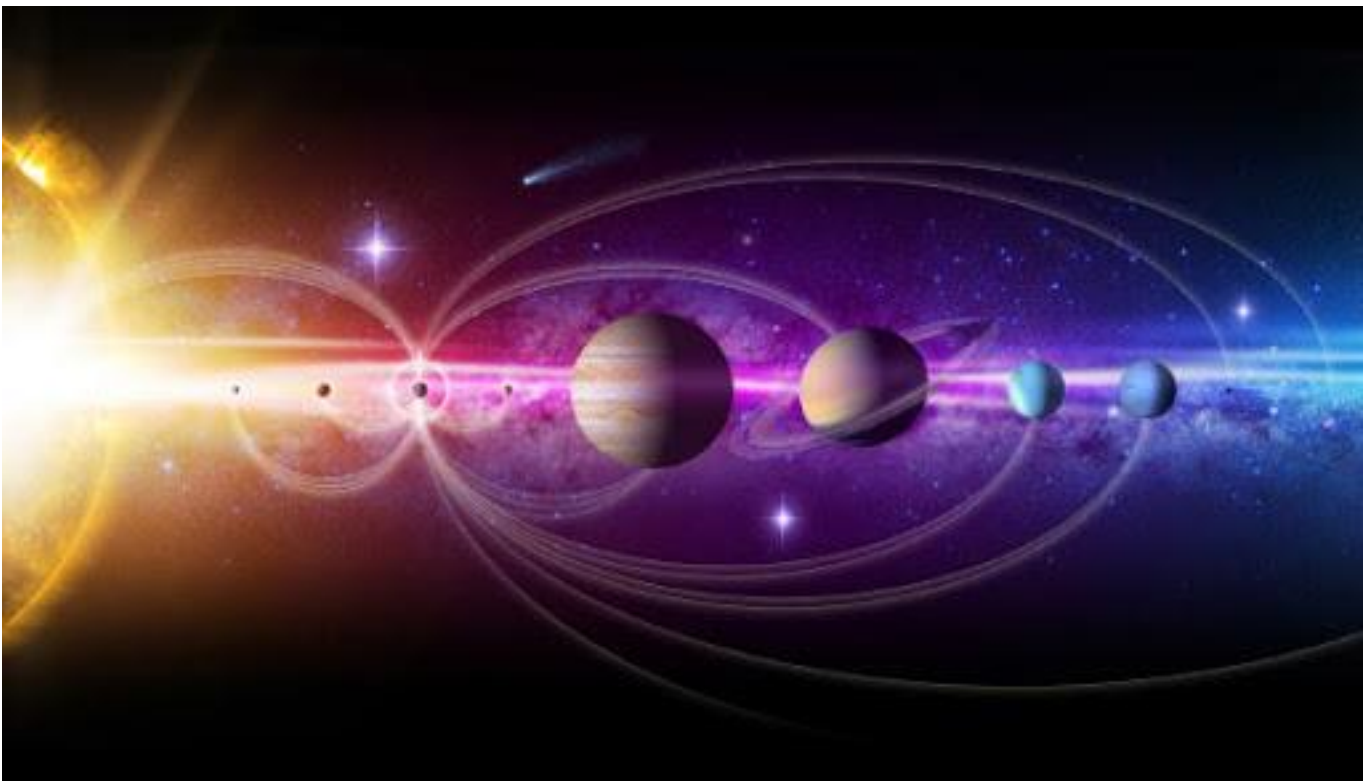


Universe Celestial Autobahn

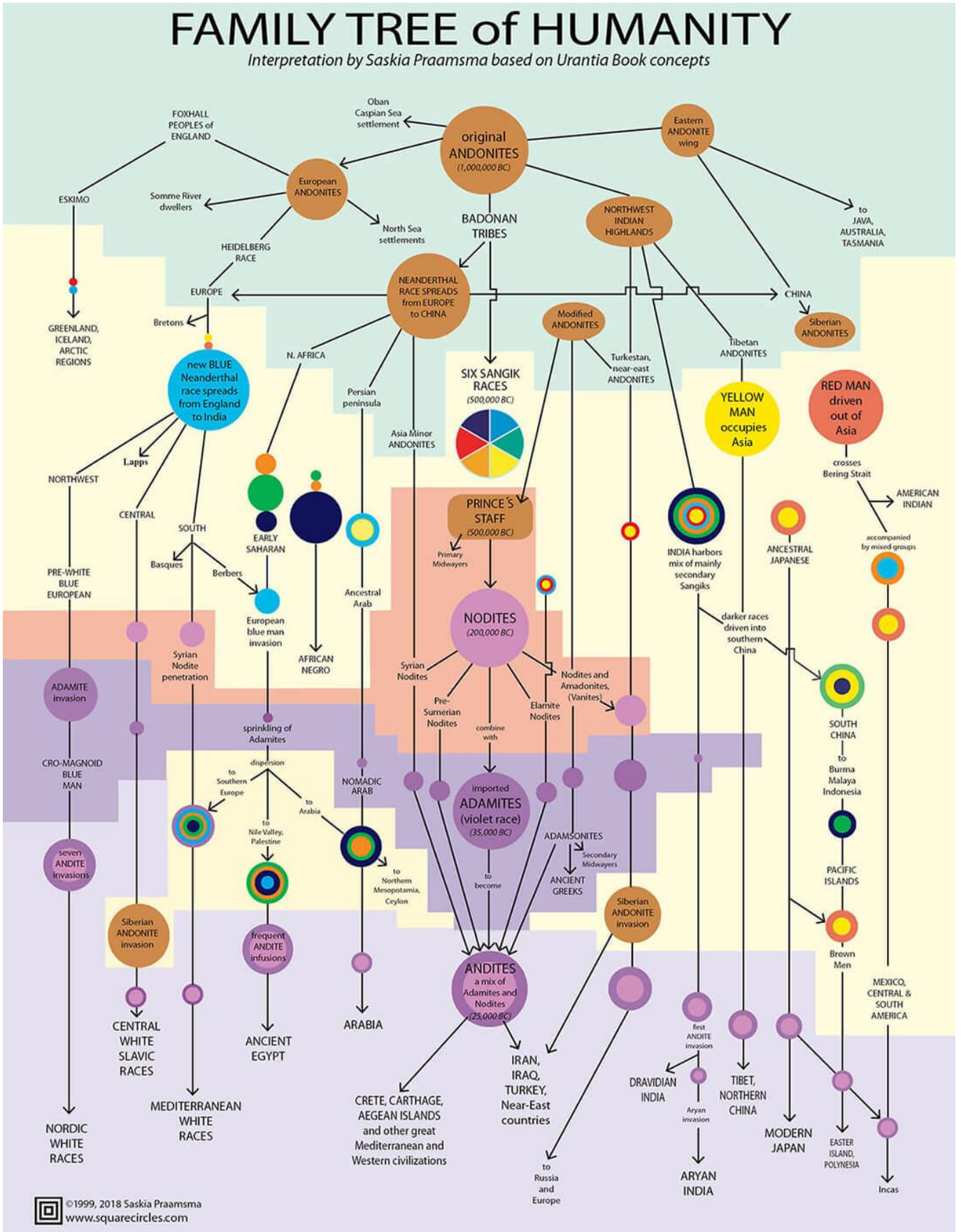


Angels, Celestials and Spirits of all descriptions utilise the energy transmission lines throughout the universes to travel along. You might even call them intergalactic super highways. These energy transmission lines are throughout every part of the universes.

Local Celestial Autobahn

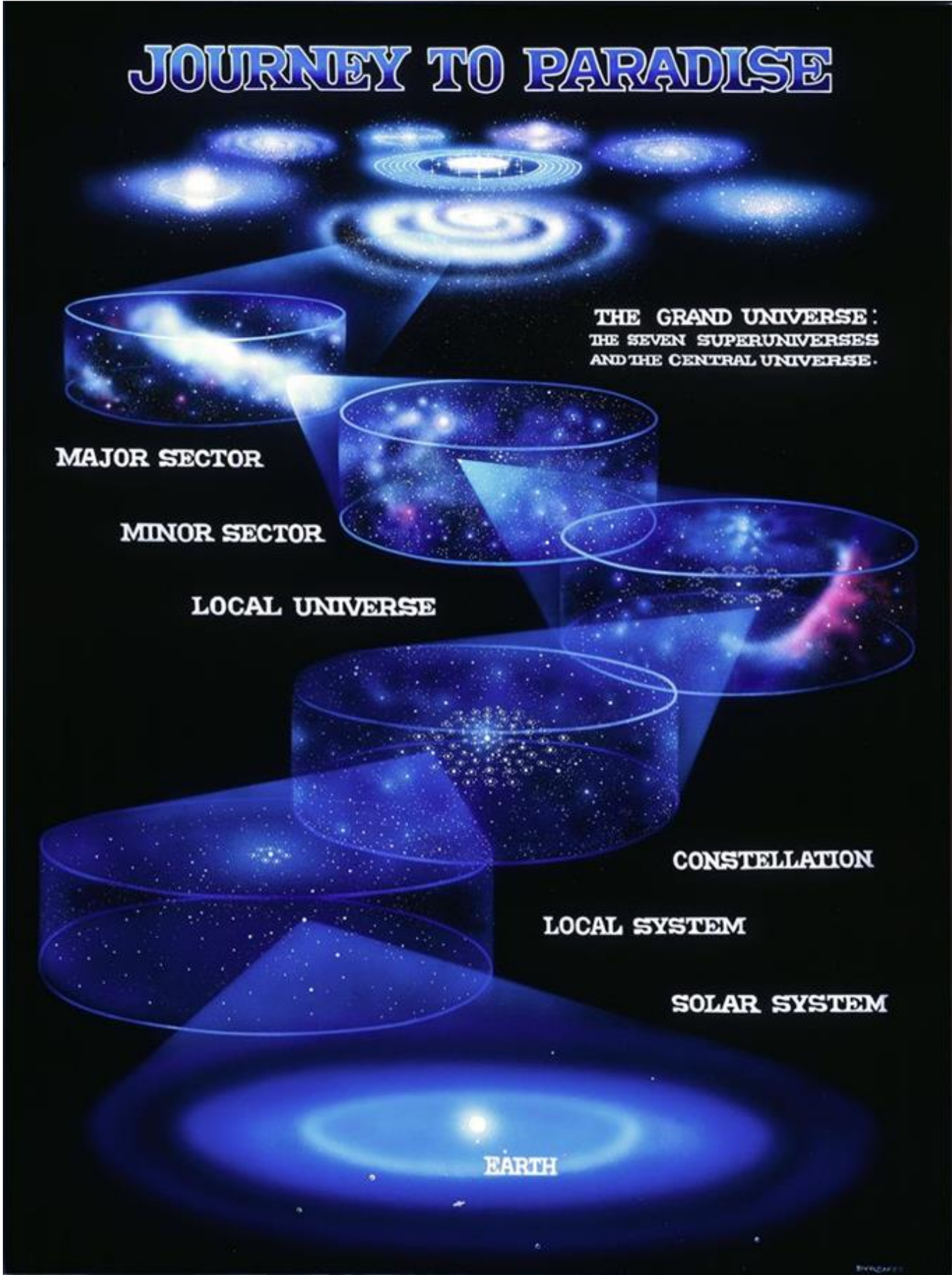


2. Journey of Earth's Humanity





JOURNEY TO PARADISE



THE GRAND UNIVERSE :
THE SEVEN SUPERUNIVERSES
AND THE CENTRAL UNIVERSE.

MAJOR SECTOR

MINOR SECTOR

LOCAL UNIVERSE

CONSTELLATION

LOCAL SYSTEM

SOLAR SYSTEM

EARTH

NEW FEELINGS WAY

Mother *Father*
PARADISE SUPREME BEING

HAVONA
ORYONTON
 Superuniverse
NEBADON
 LOCAL UNIVERSE
Celestial HEAVENS

Living Feelings First, longing for the truth of our feelings and expressing them, both good and bad, is the new Feelings Way. It is the only way we can heal ourselves of our Rebellion and Default; our minds controlling domination of our true personality. It opens us up to our soul-based truth, and the love that follows.

For the past 200,000 years, all of humanity has been enslaved to the controlling natures of minds. We now have been shown how to heal ourselves and set ourselves on the pathway to Paradise, to our Heavenly Mother and Father.

DEAD END



Possibly around 200 billion spirits live in Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6. Many are ancient spirits content in their mind ways; some are perfecting their mind worship by advancing into the 4th; with those having perfected it in the 6th believing they are gods!



I'D TURN BACK IF I WERE YOU!



NEW WAY

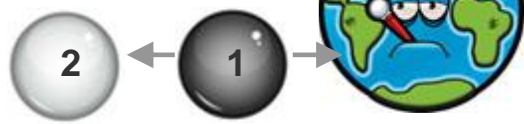
FEELINGS



MANSION WORLDS

Our soul condition, personality traits, mannerisms, errors, beliefs and behaviour, ALL transfer with us, upon death, into the 1st Mansion World. Our controlling emotional and mental addictions all continue with us when living in the mind Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6. Doing our Spiritual Healing moves us into the Healing worlds 3, 5 and 7, to be set free of them.

1st Earth plane is the darkest of the 2 Spheres of Isolation – Hells.

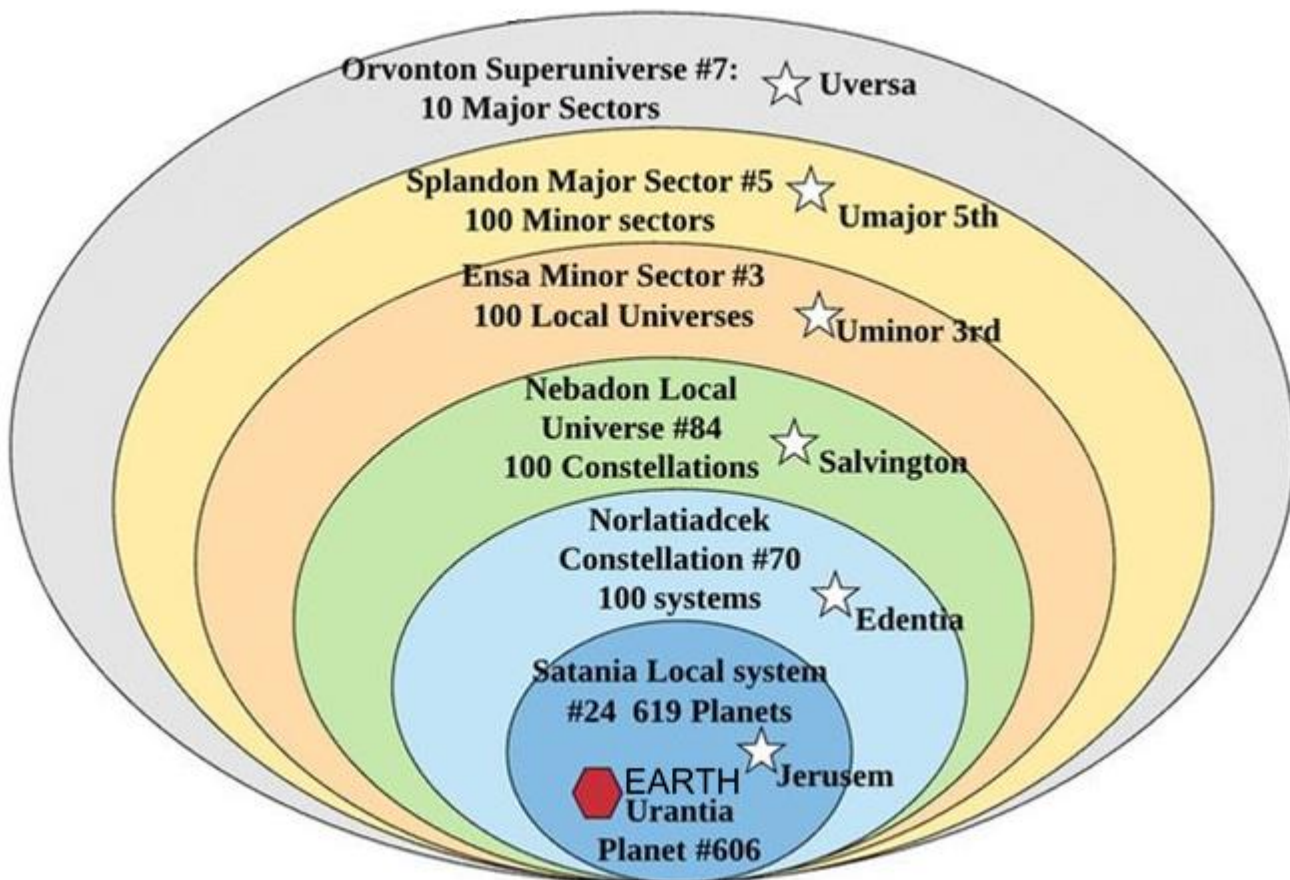


ORVONTON Schematic Representation

Our super-universe is named **Orvonton** with headquarters being **Uversa**
 And each of the regions are also named, such as for those relative to **Urantia (Earth)**:

10 major sectors	Splandon with headquarters being Umajor the Fifth
Each of which contain 100 minor sectors	Ensa with headquarters being Uminor the Third
Of which each contains 100 local universes	Nebadon with headquarters being Salvington
Of which each contains 100 constellations	Norlatiadek with headquarters being Edentia
Of which each contains 100 systems	Satania with headquarters being Jerusem (Heaven)
Of which each contains 1,000 inhabitable planets	of which our local solar system holds Urantia (Earth)

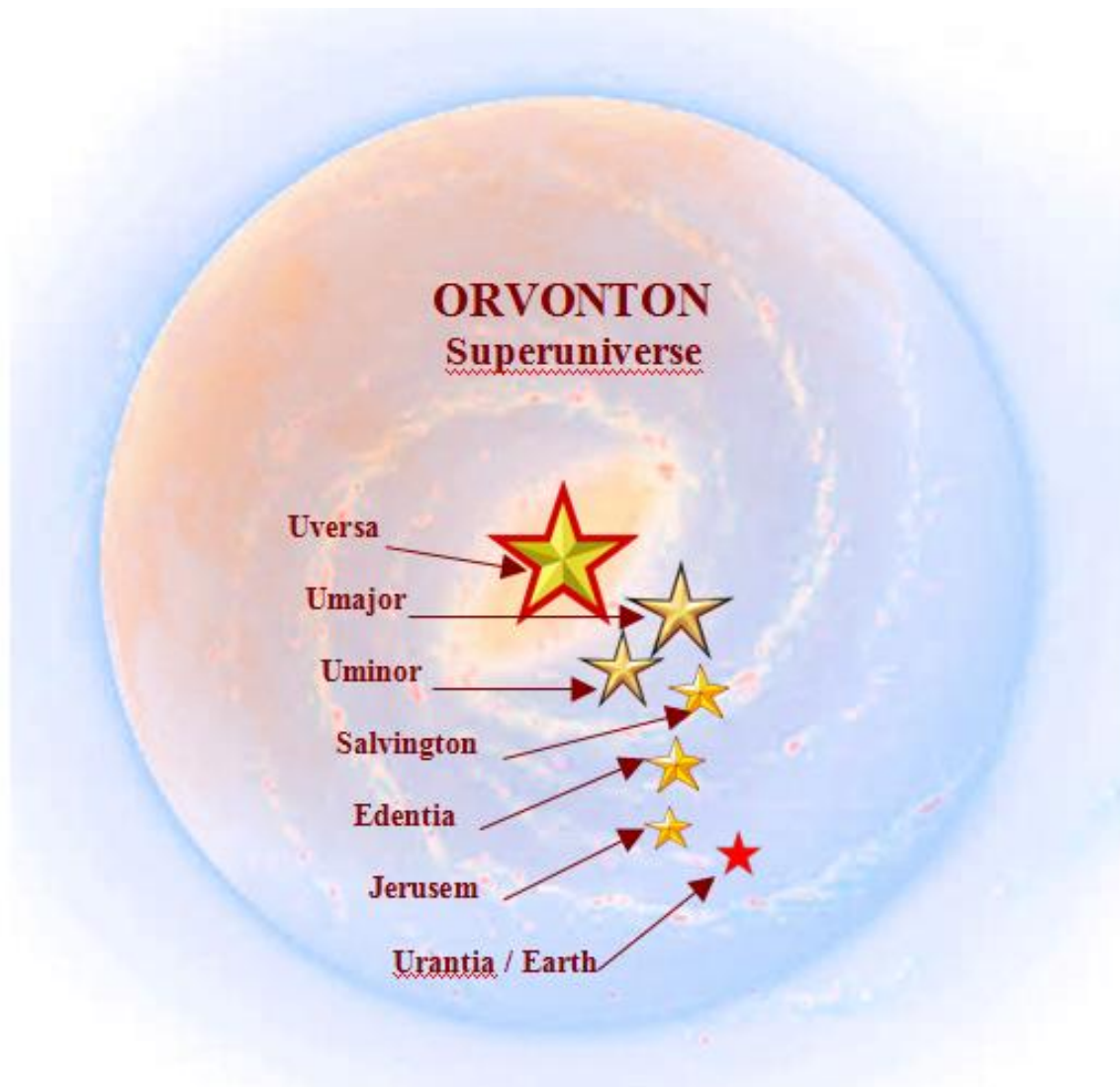
Thus our super-universe may have **1 Trillion** inhabitable planets with currently one third inhabited. Most inhabitable planets are around the size of Earth, which is a little undersize.



ORVONTON

Schematic Representation

<p>Our super-universe is named</p> <p>And each of the regions are also named, such as for those relative to Urantia (Earth):</p> <p> 10 major sectors</p> <p>Each of which contain</p> <p> 100 minor sectors</p> <p>Of which each contains</p> <p> 100 local universes</p> <p>Of which each contains</p> <p> 100 constellations</p> <p>Of which each contains</p> <p> 100 systems</p> <p>Of which each contains</p> <p>1,000 inhabitable planets</p> <p>Thus our super-universe may have 1 Trillion inhabitable planets with currently one third inhabited. Most inhabitable planets are around the size of Earth, which is a little undersize.</p>	<p>Orvonton with headquarters being Uversa</p> <p>Splandon with headquarters being Umajor the Fifth</p> <p>Ensa with headquarters being Uminor the Third</p> <p>Nebadon with headquarters being Salvington</p> <p>Norlatiadek with headquarters being Edentia</p> <p>Satania with headquarters being Jerusem (Heaven)</p> <p>of which our local solar system holds Urantia (Earth)</p>
--	---

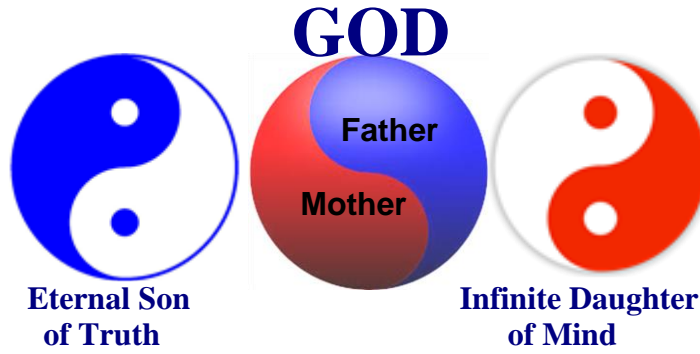


Journey of Earth's Humanity

Years ago:

- 993,500 **Andon and Fonta - aspire for human perfection.**
- 950,000 **Andonites reach Tasmania - southern Australia.**
- 500,000 *Caligastia - Lanonandek - appointed Planetary Prince
Daligastia manifests on Earth with staff
Sangik Family - Northern India - 6 colours*
- 200,000 *Lucifer - Lanonandek - rebels against Jesus & Mary
Caligastia draws Earth into Rebellion*
- 38,000 **Adam and Eve manifest on Earth
Adam and Eve default their mission**
- 1980 BCE **MACHIVENTA MELCHIZEDEK MANIFESTS
Commences end of Rebellion & Default**
- 7 BCE **Jesus of Nazareth born**
- 2 BCE **Mary of Magdalene born
Creator Daughter & Son Bestowal**
- 1914 - 1923 **Padgett Messages - second coming**
- 1925 - 1935 **The Urantia Book - history of humanity**
- 1944 CE **Bretton Woods Conference - funding**
- 2002 - 2022 **James Moncrief - Revelations
Avonal Daughter & Son Bestowal
Avonal Age of 1,000 years begins!**

Paradise – Havona – Home



SPIRITS from PARADISE

Nebadon – Salvington



MELCHIZEDEK
 BRILLIANT
 Evening Stars
 ARCHANGELS

Mansion Worlds Celestial Heavens



Physical Earth

Nature Spirits Spirit Guides ANGELS
 HUMANITY

Formerly ended
31 January 2018

REBELLION & DEFAULT

Past
200,000 years

and now for the

GREAT
-Turn

Coming
1,000 years

PARADISE
Home to our Heavenly Mother and Father



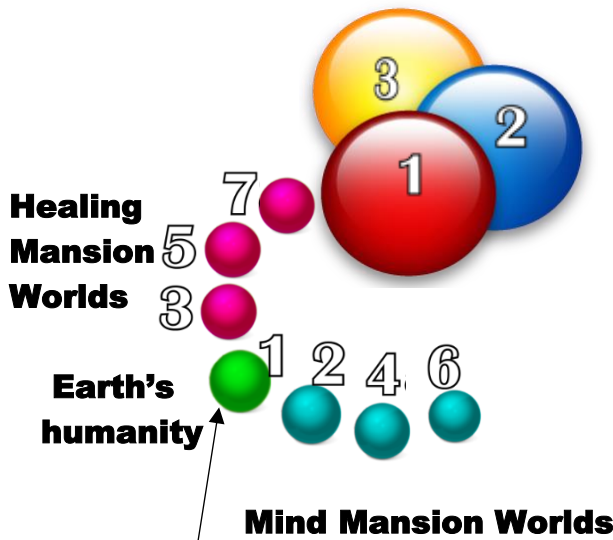
We are to progress through **NEBADON**,
our Local Universe, and then onwards - -



SATANIA – System
Earth is #606 of 619 humanities.
Celestial Heavens Spheres

Avonal AGE
GREAT **U-Turn**
End Times

the **Handover**
THE CHANGE
AFTERTIMES
NEW FEELINGS WAY



Upon death of our physical body, we all transition to the 1st Mansion World



This is the time in the history of Earth's humanity when the greatest event ever experienced throughout its almost one-million-year history is taking place.

At the time of World War II, 1939-1945, Earth's humanity was around 2.4 billion. Given the major recovery issues post war, the duration could be said to be 10 years and then some.

What is unfolding for humanity now is a factor 100 times more significant, and then some. Not only is Earth becoming fully engaged, so too are the 2 Earth planes, the 7 spirit Mansion Worlds and the 3 Celestial Heavens. That is 13 worlds.

Earth's population in 2020 is approaching 8 billion; spirit Mansion Worlds 1 and 2 have approximately 200 billion; the numbers for the 2 Earth planes are unknown, however they are near capacity; the Mansion Worlds 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7 could be any number. The 3 Celestial Heavens have approximately 30 billion personalities engaged in assisting in these events and the administration of the coming Avonal Age. All worlds combined having in excess of 250 billion personalities – more than 100-fold. Now add the angels!

The Avonal Age is for the next 1,000 years, more than 100 times the duration of World War II – well, 40 generations of 25 years each.

FOR 200,000 years ALL SCRIPTURES and Earth based INSTITUTIONALISED SYSTEMS are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:

The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soul partner pairs:

THE EVIL ONES



Lucifer pair

Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE



Satan pair



Caligastia pair

Arrested and imprisoned 1993 CE



Daligastia pair

Lanonandek
System Sovereign

1
Creator
Daughter & Son

SPRIT
Prisonworld
1+37
QUARANTINED
37

Lanonandek
Planetary Prince

37x
Avonal
Daughter & Son

Lucifer and his soulmate (Lanonandeks and System Sovereigns) rebelled, taking over their small part of Mary and Jesus’ universe corrupting 37 ‘earths’ and their associated spirit Mansion Worlds.

Satan and his soulmate (Lanonandeks) joined the Lucifers, helping to convince Caligastia and his soulmate (Lanonandeks and Planetary Prince of Earth) and Daligastia and his soulmate (Lanonandeks) to join the Rebellion, which they did, specifically corrupting the people of our Earth – Urantia.

Mary Magdalene and Jesus (soulmates) bestowed themselves on Earth, thereby terminating the Lucifers’ and Satans’ System Rebellion. The Lucifers and Satans were then interned on a spirit prison world.

It is now for an Avonal Bestowal Pair to terminate (1993) the Caligastias and Daligastias, with, so we understand, the first stage being completed, so these rebellious Lanonandek pairs can no longer negatively affect Earth or its associated mind Mansion Worlds.

Avonal Daughters and Sons have been progressively incarnating onto each of the rebellious worlds and one by one, the 37 Lanonandek Planetary Princes have been arrested and imprisoned. Caligastia, Earth’s fallen Planetary Prince and his associate, Daligastia, being imprisoned in 1993.

It is anticipated that the Avonals will shortly have all the wayward Lanonandek Planetary Princes and Princesses imprisoned and will be proceeding to introduce to their custodian humanities to their New Feeling Way.

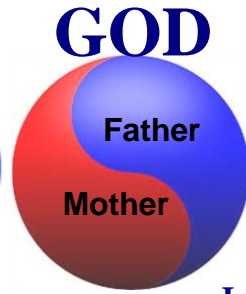
The Creator Daughter and Son address regional issues – the whole of Nebadon, as in Mary and Jesus’ case; whereas Avonal Pairs address individual planetary issues. Mary and Jesus ended the Rebellion in Nebadon with no further planets being able to be corrupted by it; the Avonals will end it, and the Planetary Default of Eve and Adam, specifically on Earth. They will do this once they’ve completed their Spiritual Healing revealing the New Feeling Way.

GOING, GOING,
GONE! **Yippee!**

Paradise



Eternal Son of Truth



Infinite Daughter of Mind

Creator Daughter & Son Avonal Daughter & Son Trinity Teacher Pairs
Creators and Avonals have Spirits of Truth which they may release.
These three classes of spirits descend from Paradise on assignments and leadership.

Nebadon

Creator

Daughter & Son

Divine Minister



Avonal

Daughter & Son

BRILLIANT
Evening Stars

MELCHIZEDEK

ARCHANGELS

celestial SPIRITS

Creator Daughter & Son are co-regents of Local Universe (3,840,101 humanities).
Avonal Daughter & Son lead a single humanity out of Rebellion (Earth).
Trinity Teacher Pairs assist in teaching a humanity through their evolution / healing.
There are other classes of spirits. It was the Lanonandek spirits that brought about 37 humanities entering Rebellion with Earth also Defaulting through the Adamic assignment partial failure. The Rebellion being only within the System of Satania of which Earth is one of the 37. The Rebellion formally ended on 31 January 2018.

Earth

Spirit Guides

HUMANITY

Nature Spirits

ANGELS

Formally ended
31 January 2018

REBELLION & DEFAULT

Past
200,000 years

and now for the

GREAT -Turn

Coming
1,000 years



↑ Earth

CREATOR
daughter and son

Avonal **Pair**

SPIRITUAL LEADERSHIP

SPIRITS OF TRUTH

LOCAL UNIVERSE
NEBADON

HUMANITY
OF
PLANET EARTH

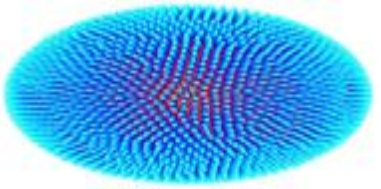
Both the Creator and Avonal pairs are bestowals from Paradise and have Spirits of Truth which are released following the death of their physical bodies. The Creator pair is the co-regent of our local universe of Nebadon. They have set the pathway for the Avonal pair to show the way for Earth's humanity to heal itself of the Rebellion and Default. The Avonal pair's focus is one humanity, of Earth, whereas the Creator pair is for all of Nebadon.





Three Layers of Progression Federal, State and Local

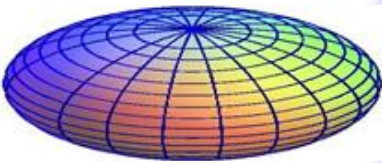
**Paradise
Havona**



PARADISE
 Heavenly Mother and Father
 Infinite Daughter or Mind
 Eternal Son of Truth } Trinity

 Creator Daughter and Son
 Avonal Daughter and Son
 Trinity Teacher pairs

Within each of 7
Super Universes
there are 1,000
local universes.



Nebadon has 100
constellations, each
with 100 local
systems, which
each have 1,000
inhabitable worlds.

LOCAL UNIVERSE of NEDADON
 Co-regents Mary & Jesus – Creator
 Daughter and Son (federal oversight of
 3,840,101 humanities)
 Melchizedek order – oversight advisers
 Lanonandek order – system sovereigns
 Lanonandek order – planetary princes
 Adamites order (Adam and Eve)
 There are many orders and classes of
 spirits as well as angels.



Earth's humanity is
now guided by
Celestial Spirits.

LOCAL SYSTEM SATANIA contains EARTH
 Creator D&S removed system sovereign
 (Lucifer) 26 CE – federal administration.
 Avonal D&S removed planetary prince
 (Caligastia) 1993 CE – state administration.
 Melchizedek plan to end Rebellion and
 Default now executing.
 Earth's Celestial Spirits now guiding Earth's
 humanity out of Rebellion and Default.

4,000 Years Unfolding

1980 BCE

Machiventa Melchizedek

1900s BCE

ABRAHAM



1500s BCE

1200s BCE

MOSES

600s BCE

Siddhartha Gautama **ZARATHUSTRA**
Founder of Buddhism

Lao Tzu & Taoism

Vardhamana Mahavira - Jainism

CONFUCIUS

MM Jesus
 2 BCE 7 BCE
 46 CE 29 CE

Creator Daughter and Son
Mary Magdalene and Jesus

600s CE

Muhammad - Islam

2018 Jan 31

REBELLION & DEFAULT

FORMALLY ended 31 JANUARY 2018

2020s+ CE

Avonals - Magisterial Daughter and Son

The first physical step to bring about the end of the Rebellion and Default for Earth's humanity was the materialisation of Machiventa Melchizedek 1,973 years prior to Jesus' conception. The plan could be said to have been meticulously mapped out and each step has unfolded with Machiventa Melchizedek, together with Jesus and Mary, orchestrating our Heavenly Mother and Father's intentions to this day. The plan culminates with the appearance of the Avonal bestowal pair from Paradise, being a Magisterial Daughter and Son, who will guide Earth's humanity, both in the physical and spirit, through their individual Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love their Soul Healing, during the next spiritual age of 1,000 years now to commence, being the Avonal Age. Machiventa Melchizedek has been administering this 4,000 year unfoldment and will continue with his role throughout the Avonal Age. Now we are engaging in the biggest event in history for Earth's humanity, the healing of the imposts of the Rebellion and Default. All of the Avonal Age is now required to establish the universality of the healing Earth's humanity.

4,000 Years Unfolding

1980 BCE

ABRAHAM

1900s BCE

MOSES

MM Jesus
2 BCE 7 BCE
46 CE 29 CE

Bestowals from Paradise:

Mary Magdalene and Jesus

Muhammad - Islam

PADGETT MESSAGES

THE URANTIA BOOK

Incarnation of the Avonal Pair

1914-1923

1925-1935

1950 & 1960

2018 Jan 31

FORMALLY ended 31 JANUARY 2018

Bestowals from Paradise:

Avonals - Magisterial Daughter and Son

2020s+ CE

Machiventa Melchizedek, to this day, continues to oversee the plan that was evolved more than 4,000 years ago to progressively open cracks in the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default instigated by Lucifer 200,000 years ago. With 'federal' authority, the Creator Daughter and Son brought about the Lucifers and Satans' spirit world imprisonment 2,000 years ago, and set the Avonal bestowals in place.

The commencement of the Padgett Messages on 31 May 1914 triggered the bestowal of the Avonal Pair for Earth's humanity. The Avonals' 'state' authority brought about the Caligastias and Daligastias spirit world imprisonment in 1993. The Avonals' healing of what they have taken on of the Rebellion and Default ends the Rebellion and Default. Now we can all follow and progress on the pathway to Paradise.

Soul Partners

Physical / material body

Brain

Spirit / etheric body

Mind

Soul + Spirit Combination

Senses

Desires

Memory

Passions

Intention

Free Will

Emotions

Creativity

Awareness

Personality

Aspirations

Intelligence

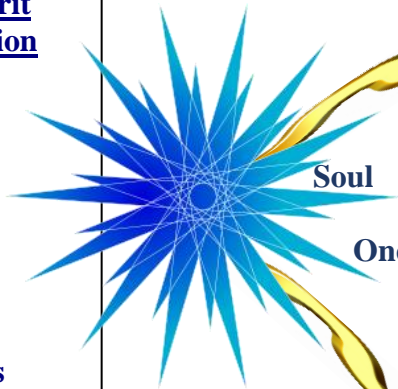
Consciousness

The Real You is your Soul!

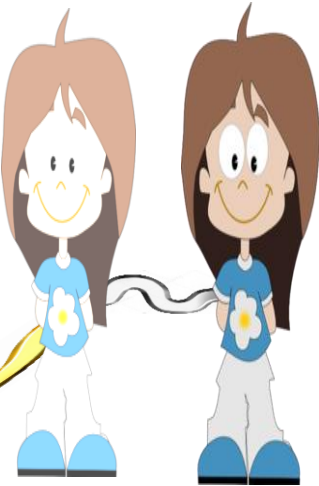
Our Soul orchestrates everything!

ONE SOUL = TWO PERSONALITIES

The two personalities from the one soul are eternally compatible once they are healed of their Rebellion and Default.



Soul

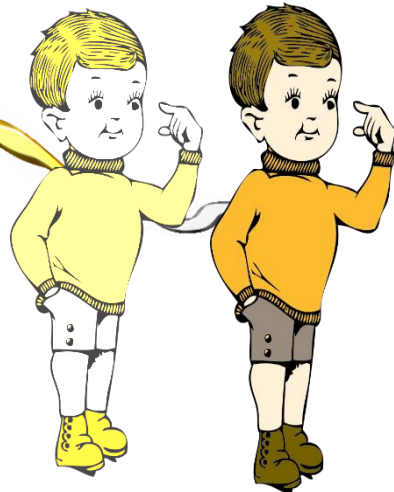


Spirit Body

Physical Body

One Soul = Two Personalities

The capabilities and potentialities of every individual personality is only limited by their childhood suppression and repression. Once we heal, then our self-expression will reveal our true selves.



3. Andon and Fonta – the first to have a longing for Human Perfection

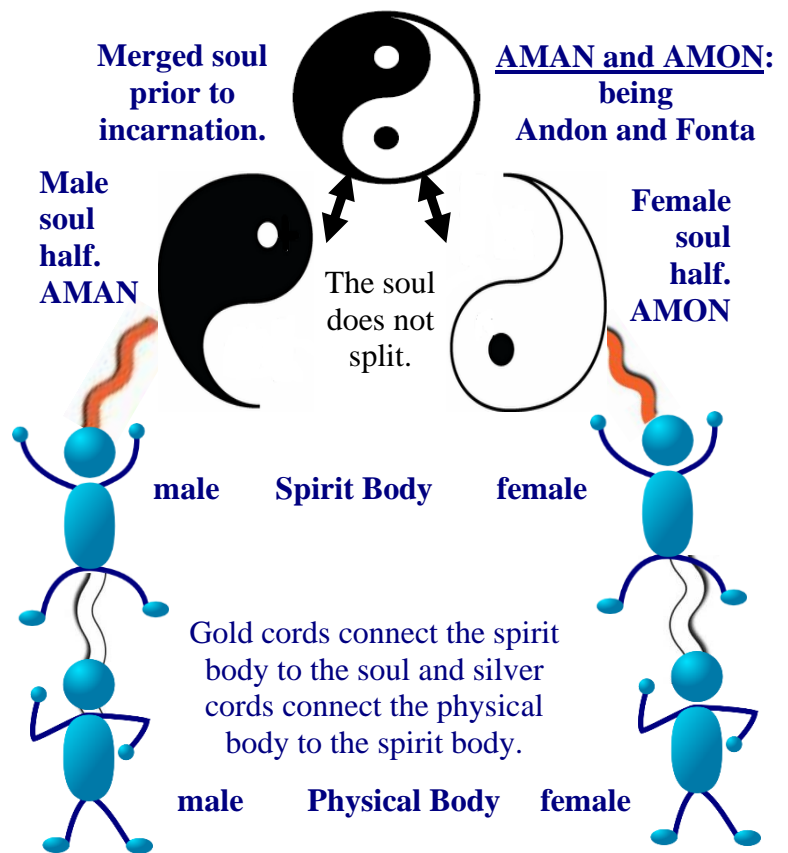
The Urantia Book (TUB) Paper 63

The First Human Family

(711.1) 63:0.1 URANTIA was registered as an inhabited world when the first two human beings — the twins — were eleven years old, and before they had become the parents of the first-born of the second generation of actual human beings. And the archangel message from Salvington, on this occasion of formal planetary recognition, closed with these words:

(711.2) 63:0.2 “Man-mind has appeared on 606 (Earth) of Satania, and these parents of the new race shall be called *Andon* and *Fonta*. And all archangels pray that these creatures may speedily be endowed with the personal indwelling of the gift of the spirit of the Universal Father.”

(711.3) 63:0.3 Andon is the Nebadon name which signifies “the first Fatherlike creature to exhibit human perfection hunger.” Fonta signifies “the first Sonlike creature to exhibit human perfection hunger.” Andon and Fonta never knew these names until they were bestowed upon them at the time of fusion with their Thought Adjusters. Throughout their mortal sojourn on Urantia (Earth) they called each other Sonta-an and Sonta-en, Sonta-an meaning “loved by mother,” Sonta-en signifying “loved by father.” They gave themselves these names, and the meanings are significant of their mutual regard and affection.



1. Andon and Fonta

(711.4) 63:1.1 In many respects, Andon and Fonta were the most remarkable pair of human beings that have ever lived on the face of the Earth. This wonderful pair, the actual parents of all mankind, were in every way superior to many of their immediate descendants, and they were radically different from all of their ancestors, both immediate and remote.

(711.5) 63:1.2 The parents of this first human couple were apparently little different from the average of their tribe, though they were among its more intelligent members, that group which first learned to throw stones and to use clubs in fighting. They also made use of sharp spicules of stone, flint, and bone.

(711.6) 63:1.3 While still living with his parents, Andon had fastened a sharp piece of flint on the end of a club, using animal tendons for this purpose, and on no less than a dozen occasions he made good use of such a weapon in saving both his own life and that of his equally adventurous and inquisitive sister, who unfailingly accompanied him on all of his tours of exploration.

(711.7) 63:1.4 The decision of Andon and Fonta to flee from the Primates tribes implies a quality of mind far above the baser intelligence which characterised so many of their later descendants who stooped to mate

with their retarded cousins of the simian tribes. But their vague feeling of being something more than mere animals was due to the possession of personality and was augmented by the indwelling presence of the Thought Adjusters.

2. The Flight of the Twins

(712.1) 63:2.1 After Andon and Fonta had decided to flee northward, they succumbed to their fears for a time, especially the fear of displeasing their father and immediate family. They envisaged being set upon by hostile relatives and thus recognized the possibility of meeting death at the hands of their already jealous tribesmen. As youngsters, the twins had spent most of their time in each other's company and for this reason had never been overly popular with their animal cousins of the Primates tribe. Nor had they improved their standing in the tribe by building a separate, and a very superior, tree home.

(712.2) 63:2.2 And it was in this new home among the treetops, one night after they had been awakened by a violent storm, and as they held each other in fearful and fond embrace, that they finally and fully made up their minds to flee from the tribal habitat and the home treetops.

(712.3) 63:2.3 They had already prepared a crude treetop retreat some half-day's journey to the north. This was their secret and safe hiding place for the first day away from the home forests. Notwithstanding that the twins shared the Primates' deathly fear of being on the ground at nighttime, they sallied forth shortly before nightfall on their northern trek. While it required unusual courage for them to undertake this night journey, even with a full moon, they correctly concluded that they were less likely to be missed and pursued by their tribesmen and relatives. And they safely made their previously prepared rendezvous shortly after midnight.

(712.4) 63:2.4 On their northward journey they discovered an exposed flint deposit and, finding many stones suitably shaped for various uses, gathered up a supply for the future. In attempting to chip these flints so that they would be better adapted for certain purposes, Andon discovered their sparking quality and conceived the idea of building fire. But the notion did not take firm hold of him at the time as the climate was still salubrious and there was little need of fire.

(712.5) 63:2.5 But the autumn sun was getting lower in the sky, and as they journeyed northward, the nights grew cooler and cooler. Already they had been forced to make use of animal skins for warmth. Before they had been away from home one moon, Andon signified to his mate that he thought he could make fire with the flint. They tried for two months to utilize the flint spark for kindling a fire but only met with failure. Each day this couple would strike the flints and endeavour to ignite the wood. Finally, one evening about the time of the setting of the sun, the secret of the technique was unravelled when it occurred to Fonta to climb a near-by tree to secure an abandoned bird's nest. The nest was dry and highly inflammable and consequently flared right up into a full blaze the moment the spark fell upon it. They were so surprised and startled at their success that they almost lost the fire, but they saved it by the addition of suitable fuel, and then began the first search for firewood by the parents of all mankind.

(712.6) 63:2.6 This was one of the most joyous moments in their short but eventful lives. All night long they sat up watching their fire burn, vaguely realizing that they had made a discovery which would make it possible for them to defy climate and thus forever to be independent of their animal relatives of the southern lands. After three days' rest and enjoyment of the fire, they journeyed on.

(712.7) 63:2.7 The Primates ancestors of Andon had often replenished fire which had been kindled by lightning, but never before had the creatures of earth possessed a method of starting fire at will. But it was a long time before the twins learned that dry moss and other materials would kindle fire just as well as birds' nests.

3. Andon's Family

(713.1) 63:3.1 It was almost two years from the night of the twins' departure from home before their first child was born. They named him Sontad; and Sontad was the first creature to be born on Urantia (Earth) who was wrapped in protective coverings at the time of birth. The human race had begun, and with this new evolution there appeared the instinct properly to care for the increasingly enfeebled infants which would characterise the progressive development of mind of the intellectual order as contrasted with the more purely animal type.

(713.2) 63:3.2 Andon and Fonta had nineteen children in all, and they lived to enjoy the association of almost half a hundred grandchildren and half a dozen great-grandchildren. The family was domiciled in four adjoining rock shelters, or semicaves, three of which were interconnected by hallways which had been excavated in the soft limestone with flint tools devised by Andon's children.

(713.3) 63:3.3 These early Andonites evinced a very marked clannish spirit; they hunted in groups and never strayed very far from the home-site. They seemed to realise that they were an isolated and unique group of living beings and should therefore avoid becoming separated. This feeling of intimate kinship was undoubtedly due to the enhanced mind ministry of the adjutant spirits.

(713.4) 63:3.4 Andon and Fonta laboured incessantly for the nurture and uplift of the clan. They lived to the age of forty-two, when both were killed at the time of an earthquake by the falling of an overhanging rock. Five of their children and eleven grandchildren perished with them, and almost a score of their descendants suffered serious injuries.

(713.5) 63:3.5 Upon the death of his parents, Sontad, despite a seriously injured foot, immediately assumed the leadership of the clan and was ably assisted by his wife, his eldest sister. Their first task was to roll up stones to effectively entomb their dead parents, brothers, sisters, and children. Undue significance should not attach to this act of burial. Their ideas of survival after death were very vague and indefinite, being largely derived from their fantastic and variegated dream life.

(713.6) 63:3.6 This family of Andon and Fonta held together until the twentieth generation, when combined food competition and social friction brought about the beginning of dispersion.

4. The Andonic Clans

(713.7) 63:4.1 Primitive man — the Andonites — had black eyes and a swarthy complexion, something of a cross between yellow and red. Melanin is a colouring substance which is found in the skins of all human beings. It is the original Andonic skin pigment. In general appearance and skin colour these early Andonites more nearly resembled the present-day Eskimo than any other type of living human beings. They were the first creatures to use the skins of animals as a protection against cold; they had little more hair on their bodies than present-day humans.

(713.8) 63:4.2 The tribal life of the animal ancestors of these early men had foreshadowed the beginnings of numerous social conventions, and with the expanding emotions and augmented brain powers of these beings, there was an immediate development in social organisation and a new division of clan labour. They were exceedingly imitative, but the play instinct was only slightly developed, and the sense of humour was almost entirely absent. Primitive man smiled occasionally, but he never indulged in hearty laughter. Humour was the legacy of the later Adamic race. These early human beings were not so sensitive to pain nor so reactive to unpleasant situations as were many of the later evolving mortals. Childbirth was not a painful or distressing ordeal to Fonta and her immediate progeny.



(714.1) 63:4.3 They were a wonderful tribe. The males would fight heroically for the safety of their mates and their offspring; the females were affectionately devoted to their children. But their patriotism was wholly limited to the immediate clan. They were very loyal to their families; they would die without question in defence of their children, but they were not able to grasp the idea of trying to make the world a better place for their grandchildren. Altruism was as yet unborn in the human heart, notwithstanding that all of the emotions essential to the birth of religion were already present in these Urantia (Earth) aborigines.

(714.2) 63:4.4 These early men possessed a touching affection for their comrades and certainly had a real, although crude, idea of friendship. It was a common sight in later times, during their constantly recurring battles with the inferior tribes, to see one of these primitive men valiantly fighting with one hand while he struggled on, trying to protect and save an injured fellow warrior. Many of the most noble and highly human traits of subsequent evolutionary development were touchingly foreshadowed in these primitive peoples.

(714.3) 63:4.5 The original Andonic clan maintained an unbroken line of leadership until the twenty-seventh generation, when, no male offspring appearing among Sontad's direct descendants, two rival would-be rulers of the clan fell to fighting for supremacy.

(714.4) 63:4.6 Before the extensive dispersion of the Andonic clans a well-developed language had evolved from their early efforts to intercommunicate. This language continued to grow, and almost daily additions were made to it because of the new inventions and adaptations to environment which were developed by these active, restless, and curious people. And this language became the word of Urantia (Earth), the tongue of the early human family, until the later appearance of the coloured races.

(714.5) 63:4.7 As time passed, the Andonic clans grew in number, and the contact of the expanding families developed friction and misunderstandings. Only two things came to occupy the minds of these peoples: hunting to obtain food and fighting to avenge themselves against some real or supposed injustice or insult at the hands of the neighbouring tribes.

(714.6) 63:4.8 Family feuds increased, tribal wars broke out, and serious losses were sustained among the very best elements of the more able and advanced groups. Some of these losses were irreparable; some of the most valuable strains of ability and intelligence were forever lost to the world. This early race and its primitive civilisation were threatened with extinction by this incessant warfare of the clans.

(714.7) 63:4.9 It is impossible to induce such primitive beings long to live together in peace. Man is the descendant of fighting animals, and when closely associated, uncultured people irritate and offend each other. The Life Carriers know this tendency among evolutionary creatures and accordingly make provision for the eventual separation of developing human beings into at least three, and more often six, distinct and separate races.

5. Dispersion of the Andonites

(715.1) 63:5.1 The early Andon races did not penetrate very far into Asia, and they did not at first enter Africa. The geography of those times pointed them north, and farther and farther north these people journeyed until they were hindered by the slowly advancing ice of the third glacier.

(715.2) 63:5.2 Before this extensive ice sheet reached France and the British Isles, the descendants of Andon and Fonta had pushed on westward over Europe and had established more than one thousand separate settlements along the great rivers leading to the then warm waters of the North Sea.

(715.3) 63:5.3 These Andonic tribes were the early river dwellers of France; they lived along the river Somme for tens of thousands of years. The Somme is the one river unchanged by the glaciers, running down to the sea in those days much as it does today. And that explains why so much evidence of the Andonic descendants is found along the course of this river valley.



(715.4) 63:5.4 These aborigines of Urantia were not tree dwellers, though in emergencies they still betook themselves to the treetops. They regularly dwelt under the shelter of overhanging cliffs along the rivers and in hillside grottoes which afforded a good view of the approaches and sheltered them from the elements. They could thus enjoy the comfort of their fires without being too much inconvenienced by the smoke. They were not really cave dwellers either, though in subsequent times the later ice sheets came farther south and drove their descendants to the caves. They preferred to camp near the edge of a forest and beside a stream.

(715.5) 63:5.5 They very early became remarkably clever in disguising their partially sheltered abodes and showed great skill in constructing stone sleeping chambers, dome-shaped stone huts, into which they crawled at night. The entrance to such a hut was closed by rolling a stone in front of it, a large stone which had been placed inside for this purpose before the roof stones were finally put in place.

(715.6) 63:5.6 The Andonites were fearless and successful hunters and, with the exception of wild berries and certain fruits of the trees, lived exclusively on flesh. As Andon had invented the stone axe, so his descendants early discovered and made effective use of the throwing stick and the harpoon. At last a tool-creating mind was functioning in conjunction with an implement-using hand, and these early humans became highly skilful in the fashioning of flint tools. They travelled far and wide in search of flint, much as present-day humans journey to the ends of the earth in quest of gold, platinum, and diamonds.

(715.7) 63:5.7 And in many other ways these Andon tribes manifested a degree of intelligence which their retrogressing descendants did not attain in half a million years, though they did again and again rediscover various methods of kindling fire.

6. Onagar — The First Truth Teacher

(715.8) 63:6.1 As the Andonic dispersion extended, the cultural and spiritual status of the clans retrogressed for nearly ten thousand years until the days of Onagar, who assumed the leadership of these tribes, brought peace among them, and for the first time, led all of them in the worship of the “Breath Giver to men and animals.”

(716.1) 63:6.2 Andon’s philosophy had been most confused; he had barely escaped becoming a fire worshiper because of the great comfort derived from his accidental discovery of fire. Reason, however, directed him from his own discovery to the sun as a superior and more awe-inspiring source of heat and light, but it was too remote, and so he failed to become a sun worshiper.

(716.2) 63:6.3 The Andonites early developed a fear of the elements — thunder, lightning, rain, snow, hail, and ice. But hunger was the constantly recurring urge of these early days, and since they largely subsisted on animals, they eventually evolved a form of animal worship. To Andon, the larger food animals were symbols of creative might and sustaining power. From time to time it became the custom to designate various of these larger animals as objects of worship. During the vogue of a particular animal, crude outlines of it would be drawn on the walls of the caves, and later on, as continued progress was made in the arts, such an animal god was engraved on various ornaments.

(716.3) 63:6.4 Very early the Andonic peoples formed the habit of refraining from eating the flesh of the animal of tribal veneration. Presently, in order more suitably to impress the minds of their youths, they evolved a ceremony of reverence which was carried out about the body of one of these venerated animals; and still later on, this primitive performance developed into the more elaborate sacrificial ceremonies of their descendants. And this is the origin of sacrifices as a part of worship. This idea was elaborated by Moses in the Hebrew ritual and was preserved, in principle, by the Apostle Paul as the doctrine of atonement for sin by “the shedding of blood.”

(716.4) 63:6.5 That food was the all-important thing in the lives of these primitive human beings is shown by the prayer taught these simple folks by Onagar, their great teacher. And this prayer was:

(716.5) 63:6.6 “O Breath of Life, give us this day our daily food, deliver us from the curse of the ice, save us from our forest enemies, and with mercy receive us into the Great Beyond.”



(716.6) 63:6.7 Onagar maintained headquarters on the northern shores of the ancient Mediterranean in the region of the present Caspian Sea at a settlement called Oban, the tarrying place on the westward turning of the travel trail leading up northward from the Mesopotamian southland. From Oban he sent out teachers to the remote settlements to spread his new doctrines of one Deity and his concept of the hereafter, which he called the Great Beyond. These emissaries of Onagar were the world's first missionaries; they were also the first human beings to cook meat, the first regularly to use fire in the preparation of food. They cooked flesh on the ends of sticks and also on hot stones; later on they roasted large pieces in the fire, but their descendants almost entirely reverted to the use of raw flesh.

(716.7) 63:6.8 Onagar was born 983,323 years ago (from A.D. 1934), and he lived to be sixty-nine years of age. The record of the achievements of this master mind and spiritual leader of the pre-Planetary Prince days is a thrilling recital of the organisation of these primitive peoples into a real society. He instituted an efficient tribal government, the like of which was not attained by succeeding generations in many millenniums. Never again, until the arrival of the Planetary Prince, was there such a high spiritual civilisation on earth. These simple people had a real though primitive religion, but it was subsequently lost to their deteriorating descendants.

(717.1) 63:6.9 **Although both Andon and Fonta had received Thought Adjusters, as had many of their descendants, it was not until the days of Onagar that the Adjusters and guardian seraphim came in great numbers to Urantia (Earth). This was, indeed, the golden age of primitive man.**

7. The Survival of Andon and Fonta

(717.2) 63:7.1 Andon and Fonta, the splendid founders of the human race, received recognition at the time of the adjudication of Urantia (Earth) upon the arrival of the Planetary Prince, and in due time they emerged from the regime of the Mansion Worlds with citizenship status on Jerusem. Although they have never been permitted to return to Urantia (Earth), they are cognizant of the history of the race they founded. They grieved over the Caligastia betrayal, sorrowed because of the Adamic failure, but rejoiced exceedingly when announcement was received that Michael had selected their world as the theatre for his final bestowal.

(717.3) 63:7.2 On Jerusem (capital on the first of the Celestial Heaven spheres) both Andon and Fonta were fused with their Thought Adjusters, as also were several of their children, including Sontad, but the majority of even their immediate descendants only achieved Spirit fusion.

(717.4) 63:7.3 Andon and Fonta, shortly after their arrival on Jerusem, received permission from the System Sovereign to return to the first Mansion World to serve with the morontia personalities who welcome the pilgrims of time from Urantia to the heavenly spheres. And they have been assigned indefinitely to this service. They sought to send greetings to Urantia in connection with these revelations, but this request was wisely denied them.

(717.5) 63:7.4 And this is the recital of the most heroic and fascinating chapter in all the history of Urantia (Earth), the story of the evolution, life struggles, death, and eternal survival of the unique parents of all mankind.

(717.6) 63:7.5 [Presented by a Life Carrier resident on Urantia.]

4. First peoples to reach Tasmania – south eastern Australia

The Urantia Book (TUB) Paper 64

The Evolutionary Races of Colour

(718.1) 64:0.1 THIS is the story of the evolutionary races of Urantia (Earth) from the days of Andon and Fonta, almost one million years ago (nearly 993,500 years ago), down through the times of the Planetary Prince to the end of the ice age.

(718.2) 64:0.2 The human race is almost one million years old, and the first half of its story roughly corresponds to the pre-Planetary Prince (Caligastia soul partner pair with the Daligastia soul partner pair as their deputies, being Lanonandek spirits from within our local universe of Nebadon) days of Urantia (Earth). The latter half of the history of mankind begins at the time of the arrival of the Planetary Prince and the appearance of the six coloured races and roughly corresponds to the period commonly regarded as the Old Stone Age.

1. The Andonic Aborigines

(718.3) 64:1.1 Primitive man made his evolutionary appearance on earth (Urantia) a little less than one million years ago, and he had a vigorous experience. He instinctively sought to escape the danger of mingling with the inferior simian tribes. But he could not migrate eastward because of the arid Tibetan land elevations, 30,000 feet above sea level; neither could he go south nor west because of the expanded Mediterranean Sea, which then extended eastward to the Indian Ocean; and as he went north, he encountered the advancing ice. But even when further migration was blocked by the ice, and though the dispersing tribes became increasingly hostile, the more intelligent groups never entertained the idea of going southward to live among their hairy tree-dwelling cousins of inferior intellect.

(718.4) 64:1.2 Many of man's earliest religious emotions grew out of his feeling of helplessness in the shut-in environment of this geographic situation — mountains to the right, water to the left, and ice in front. But these progressive Andonites would not turn back to their inferior tree-dwelling relatives in the south.

(718.5) 64:1.3 These Andonites avoided the forests in contrast with the habits of their nonhuman relatives. In the forests man has always deteriorated; human evolution has made progress only in the open and in the higher latitudes. The cold and hunger of the open lands stimulate action, invention, and resourcefulness. While these Andonic tribes were developing the pioneers of the present human race amidst the hardships and privations of these rugged northern climes, their backward cousins were luxuriating in the southern tropical forests of the land of their early common origin.

(718.6) 64:1.4 These events occurred during the times of the third glacier, the first according to the reckoning of geologists. The first two glaciers were not extensive in northern Europe.

(718.7) 64:1.5 During most of the ice age England was connected by land with France, while later on Africa was joined to Europe by the Sicilian land bridge. At the time of the Andonic migrations there was a continuous land path from England in the west on through Europe and Asia to Java (Indonesia) in the east; but Australia was again isolated, which further accentuated the development of its own peculiar fauna.

(719.1) 64:1.6 950,000 years ago the descendants of Andon and Fonta (the first of the Andonites) had migrated far to the east and to the west. To the west they passed over Europe to France and England. In later times they penetrated eastward as far as Java, where their bones were so recently found — the so-called Java man — and then journeyed on to Tasmania (south eastern Australia).

(719.2) 64:1.7 The groups going west became less contaminated with the backward stocks of mutual ancestral origin than those going east, who mingled so freely with their retarded animal cousins. These unprogressive individuals drifted southward and presently mated with the inferior tribes. Later on, increasing numbers of their mongrel descendants returned to the north to mate with the rapidly expanding Andonic peoples, and such unfortunate unions unfailingly deteriorated the superior stock. Fewer and fewer of the primitive settlements maintained the worship of the Breath Giver. This early dawn civilisation was threatened with extinction.

(719.3) 64:1.8 And thus it has ever been on Urantia (Earth). Civilisations of great promise have successively deteriorated and have finally been extinguished by the folly of allowing the superior freely to procreate with the inferior.

2. The Foxhall Peoples

(719.4) 64:2.1 900,000 years ago the arts of Andon and Fonta (also known as Aman and Amon – first man and first woman) and the culture of Onagar were vanishing from the face of the earth; culture, religion, and even flintworking were at their lowest ebb.

(719.5) 64:2.2 These were the times when large numbers of inferior mongrel groups were arriving in England from southern France. These tribes were so largely mixed with the forest apelike creatures that they were scarcely human. They had no religion but were crude flintworkers and possessed sufficient intelligence to kindle fire.

(719.6) 64:2.3 They were followed in Europe by a somewhat superior and prolific people, whose descendants soon spread over the entire continent from the ice in the north to the Alps and Mediterranean in the south. These tribes are the so-called *Heidelberg race*.

(719.7) 64:2.4 During this long period of cultural decadence the Foxhall peoples of England and the Badonan tribes northwest of India continued to hold on to some of the traditions of Andon and certain remnants of the culture of Onagar.

(719.8) 64:2.5 The Foxhall peoples were farthest west and succeeded in retaining much of the Andonic culture; they also preserved their knowledge of flintworking, which they transmitted to their descendants, the ancient ancestors of the Eskimos.



(719.9) 64:2.6 Though the remains of the Foxhall peoples were the last to be discovered in England, these Andonites were really the first human beings to live in those regions. At that time the land bridge still connected France with England; and since most of the early settlements of the Andon descendants were located along the rivers and seashores of that early day, they are now under the waters of the English Channel and the North Sea, but some three or four are still above water on the English coast.

(720.1) 64:2.7 Many of the more intelligent and spiritual of the Foxhall peoples maintained their racial superiority and perpetuated their primitive religious customs. And these people, as they were later

admixed with subsequent stocks, journeyed on west from England after a later ice visitation and have survived as the present-day Eskimos.



3. The Badonan Tribes

(720.2) 64:3.1 Besides the Foxhall peoples in the west, another struggling centre of culture persisted in the east. This group was located in the foothills of the northwestern Indian highlands among the tribes of Badonan, a great-great-grandson of Andon. These people were the only descendants of Andon who never practiced human sacrifice.

(720.3) 64:3.2 These highland Badonites occupied an extensive plateau surrounded by forests, traversed by streams, and abounding in game. Like some of their cousins in Tibet, they lived in crude stone huts, hillside grottoes, and semi-underground passages.

(720.4) 64:3.3 While the tribes of the north grew more and more to fear the ice, those living near the homeland of their origin became exceedingly fearful of the water. They observed the Mesopotamian peninsula gradually sinking into the ocean, and though it emerged several times, the traditions of these primitive races grew up around the dangers of the sea and the fear of periodic engulfment. And this fear, together with their experience with river floods, explains why they sought out the highlands as a safe place in which to live.

(720.5) 64:3.4 To the east of the Badonan peoples, in the Siwalik Hills of northern India, may be found fossils that approach nearer to transition types between man and the various prehuman groups than any others on earth.

(720.6) 64:3.5 850,000 years ago the superior Badonan tribes began a warfare of extermination directed against their inferior and animalistic neighbours. In less than one thousand years most of the borderland animal groups of these regions had been either destroyed or driven back to the southern forests. This

campaign for the extermination of inferiors brought about a slight improvement in the hill tribes of that age. And the mixed descendants of this improved Badonite stock appeared on the stage of action as an apparently new people — the *Neanderthal race*.

4. The Neanderthal Races

(720.7) 64:4.1 The Neanderthals were excellent fighters, and they travelled extensively. They gradually spread from the highland centres in northwest India to France on the west, China on the east, and even down into northern Africa. They dominated the world for almost half a million years until the times of the migration of the evolutionary races of colour.

(720.8) 64:4.2 800,000 years ago game was abundant; many species of deer, as well as elephants and hippopotamuses, roamed over Europe. Cattle were plentiful; horses and wolves were everywhere. The Neanderthals were great hunters, and the tribes in France were the first to adopt the practice of giving the most successful hunters the choice of women for wives.

(721.1) 64:4.3 The reindeer was highly useful to these Neanderthal peoples, serving as food, clothing, and for tools, since they made various uses of the horns and bones. They had little culture, but they greatly improved the work in flint until it almost reached the levels of the days of Andon. Large flints attached to wooden handles came back into use and served as axes and picks.

(721.2) 64:4.4 750,000 years ago the fourth ice sheet was well on its way south. With their improved implements the Neanderthals made holes in the ice covering the northern rivers and thus were able to spear the fish which came up to these vents. Ever these tribes retreated before the advancing ice, which at this time made its most extensive invasion of Europe.

(721.3) 64:4.5 In these times the Siberian glacier was making its southernmost march, compelling early man to move southward, back toward the lands of his origin. But the human species had so differentiated that the danger of further mingling with its non-progressive simian relatives was greatly lessened.

(721.4) 64:4.6 700,000 years ago the fourth glacier, the greatest of all in Europe, was in recession; men and animals were returning north. The climate was cool and moist, and primitive man again thrived in Europe and western Asia. Gradually the forests spread north over land which had been so recently covered by the glacier.

(721.5) 64:4.7 Mammalian life had been little changed by the great glacier. These animals persisted in that narrow belt of land lying between the ice and the Alps and, upon the retreat of the glacier, again rapidly spread out over all Europe. There arrived from Africa, over the Sicilian land bridge, straight-tusked elephants, broad-nosed rhinoceroses, hyenas, and African lions, and these new animals virtually exterminated the saber-toothed tigers and the hippopotamuses.

(721.6) 64:4.8 650,000 years ago witnessed the continuation of the mild climate. By the middle of the interglacial period it had become so warm that the Alps were almost denuded of ice and snow.

(721.7) 64:4.9 600,000 years ago the ice had reached its then northernmost point of retreat and, after a pause of a few thousand years, started south again on its fifth excursion. But there was little modification of climate for fifty thousand years. Man and the animals of Europe were little changed. The slight aridity of the former period lessened, and the alpine glaciers descended far down the river valleys.

(721.8) 64:4.10 550,000 years ago the advancing glacier again pushed man and the animals south. But this time man had plenty of room in the wide belt of land stretching northeast into Asia and lying between the ice sheet and the then greatly expanded Black Sea extension of the Mediterranean.

(721.9) 64:4.11 These times of the fourth and fifth glaciers witnessed the further spread of the crude culture of the Neanderthal races. But there was so little progress that it truly appeared as though the attempt to produce a new and modified type of intelligent life on Urantia (Earth) was about to fail. For almost a quarter of a million years these primitive peoples drifted on, hunting and fighting, by spells improving in certain directions, but, on the whole, steadily retrogressing as compared with their superior Andonic ancestors.

(721.10) 64:4.12 During these spiritually dark ages the culture of superstitious mankind reached its lowest levels. The Neanderthals really had no religion beyond a shameful superstition. They were deathly afraid of clouds, more especially of mists and fogs. A primitive religion of the fear of natural forces gradually developed, while animal worship declined as improvement in tools, with abundance of game, enabled these people to live with lessened anxiety about food; the sex rewards of the chase tended greatly to improve hunting skill. This new religion of fear led to attempts to placate the invisible forces behind these natural elements and culminated, later on, in the sacrificing of humans to appease these invisible and unknown physical forces. And this terrible practice of human sacrifice has been perpetuated by the more backward peoples of Urantia (Earth) right on down to the twentieth century.

(722.1) 64:4.13 These early Neanderthals could hardly be called sun worshipers. They rather lived in fear of the dark; they had a mortal dread of nightfall. As long as the moon shone a little, they managed to get along, but in the dark of the moon they grew panicky and began the sacrifice of their best specimens of manhood and womanhood in an effort to induce the moon again to shine. The sun, they early learned, would regularly return, but the moon they conjectured only returned because they sacrificed their fellow tribesmen. As the race advanced, the object and purpose of sacrifice progressively changed, but the offering of human sacrifice as a part of religious ceremonial long persisted.

5. Origin of the Coloured Races

(722.2) 64:5.1 500,000 years ago the Badonan tribes of the northwestern highlands of India became involved in another great racial struggle. For more than one hundred years this relentless warfare raged, and when the long fight was finished, only about one hundred families were left. But these survivors were the most intelligent and desirable of all the then living descendants of Andon and Fonta.

(722.3) 64:5.2 And now, among these highland Badonites there was a new and strange occurrence. A man and woman living in the northeastern part of the then inhabited highland region began *suddenly* to produce a family of unusually intelligent children. This was the *Sangik family*, the ancestors of all of the six coloured races of Urantia (Earth).

(722.4) 64:5.3 These **Sangik children, nineteen in number**, were **not only intelligent above their fellows**, but their skins manifested a unique tendency to turn various colours upon exposure to sunlight. Among these **nineteen children were five red, two orange, four yellow, two green, four blue, and two indigo**. These colours became more pronounced as the children grew older, and when these youths later mated with their fellow tribesmen, all of their offspring tended toward the skin colour of the Sangik parent.

(722.5) 64:5.4 And now I interrupt the chronological narrative, after calling attention to **the arrival of the Planetary Prince at about this time**, while we separately consider the six Sangik races of Urantia.

6. The Six Sangik Races of Urantia

(722.6) 64:6.1 On an average evolutionary planet the six evolutionary races of colour appear one by one; the **red man is the first to evolve**, and for ages he roams the world before the succeeding coloured races

make their appearance. **The simultaneous emergence of all six races on Urantia, and in one family, was most unusual.**

(723.1) 64:6.2 The appearance of the earlier Andonites on Urantia (Earth) was also something new in Satania (our local system of 1,000 inhabitable worlds of which 619 are inhabited, Earth being number 606). On no other world in the local system has such a race of will creatures evolved in advance of the evolutionary races of colour. (Andon and Fonta were the first of humanity to have free will – being the first Andonites. The Sangik family being the introduction of the races of colour.)

(723.2) 64:6.3 1. **The red man.** These peoples were remarkable specimens of the human race, in many ways superior to Andon and Fonta. They were a most intelligent group and were the first of the Sangik children to develop a tribal civilisation and government. They were always monogamous (married to, or having a sexual relationship with, only one person at a time); even their mixed descendants seldom practiced plural mating.

(723.3) 64:6.4 In later times they had serious and prolonged trouble with their yellow brethren in Asia. They were aided by their early invention of the bow and arrow, but they had unfortunately inherited much of the tendency of their ancestors to fight among themselves, and this so weakened them that the yellow tribes were able to drive them off the Asiatic continent.

(723.4) 64:6.5 **About eighty-five thousand years ago the comparatively pure remnants of the red race went en masse across to North America, and shortly thereafter the Bering land isthmus sank, thus isolating them. No red man ever returned to Asia. But throughout Siberia, China, central Asia, India, and Europe they left behind much of their stock blended with the other coloured races.**

(723.5) 64:6.6 When the red man crossed over into America, he brought along much of the teachings and traditions of his early origin. His immediate ancestors had been in touch with the later activities of the world headquarters of the Planetary Prince (Daligastia soul partners ran these headquarters on behalf of Caligastia soul partners being the Planetary Prince). But in a short time after reaching the Americas, the red men began to lose sight of these teachings, and there occurred a great decline in intellectual and spiritual culture. Very soon these people again fell to fighting so fiercely among themselves that it appeared that these tribal wars would result in the speedy extinction of this remnant of the comparatively pure red race.

(723.6) 64:6.7 Because of this great retrogression the red men seemed doomed when, about sixty-five thousand years ago, Onamonalonton appeared as their leader and spiritual deliverer. He brought temporary peace among the American red men and revived their worship of the “Great Spirit.” Onamonalonton lived to be ninety-six years of age and maintained his headquarters among the great redwood trees of California. Many of his later descendants have come down to modern times among the Blackfoot Indians.

(723.7) 64:6.8 As time passed, the teachings of Onamonalonton became hazy traditions. Internecine wars were resumed, and never after the days of this great teacher did another leader succeed in bringing universal peace among them. Increasingly the more intelligent strains perished in these tribal struggles; otherwise a great civilisation would have been built upon the North American continent by these able and intelligent red men.

(723.8) 64:6.9 After crossing over to America from China, the northern red man never again came in contact with other world influences (except the Eskimo) until he was later discovered by the white man. It was most unfortunate that the red man almost completely missed his opportunity of being upstepped by the admixture of the later Adamic stock. As it was, the red man could not rule the white man, and he would not willingly serve him. In such a circumstance, if the two races do not blend, one or the other is doomed.

(723.9) 64:6.10 **2. *The orange man.*** The outstanding characteristic of this race was their peculiar urge to build, to build anything and everything, even to the piling up of vast mounds of stone just to see which tribe could build the largest mound. Though they were not a progressive people, they profited much from the schools of the Prince and sent delegates there for instruction.

(724.1) 64:6.11 The orange race was the first to follow the coast line southward toward Africa as the Mediterranean Sea withdrew to the west. But they never secured a favourable footing in Africa and were wiped out of existence by the later arriving green race.

(724.2) 64:6.12 Before the end came, this people lost much cultural and spiritual ground. But there was a great revival of higher living as a result of the wise leadership of Porshunta, the master mind of this unfortunate race, who ministered to them when their headquarters was at Armageddon (the Palestinian city of Megiddo, located on a pass commanding a road connecting Egypt and Syria) some three hundred thousand years ago.

(724.3) 64:6.13 The last great struggle between the orange and the green men occurred in the region of the lower Nile valley in Egypt. This long-drawn-out battle was waged for almost one hundred years, and at its close very few of the orange race were left alive. The shattered remnants of these people were absorbed by the green and by the later arriving indigo men. But as a race the orange man ceased to exist about one hundred thousand years ago.

(724.4) 64:6.14 **3. *The yellow man.*** The primitive yellow tribes were the first to abandon the chase, establish settled communities, and develop a home life based on agriculture. Intellectually they were somewhat inferior to the red man, but socially and collectively they proved themselves superior to all of the Sangik peoples in the matter of fostering racial civilisation. Because they developed a fraternal spirit, the various tribes learning to live together in relative peace, they were able to drive the red race before them as they gradually expanded into Asia.

(724.5) 64:6.15 They travelled far from the influences of the spiritual headquarters of the world and drifted into great darkness following the Caligastia apostasy (the abandonment or renunciation of a religious or political belief or principle – capitulation into Lucifer's Rebellion); but there occurred one brilliant age among this people when Singlangton, about one hundred thousand years ago, assumed the leadership of these tribes and proclaimed the worship of the "One Truth."

(724.6) 64:6.16 The survival of comparatively large numbers of the yellow race is due to their intertribal peacefulness. From the days of Singlangton to the times of modern China, the yellow race has been numbered among the more peaceful of the nations of Urantia (Earth). This race received a small but potent legacy of the later imported Adamic stock (Adam and Eve).

(724.7) 64:6.17 **4. *The green man.*** The green race was one of the less able groups of primitive men, and they were greatly weakened by extensive migrations in different directions. Before their dispersion these tribes experienced a great revival of culture under the leadership of Fantad, some three hundred and fifty thousand years ago.

(724.8) 64:6.18 The green race split into three major divisions: The northern tribes were subdued, enslaved, and absorbed by the yellow and blue races. The eastern group were amalgamated with the Indian peoples of those days, and remnants still persist among them. The southern nation entered Africa, where they destroyed their almost equally inferior orange cousins.

(724.9) 64:6.19 In many ways both groups were evenly matched in this struggle since each carried strains of the giant order, many of their leaders being eight and nine feet in height. These giant strains of the green man were mostly confined to this southern or Egyptian nation.

(725.1) 64:6.20 The remnants of the victorious green men were subsequently absorbed by the indigo race, the last of the coloured peoples to develop and emigrate from the original Sangik centre of race dispersion.

(725.2) 64:6.21 5. **The blue man.** The blue men were a great people. They early invented the spear and subsequently worked out the rudiments of many of the arts of modern civilisation. The blue man had the brain power of the red man associated with the soul and sentiment of the yellow man. The Adamic descendants preferred them to all of the later persisting coloured races.

(725.3) 64:6.22 The early blue men were responsive to the persuasions of the teachers of Prince Caligastia's staff and were thrown into great confusion by the subsequent perverted teachings of those traitorous leaders (following the Rebellion which commenced some 200,000 years ago). Like other primitive races they never fully recovered from the turmoil produced by the Caligastia betrayal, nor did they ever completely overcome their tendency to fight among themselves.

(725.4) 64:6.23 About five hundred years after Caligastia's downfall a widespread revival of learning and religion of a primitive sort — but none the less real and beneficial — occurred. Orlandof became a great teacher among the blue race and led many of the tribes back to the worship of the true God under the name of the "Supreme Chief." This was the greatest advance of the blue man until those later times when this race was so greatly upstepped by the admixture of the Adamic stock (commencing about 38,000 years ago).

(725.5) 64:6.24 The European researches and explorations of the Old Stone Age have largely to do with unearthing the tools, bones, and artcraft of these ancient blue men, for they persisted in Europe until recent times. **The so-called *white races* of Urantia (Earth) are the descendants of these blue men as they were first modified by slight mixture with yellow and red, and as they were later greatly upstepped by assimilating the greater portion of the violet race (Adamites – Adam and Eve).**

(725.6) 64:6.25 6. **The indigo race.** As the red men were the most advanced of all the Sangik peoples, so the black men were the least progressive. They were the last to migrate from their highland homes. They journeyed to Africa, taking possession of the continent, and have ever since remained there except when they have been forcibly taken away, from age to age, as slaves.

(725.7) 64:6.26 Isolated in Africa, the indigo peoples, like the red man, received little or none of the race elevation which would have been derived from the infusion of the Adamic stock. Alone in Africa, the indigo race made little advancement until the days of Orvonon, when they experienced a great spiritual awakening. While they later almost entirely forgot the "God of Gods" proclaimed by Orvonon, they did not entirely lose the desire to worship the Unknown; at least they maintained a form of worship up to a few thousand years ago.

(725.8) 64:6.27 **Notwithstanding their backwardness, these indigo peoples have exactly the same standing before the celestial powers as any other earthly race.**

(725.9) 64:6.28 These were ages of intense struggles between the various races, but near the headquarters of the Planetary Prince the more enlightened and more recently taught groups lived together in comparative harmony, though no great cultural conquest of the world races had been achieved up to the time of the serious disruption of this regime by the outbreak of the Lucifer rebellion (some 200,000 years ago).

(726.1) 64:6.29 From time to time all of these different peoples experienced cultural and spiritual revivals. Mansant was a great teacher of the post-Planetary Prince days. But mention is made only of those outstanding leaders and teachers who markedly influenced and inspired a whole race. With the passing of time, many lesser teachers arose in different regions; and in the aggregate they contributed much to the

sum total of those saving influences which prevented the total collapse of cultural civilisation, especially during the long and dark ages between the Caligastia rebellion and the arrival of Adam (and Eve).

(726.2) 64:6.30 There are many good and sufficient reasons for the plan of evolving either three or six coloured races on the worlds of space. Though Urantia (Earth) mortals may not be in a position fully to appreciate all of these reasons, we would call attention to the following:

(726.3) 64:6.31 1. Variety is indispensable to opportunity for the wide functioning of natural selection, differential survival of superior strains.

(726.4) 64:6.32 2. Stronger and better races are to be had from the interbreeding of diverse peoples when these different races are carriers of superior inheritance factors. And the Urantia (Earth) races would have benefited by such an early amalgamation provided such a conjoint people could have been subsequently effectively upstepped by a thoroughgoing admixture with the superior Adamic stock. The attempt to execute such an experiment on Urantia (Earth) under present racial conditions would be highly disastrous.

(726.5) 64:6.33 3. Competition is healthfully stimulated by diversification of races.

(726.6) 64:6.34 4. Differences in status of the races and of groups within each race are essential to the development of human tolerance and altruism.

(726.7) 64:6.35 5. **Homogeneity** (state of being all the same or all of the same kind) **of the human race is not desirable until the peoples of an evolving world attain comparatively high levels of spiritual development.**

7. Dispersion of the Coloured Races

(726.8) 64:7.1 When the coloured descendants of the Sangik family began to multiply, and as they sought opportunity for expansion into adjacent territory, the fifth glacier, the third of geologic count, was well advanced on its southern drift over Europe and Asia. These early coloured races were extraordinarily tested by the rigors and hardships of the glacial age of their origin. This glacier was so extensive in Asia that for thousands of years migration to eastern Asia was cut off. And not until the later retreat of the Mediterranean Sea, consequent upon the elevation of Arabia, was it possible for them to reach Africa.

(726.9) 64:7.2 Thus it was that for almost one hundred thousand years these Sangik peoples spread out around the foothills and mingled together more or less, notwithstanding the peculiar but natural antipathy which early manifested itself between the different races.

(726.10) 64:7.3 **Between the times of the Planetary Prince and Adam, India became the home of the most cosmopolitan population ever to be found on the face of the earth.** But it was unfortunate that this mixture came to contain so much of the green, orange, and indigo races. These secondary Sangik peoples found existence more easy and agreeable in the southlands, and many of them subsequently migrated to Africa. The primary Sangik peoples, the superior races, avoided the tropics, the red man going northeast to Asia, closely followed by the yellow man, while the blue race moved northwest into Europe.

(727.1) 64:7.4 The red men early began to migrate to the northeast, on the heels of the retreating ice, passing around the highlands of India and occupying all of northeastern Asia. They were closely followed by the yellow tribes, who subsequently drove them out of Asia into North America.

(727.2) 64:7.5 When the relatively pure-line remnants of the red race forsook Asia, there were eleven tribes, and they numbered a little over seven thousand men, women, and children. These tribes were accompanied by three small groups of mixed ancestry, the largest of these being a combination of the

orange and blue races. These three groups never fully fraternised with the red man and early journeyed southward to Mexico and Central America, where they were later joined by a small group of mixed yellows and reds. These peoples all intermarried and founded a new and amalgamated race, one which was much less warlike than the pure-line red men. Within five thousand years this amalgamated race broke up into three groups, establishing the civilisations respectively of Mexico, Central America, and South America. The South American offshoot did receive a faint touch of the blood of Adam.

(727.3) 64:7.6 To a certain extent the early red and yellow men mingled in Asia, and the offspring of this union journeyed on to the east and along the southern seacoast and, eventually, were driven by the rapidly increasing yellow race onto the peninsulas and near-by islands of the sea. They are the present-day brown men.

(727.4) 64:7.7 The yellow race has continued to occupy the central regions of eastern Asia. Of all the six coloured races they have survived in greatest numbers. While the yellow men now and then engaged in racial war, they did not carry on such incessant and relentless wars of extermination as were waged by the red, green, and orange men. These three races virtually destroyed themselves before they were finally all but annihilated by their enemies of other races.

(727.5) 64:7.8 Since the fifth glacier did not extend so far south in Europe, the way was partially open for these Sangik peoples to migrate to the northwest; and upon the retreat of the ice the blue men, together with a few other small racial groups, migrated westward along the old trails of the Andon tribes. They invaded Europe in successive waves, occupying most of the continent.

(727.6) 64:7.9 In Europe they soon encountered the Neanderthal descendants of their early and common ancestor, Andon. These older European Neanderthals had been driven south and east by the glacier and thus were in position quickly to encounter and absorb their invading cousins of the Sangik tribes.

(727.7) 64:7.10 In general and to start with, the Sangik tribes were more intelligent than, and in most ways far superior to, the deteriorated descendants of the early Andonic plainmen; and the mingling of these Sangik tribes with the Neanderthal peoples led to the immediate improvement of the older race. It was this infusion of Sangik blood, more especially that of the blue man, which produced that marked improvement in the Neanderthal peoples exhibited by the successive waves of increasingly intelligent tribes that swept over Europe from the east.

(727.8) 64:7.11 During the following interglacial period this new Neanderthal race extended from England to India. The remnant of the blue race left in the old Persian peninsula later amalgamated with certain others, primarily the yellow; and the resultant blend, subsequently somewhat upstepped by the violet race of Adam, has persisted as the swarthy nomadic tribes of modern Arabs.

(728.1) 64:7.12 All efforts to identify the Sangik ancestry of modern peoples must take into account the later improvement of the racial strains by the subsequent admixture of Adamic blood.

(728.2) 64:7.13 The superior races sought the northern or temperate climes, while the orange, green, and indigo races successively gravitated to Africa over the newly elevated land bridge which separated the westward retreating Mediterranean from the Indian Ocean.

(728.3) 64:7.14 The last of the Sangik peoples to migrate from their centre of race origin was the indigo man. About the time the green man was killing off the orange race in Egypt and greatly weakening himself in so doing, the great black exodus started south through Palestine along the coast; and later, when these physically strong indigo peoples overran Egypt, they wiped the green man out of existence by sheer force of numbers. These indigo races absorbed the remnants of the orange man and much of the stock of the green man, and certain of the indigo tribes were considerably improved by this racial amalgamation.

(728.4) 64:7.15 And so it appears that Egypt was first dominated by the orange man, then by the green, followed by the indigo (black) man, and still later by a mongrel race of indigo, blue, and modified green men. But long before Adam arrived, the blue men of Europe and the mixed races of Arabia had driven the indigo race out of Egypt and far south on the African continent.

(728.5) 64:7.16 **As the Sangik migrations draw to a close, the green and orange races are gone, the red man holds North America, the yellow man eastern Asia, the blue man Europe, and the indigo race has gravitated to Africa.** India harbors a blend of the secondary Sangik races, and the brown man, a blend of the red and yellow, holds the islands off the Asiatic coast. An amalgamated race of rather superior potential occupies the highlands of South America. The purer Andonites live in the extreme northern regions of Europe and in Iceland, Greenland, and northeastern North America.

(728.6) 64:7.17 During the periods of farthest glacial advance the westernmost of the Andon tribes came very near being driven into the sea. They lived for years on a narrow southern strip of the present island of England. And it was the tradition of these repeated glacial advances that drove them to take to the sea when the sixth and last glacier finally appeared. They were the first marine adventurers. They built boats and started in search of new lands which they hoped might be free from the terrifying ice invasions. And some of them reached Iceland, others Greenland, but the vast majority perished from hunger and thirst on the open sea.

(728.7) 64:7.18 A little more than eighty thousand years ago, shortly after the red man entered northwestern North America, the freezing over of the north seas and the advance of local ice fields on Greenland drove these Eskimo descendants of the Urantia aborigines to seek a better land, a new home; and they were successful, safely crossing the narrow straits which then separated Greenland from the northeastern land masses of North America. They reached the continent about twenty-one hundred years after the red man arrived in Alaska. Subsequently some of the mixed stock of the blue man journeyed westward and amalgamated with the later-day Eskimos, and this union was slightly beneficial to the Eskimo tribes.

(728.8) 64:7.19 About five thousand years ago a chance meeting occurred between an Indian tribe and a lone Eskimo group on the southeastern shores of Hudson Bay. These two tribes found it difficult to communicate with each other, but very soon they intermarried with the result that these Eskimos were eventually absorbed by the more numerous red men. And this represents the only contact of the North American red man with any other human stock down to about one thousand years ago, when the white man first chanced to land on the Atlantic coast.

(729.1) 64:7.20 The struggles of these early ages were characterised by courage, bravery, and even heroism. And we all regret that so many of those sterling and rugged traits of your early ancestors have been lost to the later-day races. While we appreciate the value of many of the refinements of advancing civilisation, we miss the magnificent persistency and superb devotion of your early ancestors, which oftentimes bordered on grandeur and sublimity.

(729.2) 64:7.21 [Presented by a Life Carrier resident on Urantia.]

NOTE: We each have assigned to us a pair of Seraphim Angels. They record our personal history in detail and this is accessible for eternity. Not only is the history of a society and its people always available but also the personal history of every individual personality.

5. Noah and the Ark The Urantia Book (TUB)

7. The Floods in Mesopotamia

(874.6) 78:7.1 The river dwellers were accustomed to rivers overflowing their banks at certain seasons; these periodic floods were annual events in their lives. But new perils threatened the valley of Mesopotamia as a result of progressive geologic changes to the north.

(874.7) 78:7.2 For thousands of years after the submergence of the first Eden the mountains about the eastern coast of the Mediterranean and those to the northwest and northeast of Mesopotamia continued to rise. This elevation of the highlands was greatly accelerated about 5000 B.C., and this, together with greatly increased snowfall on the northern mountains, caused unprecedented floods each spring throughout the Euphrates valley. These spring floods grew increasingly worse so that eventually the inhabitants of the river regions were driven to the eastern highlands. For almost a thousand years scores of cities were practically deserted because of these extensive deluges.

(874.8) 78:7.3 Almost five thousand years later, as the Hebrew priests in Babylonian captivity sought to trace the Jewish people back to Adam, they found great difficulty in piecing the story together; and it occurred to one of them to abandon the effort, to let the whole world drown in its wickedness at the time of Noah's flood, and thus to be in a better position to trace Abraham right back to one of the three surviving sons of Noah.

(875.1) 78:7.4 The traditions of a time when water covered the whole of the earth's surface are universal. Many races harbor the story of a world-wide flood some time during past ages. The Biblical story of Noah, the ark, and the flood is an invention of the Hebrew priesthood during the Babylonian captivity. There has never been a universal flood since life was established on Urantia (Earth). The only time the surface of the Earth was completely covered by water was during those Archeozoic ages before the land had begun to appear.

(875.2) 78:7.5 But Noah really lived; he was a wine maker of Aram, a river settlement near Erech. He kept a written record of the days of the river's rise from year to year. He brought much ridicule upon himself by going up and down the river valley advocating that all houses be built of wood, boat fashion, and that the family animals be put on board each night as the flood season approached. He would go to the neighbouring river settlements every year and warn them that in so many days the floods would come. Finally a year came in which the annual floods were greatly augmented by unusually heavy rainfall so that the sudden rise of the waters wiped out the entire village; only Noah and his immediate family were saved in their houseboat.

(875.3) 78:7.6 These floods completed the disruption of Andite civilisation. With the ending of this period of deluge, the second garden was no more. Only in the south and among the Sumerians did any trace of the former glory remain.

(875.4) 78:7.7 The remnants of this, one of the oldest civilisations, are to be found in these regions of Mesopotamia and to the northeast and northwest. But still older vestiges of the days of Dalamatia exist under the waters of the Persian Gulf, and the first Eden lies submerged under the eastern end of the Mediterranean Sea.

How to start a rumour!

Well, that above record, as transmitted by an Archangel of Nebadon between 1925 to 1935, sets the background of a worldwide search for what actually transpired, so let us proceed to discover what humanity has done with this founding invention of our imagination.

An ancient spirit decides to search for the Divine Love, which he learns is the cause of the beauty and brightness of Helen Padgett, a Celestial Spirit.

<https://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-3/an-ancient-spirit-decides-to-search-for-the-divine-love-vol3-pg34/>

Received by James Padgett. Washington D.C.

September 24th, 1915

I am here, Sebastobel.

I am an ancient spirit and have been in spirit life many thousands of years – long before the great flood which submerged a great continent which men know as Atlantis.

(Noah) No, it was not like the Bible description of the flood, which never occurred; that was merely allegory and existed in other books, in a little different form, long before the Bible was written.

Noah and the Flood.

<https://new-birth.net/contemporary-messages/messages-sorted-year/messages-2003/noah-and-the-flood-fab-2-feb-2003/>

Received by F.A.B. Santa Cruz, California

2 February 2003

I am here, Noah.

It is I, Noah. I was a real person, and lived, as everyone knows, a very long time ago. In my day, we understood more things than you would realise. It wasn't as primitive as is generally thought.

I know you are wondering about the veracity of the Flood story and the Ark. Well, there is some truth to it, and some things that are not true. Of course, God never had the intention to destroy living things with a flood. How could He purposely destroy His creation after having taken such pains to create it? No, this idea does not conform to any truth that can be recognized.

But I will say that there were severe rainstorms that did threaten our lives. When these rains began, people at that time had the thought that they were being punished, and this became the idea that translated into the Biblical account. As in every age, there were people who had done wrong things, and, as in the case of the story of Moses and Egypt, it was generally felt that God made His presence known through weather conditions.

For we did believe in God, or at least in a Supreme Being who showed His pleasure or displeasure freely. There were many in my time who felt responsible to this God, and many who did not. So that when the rains came and threatened our lives and our livelihood, we trembled at the displeasure we thought we had caused in our Maker.

There was no ark at all. How this came into the picture is hard to say. But you do understand that many Bible accounts were simply folk myths handed down through the generations.

I will say, though, that the rainstorms were so severe that the event was remembered and recorded in many different cultures, hence the accounts of a flood that appear in many different cultural traditions. And the rain did cause flooding and severe dislocations in many parts of the world.

Of course, my culture disappeared from common knowledge, so it would be very hard to reconstruct our beliefs and way of life. You must know that there were many civilizations that flourished and that disappeared from humanity's knowledge. Mine was one of them. Obviously, we knew nothing of Judaism, since the events creating this religious tradition did not occur until a long time after my death. But this I can say, that we understood the importance of our responsibility to our Maker, and that many of us erred, just like people of your time.

I did my best to live a righteous life. But I certainly was not the only survivor of the rains. Though the flooding killed many people and animals, it did not destroy all the Earth except me and my family, as the Bible relates.

But all that is past, and I have found my happiness in a God who has bestowed upon me [the New Birth of the soul](#), with its corresponding happiness.

Sincerely, Noah

The Story of the Flood.

<https://new-birth.net/contemporary-messages/messages-sorted-year/messages-2009/the-story-of-the-flood-fab-10-feb-2009/>

Received by FAB Santa Cruz, California

February 10th, 2009

I am here, Noah.

Yes, in addition to torrential rains, and as a result of them, rivers sometimes swelled their banks and inundated the land. These various natural catastrophes combined to form the Biblical story of the flood.

We know the Biblical flood never occurred, because there were great civilizations thriving during that time. They kept good records, and neglected to mention they were all wiped from the face of the earth.



***The Chinese (Neolithic Dynasty)
The Egyptians (Dynasties 4, 5 & 6)
Mesopotamians (Early Dynastic Period)
Sumerians (Early Dynasties IIIa & IIIb)
Peruvians (Norte Chico Civilization)
and more...***

We find a continuous line of culture, construction, art and historical records that runs through the time Noah's flood was supposed to have happened.

6. Eve and Adam

The Urantia Book (TUB) Paper 74

Adam and Eve

(828.1) 74:0.1 ADAM AND EVE arrived on Urantia, from the year A.D. 1934, 37,848 years ago. It was in midseason when the Garden was in the height of bloom that they arrived. At high noon and unannounced, the two seraphic transports, accompanied by the Jerusem personnel intrusted with the transportation of the biologic uplifters to Urantia, settled slowly to the surface of the revolving planet in the vicinity of the temple of the Universal Father. All the work of rematerialising the bodies of Adam and Eve was carried on within the precincts of this newly created shrine. And from the time of their arrival ten days passed before they were re-created in dual human form for presentation as the world's new rulers. They regained consciousness simultaneously. The Material Sons and Daughters always serve together. It is the essence of their service at all times and in all places never to be separated. They are designed to work in pairs; seldom do they function alone.



(174.5) 15:7.5 *Jerusem*, the headquarters of your local system of Satania, has its seven worlds of transition culture, each of which is encircled by seven satellites, among which are the seven mansion worlds of morontia detention, man's first postmortal residence. As the term heaven has been used on Urantia, it has sometimes meant these seven mansion worlds, the first mansion world being denominated the first heaven, and so on to the seventh. (Satania consists of 1,000 inhabitable worlds of which 619 are inhabited.)

1. Adam and Eve on Jerusem

(828.2) 74:1.1 The Planetary Adam and Eve of Urantia were members of the senior corps of Material Sons on Jerusem, being jointly number 14,311. They belonged to the third physical series and were a little more than eight feet in height. (Jerusem being the headquarters existing on the 1st Celestial Heaven sphere.)

(828.3) 74:1.2 At the time Adam was chosen to come to Urantia (Earth), he was employed, with his mate, in the trial-and-testing physical laboratories of Jerusem. For more than fifteen thousand years they had been directors of the division of experimental energy as applied to the modification of living forms. Long before this they had been teachers in the citizenship schools for new arrivals on Jerusem. And all this should be borne in mind in connection with the narration of their subsequent conduct on Urantia.

(828.4) 74:1.3 When the proclamation was issued calling for volunteers for the mission of Adamic adventure on Urantia (Earth), the entire senior corps of Material Sons and Daughters volunteered. The Melchizedek examiners, with the approval of Lanaforge and the Most Highs of Edentia, finally selected the Adam and Eve who subsequently came to function as the biologic uplifters of Urantia.

(828.5) 74:1.4 Adam and Eve had remained loyal to Michael during the Lucifer rebellion; nevertheless, the pair were called before the System Sovereign and his entire cabinet for examination and instruction. The details of Urantia affairs were fully presented; they were exhaustively instructed as to the plans to be pursued in accepting the responsibilities of rulership on such a strife-torn world. They were put under joint oaths of allegiance to the Most Highs of Edentia and to Michael of Salvington. And they were duly advised to regard themselves as subject to the Urantia corps of Melchizedek receivers until that governing body should see fit to relinquish rule on the world of their assignment.

(829.1) 74:1.5 This Jerusem pair left behind them on the capital of Satania and elsewhere, one hundred offspring — fifty sons and fifty daughters — magnificent creatures who had escaped the pitfalls of progression, and who were all in commission as faithful stewards of universe trust at the time of their parents' departure for Urantia. And they were all present in the beautiful temple of the Material Sons attendant upon the farewell exercises associated with the last ceremonies of the bestowal acceptance. These children accompanied their parents to the dematerialisation headquarters of their order and were the last to bid them farewell and divine speed as they fell asleep in the personality lapse of consciousness which precedes the preparation for seraphic transport. The children spent some time together at the family rendezvous rejoicing that their parents were soon to become the visible heads, in reality the sole rulers, of planet 606 (Earth) in the system of Satania.

(829.2) 74:1.6 And thus did Adam and Eve leave Jerusem amidst the acclaim and well-wishing of its citizens. They went forth to their new responsibilities adequately equipped and fully instructed concerning every duty and danger to be encountered on Urantia (Earth).



2. Arrival of Adam and Eve

(829.3) 74:2.1 Adam and Eve fell asleep on Jerusem, and when they awakened in the Father's temple on Urantia in the presence of the mighty throng assembled to welcome them, they were face to face with two beings of whom they had heard much, Van and his faithful associate Amadon. These two heroes of the Caligastia secession were the first to welcome them in their new garden home.

(829.4) 74:2.2 The tongue of Eden was an Andonic dialect as spoken by Amadon. Van and Amadon had markedly improved this language by creating a new alphabet of twenty-four letters, and they had hoped to see it become the tongue of Urantia as the Edenic culture would spread throughout the world. Adam and Eve had fully mastered this human dialect before they departed from Jerusem so that this son of Andon heard the exalted ruler of his world address him in his own tongue.

(829.5) 74:2.3 And on that day there was great excitement and joy throughout Eden as the runners went in great haste to the rendezvous of the carrier pigeons assembled from near and far, shouting: "Let loose the birds; let them carry the word that the promised Son has come." Hundreds of believer settlements had faithfully, year after year, kept up the supply of these home-reared pigeons for just such an occasion.

(829.6) 74:2.4 As the news of Adam's arrival spread abroad, thousands of the near-by tribesmen accepted the teachings of Van and Amadon, while for months and months pilgrims continued to pour into Eden to welcome Adam and Eve and to do homage to their unseen Father.

(829.7) 74:2.5 Soon after their awakening, Adam and Eve were escorted to the formal reception on the great mound to the north of the temple. This natural hill had been enlarged and made ready for the installation of the world's new rulers. Here, at noon, the Urantia reception committee welcomed this Son and Daughter of the system of Satania. Amadon was chairman of this committee, which consisted of twelve members embracing a representative of each of the six Sangik races; the acting chief of the midwayers; Annan, a loyal daughter and spokesman for the Nodites; Noah, the son of the architect and builder of the Garden and executive of his deceased father's plans; and the two resident Life Carriers.

(830.1) 74:2.6 The next act was the delivery of the charge of planetary custody to Adam and Eve by the senior Melchizedek, chief of the council of receivership on Urantia. The Material Son and Daughter took the oath of allegiance to the Most Highs of Norlatiadek and to Michael of Nebadon and were proclaimed rulers of Urantia by Van, who thereby relinquished the titular authority which for over one hundred and fifty thousand years he had held by virtue of the action of the Melchizedek receivers.

(830.2) 74:2.7 And Adam and Eve were invested with kingly robes on this occasion, the time of their formal induction into world rulership. Not all of the arts of Dalamatia had been lost to the world; weaving was still practiced in the days of Eden.

(830.3) 74:2.8 Then was heard the archangels' proclamation, and the broadcast voice of Gabriel decreed the second judgment roll call of Urantia (Earth) and the resurrection of the sleeping survivors of the second dispensation of grace and mercy on 606 (Earth) of Satania. The dispensation of the Prince has passed; the age of Adam, the third planetary epoch, opens amidst scenes of simple grandeur; and the new rulers of Urantia start their reign under seemingly favourable conditions, notwithstanding the world-wide confusion occasioned by lack of the co-operation of their predecessor in authority on the planet.

3. Adam and Eve Learn about the Planet

(830.4) 74:3.1 And now, after their formal installation, Adam and Eve became painfully aware of their planetary isolation. Silent were the familiar broadcasts, and absent were all the circuits of extra-planetary communication. Their Jerusem fellows had gone to worlds running along smoothly with a well-established Planetary Prince and an experienced staff ready to receive them and competent to co-operate with them during their early experience on such worlds. But on Urantia rebellion had changed everything. Here the Planetary Prince was very much present, and though shorn of most of his power to work evil, he was still able to make the task of Adam and Eve difficult and to some extent hazardous. It was a serious and disillusioned Son and Daughter of Jerusem who walked that night through the Garden under the shining of the full moon, discussing plans for the next day.

(830.5) 74:3.2 Thus ended the first day of Adam and Eve on isolated Urantia, the confused planet of the Caligastia betrayal; and they walked and talked far into the night, their first night on Earth — and it was so lonely.

(830.6) 74:3.3 Adam's second day on Earth was spent in session with the planetary receivers and the advisory council. From the Melchizedeks, and their associates, Adam and Eve learned more about the details of the Caligastia rebellion and the result of that upheaval upon the world's progress. And it was, on the whole, a disheartening story, this long recital of the mismanagement of world affairs. They learned all the facts regarding the utter collapse of the Caligastia scheme for accelerating the process of social evolution. They also arrived at a full realisation of the folly of attempting to achieve planetary advancement independently of the divine plan of progression. And thus ended a sad but enlightening day — their second on Urantia.

(831.1) 74:3.4 The third day was devoted to an inspection of the Garden. From the large passenger birds — the fandors — Adam and Eve looked down upon the vast stretches of the Garden while being carried through the air over this, the most beautiful spot on earth. This day of inspection ended with an enormous banquet in honour of all who had laboured to create this garden of Edenic beauty and grandeur. And again, late into the night of their third day, the Son and his mate walked in the Garden and talked about the immensity of their problems.

(831.2) 74:3.5 On the fourth day Adam and Eve addressed the Garden assembly. From the inaugural mount they spoke to the people concerning their plans for the rehabilitation of the world and outlined the methods whereby they would seek to redeem the social culture of Urantia from the low levels to which it had fallen as a result of sin and rebellion. This was a great day, and it closed with a feast for the council of men and women who had been selected to assume responsibilities in the new administration of world affairs. Take note! women as well as men were in this group, and that was the first time such a thing had occurred on Earth since the days of Dalamatia. It was an astounding innovation to behold Eve, a woman, sharing the honours and responsibilities of world affairs with a man. And thus ended the fourth day on earth.



(831.3) 74:3.6 The fifth day was occupied with the organisation of the temporary government, the administration which was to function until the Melchizedek receivers should leave Urantia (Earth).

(831.4) 74:3.7 The sixth day was devoted to an inspection of the numerous types of men and animals. Along the walls eastward in Eden, Adam and Eve were escorted all day, viewing the animal life of the planet and arriving at a better understanding as to what must be done to bring order out of the confusion of a world inhabited by such a variety of living creatures.

(831.5) 74:3.8 It greatly surprised those who accompanied Adam on this trip to observe how fully he understood the nature and function of the thousands upon thousands of animals shown him. The instant he glanced at an animal, he would indicate its nature and behaviour. Adam could give names descriptive of the origin, nature, and function of all material creatures on sight. Those who conducted him on this tour of inspection did not know that the world's new ruler was one of the most expert anatomists of all Satania; and Eve was equally proficient. Adam amazed his associates by describing hosts of living things too small to be seen by human eyes.

(831.6) 74:3.9 When the sixth day of their sojourn on Earth was over, Adam and Eve rested for the first time in their new home in "the east of Eden." The first six days of the Urantia adventure had been very busy, and they looked forward with great pleasure to an entire day of freedom from all activities.

(831.7) 74:3.10 But circumstances dictated otherwise. The experience of the day just past in which Adam had so intelligently and so exhaustively discussed the animal life of Urantia, together with his masterly inaugural address and his charming manner, had so won the hearts and overcome the intellects of the Garden dwellers that they were not only wholeheartedly disposed to accept the newly arrived Son and Daughter of Jerusem as rulers, but the majority were about ready to fall down and worship them as gods.

4. The First Upheaval

(832.1) 74:4.1 That night, the night following the sixth day, while Adam and Eve slumbered, strange things were transpiring in the vicinity of the Father's temple in the central sector of Eden. There, under the rays of the mellow moon, hundreds of enthusiastic and excited men and women listened for hours to the impassioned pleas of their leaders. They meant well, but they simply could not understand the simplicity

of the fraternal and democratic manner of their new rulers. And long before daybreak the new and temporary administrators of world affairs reached a virtually unanimous conclusion that Adam and his mate were altogether too modest and unassuming. They decided that Divinity had descended to Earth in bodily form, that Adam and Eve were in reality gods or else so near such an estate as to be worthy of reverent worship.

(832.2) 74:4.2 The amazing events of the first six days of Adam and Eve on Earth were entirely too much for the unprepared minds of even the world's best men; their heads were in a whirl; they were swept along with the proposal to bring the noble pair up to the Father's temple at high noon in order that everyone might bow down in respectful worship and prostrate themselves in humble submission. And the Garden dwellers were really sincere in all of this.

(832.3) 74:4.3 Van protested. Amadon was absent, being in charge of the guard of honour which had remained behind with Adam and Eve overnight. But Van's protest was swept aside. He was told that he was likewise too modest, too unassuming; that he was not far from a god himself, else how had he lived so long on Earth, and how had he brought about such a great event as the advent of Adam? And as the excited Edenites were about to seize him and carry him up to the mount for adoration, Van made his way out through the throng and, being able to communicate with the midwayers, sent their leader in great haste to Adam.

(832.4) 74:4.4 It was near the dawn of their seventh day on Earth that Adam and Eve heard the startling news of the proposal of these well-meaning but misguided mortals; and then, even while the passenger birds were swiftly winging to bring them to the temple, the midwayers, being able to do such things, transported Adam and Eve to the Father's temple. It was early on the morning of this seventh day and from the mount of their so recent reception that Adam held forth in explanation of the orders of divine sonship and made clear to these Earth minds that only the Father and those whom he designates may be worshiped. Adam made it plain that he would accept any honour and receive all respect, but worship never!

(832.5) 74:4.5 It was a momentous day, and just before noon, about the time of the arrival of the seraphic messenger bearing the Jerusem acknowledgment of the installation of the world's rulers, Adam and Eve, moving apart from the throng, pointed to the Father's temple and said: "Go you now to the material emblem of the Father's invisible presence and bow down in worship of him who made us all and who keeps us living. And let this act be the sincere pledge that you never will again be tempted to worship anyone but God." They all did as Adam directed. The Material Son and Daughter stood alone on the mount with bowed heads while the people prostrated themselves about the temple.

(832.6) 74:4.6 And **this was the origin of the Sabbath-day tradition**. Always in Eden the seventh day was devoted to the noontide assembly at the temple; long it was the custom to devote this day to self-culture. The forenoon was devoted to physical improvement, the noontime to spiritual worship, the afternoon to mind culture, while the evening was spent in social rejoicing. This was never the law in Eden, but it was the custom as long as the Adamic administration held sway on Earth.

5. Adam's Administration

(833.1) 74:5.1 For almost seven years after Adam's arrival the Melchizedek receivers remained on duty, but the time finally came when they turned the administration of world affairs over to Adam and returned to Jerusem.

(833.2) 74:5.2 The farewell of the receivers occupied the whole of a day, and during the evening the individual Melchizedeks gave Adam and Eve their parting advice and best wishes. Adam had several times requested his advisers to remain on Earth with him, but always were these petitions denied. The

time had come when the Material Sons must assume full responsibility for the conduct of world affairs. And so, at midnight, the seraphic transports of Satania left the planet with fourteen beings for Jerusem, the translation of Van and Amadon occurring simultaneously with the departure of the twelve Melchizedeks.

(833.3) 74:5.3 All went fairly well for a time on Urantia (Earth), and it appeared that Adam would, eventually, be able to develop some plan for promoting the gradual extension of the Edenic civilisation. Pursuant to the advice of the Melchizedeks, he began to foster the arts of manufacture with the idea of developing trade relations with the outside world. When Eden was disrupted, there were over one hundred primitive manufacturing plants in operation, and extensive trade relations with the near-by tribes had been established.

(833.4) 74:5.4 For ages Adam and Eve had been instructed in the technique of improving a world in readiness for their specialised contributions to the advancement of evolutionary civilisation; but now they were face to face with pressing problems, such as the establishment of law and order in a world of savages, barbarians, and semi-civilised human beings. Aside from the cream of the Earth's population, assembled in the Garden, only a few groups, here and there, were at all ready for the reception of the Adamic culture.

(833.5) 74:5.5 Adam made a heroic and determined effort to establish a world government, but he met with stubborn resistance at every turn. Adam had already put in operation a system of group control throughout Eden and had federated all of these companies into the Edenic league. But trouble, serious trouble, ensued when he went outside the Garden and sought to apply these ideas to the outlying tribes. The moment Adam's associates began to work outside the Garden, they met the direct and well-planned resistance of Caligastia and Daligastia. The fallen Prince had been deposed as world ruler, but he had not been removed from the planet. He was still present on Earth and able, at least to some extent, to resist all of Adam's plans for the rehabilitation of human society. Adam tried to warn the races against Caligastia, but the task was made very difficult because his archenemy was invisible to the eyes of mortals.

(833.6) 74:5.6 Even among the Edenites there were those confused minds that leaned toward the Caligastia teaching of unbridled personal liberty; and they caused Adam no end of trouble; always were they upsetting the best-laid plans for orderly progression and substantial development. He was finally compelled to withdraw his program for immediate socialisation; he fell back on Van's method of organisation, dividing the Edenites into companies of one hundred with captains over each and with lieutenants in charge of groups of ten.

(834.1) 74:5.7 Adam and Eve had come to institute representative government in the place of monarchial, but they found no government worthy of the name on the face of the whole earth. For the time being Adam abandoned all effort to establish representative government, and before the collapse of the Edenic regime he succeeded in establishing almost one hundred outlying trade and social centres where strong individuals ruled in his name. Most of these centres had been organised aforesaid by Van and Amadon.

(834.2) 74:5.8 The sending of ambassadors from one tribe to another dates from the times of Adam. This was a great forward step in the evolution of government.

6. Home Life of Adam and Eve

(834.3) 74:6.1 The Adamic family grounds embraced a little over five square miles. Immediately surrounding this homesite, provision had been made for the care of more than three hundred thousand of the pure-line offspring. But only the first unit of the projected buildings was ever constructed. Before the size of the Adamic family outgrew these early provisions, the whole Edenic plan had been disrupted and the Garden vacated.

(834.4) 74:6.2 Adamson was the first-born of the violet race of Urantia, being followed by his sister and Eveson, the second son of Adam and Eve. Eve was the mother of five children before the Melchizedeks left — three sons and two daughters. The next two were twins. She bore sixty-three children, thirty-two daughters and thirty-one sons, before the default. When Adam and Eve left the Garden, their family consisted of four generations numbering 1,647 pure-line descendants. They had forty-two children after leaving the Garden besides the two offspring of joint parentage with the mortal stock of Earth. And this does not include the Adamic parentage to the Nodite and evolutionary races. (105 pure stock and 2 with mortal of Earth)

(834.5) 74:6.3 The Adamic children did not take milk from animals when they ceased to nurse the mother's breast at one year of age. Eve had access to the milk of a great variety of nuts and to the juices of many fruits, and knowing full well the chemistry and energy of these foods, she suitably combined them for the nourishment of her children until the appearance of teeth.

(834.6) 74:6.4 While cooking was universally employed outside of the immediate Adamic sector of Eden, there was no cooking in Adam's household. They found their foods — fruits, nuts, and cereals — ready prepared as they ripened. They ate once a day, shortly after noontime. Adam and Eve also imbibed "light and energy" direct from certain space emanations in conjunction with the ministry of the tree of life.



(834.7) 74:6.5 The bodies of Adam and Eve gave forth a shimmer of light, but they always wore clothing in conformity with the custom of their associates. Though wearing very little during the day, at eventide they donned night wraps. The origin of the traditional halo encircling the heads of supposed pious and holy men dates back to the days of Adam and Eve. Since the light emanations of their bodies were so largely obscured by clothing, only the radiating glow from their heads was discernible. The descendants of Adamson always thus portrayed their concept of individuals believed to be extraordinary in spiritual development.

(834.8) 74:6.6 Adam and Eve could communicate with each other and with their immediate children over a distance of about fifty miles (~80 kilometres). This thought exchange was effected by means of the

delicate gas chambers located in close proximity to their brain structures. By this mechanism they could send and receive thought oscillations. But this power was instantly suspended upon the mind's surrender to the discord and disruption of evil.

(835.1) 74:6.7 The Adamic children attended their own schools until they were sixteen, the younger being taught by the elder. The little folks changed activities every thirty minutes, the older every hour. And it was certainly a new sight on Urantia (Earth) to observe these children of Adam and Eve at play, joyous and exhilarating activity just for the sheer fun of it. The play and humour of the present-day races are largely derived from the Adamic stock. The Adamites all had a great appreciation of music as well as a keen sense of humour.

(835.2) 74:6.8 The average age of betrothal was eighteen, and these youths then entered upon a two years' course of instruction in preparation for the assumption of marital responsibilities. At twenty they were eligible for marriage; and after marriage they began their lifework or entered upon special preparation therefor.

(835.3) 74:6.9 The practice of some subsequent nations of permitting the royal families, supposedly descended from the gods, to marry brother to sister, dates from the traditions of the Adamic offspring — mating, as they must needs, with one another. The marriage ceremonies of the first and second generations of the Garden were always performed by Adam and Eve.

7. Life in the Garden

(835.4) 74:7.1 The children of Adam, except for four years' attendance at the western schools, lived and worked in the "east of Eden." They were trained intellectually until they were sixteen in accordance with the methods of the Jerusem schools. From sixteen to twenty they were taught in the Urantia schools at the other end of the Garden, serving there also as teachers in the lower grades.

(835.5) 74:7.2 The entire purpose of the western school system of the Garden was *socialisation*. The forenoon periods of recess were devoted to practical horticulture and agriculture, the afternoon periods to competitive play. The evenings were employed in social intercourse and the cultivation of personal friendships. Religious and sexual training were regarded as the province of the home, the duty of parents.

(835.6) 74:7.3 The teaching in these schools included instruction regarding:

(835.7) 74:7.4 1. Health and the care of the body.

(835.8) 74:7.5 2. The golden rule, the standard of social intercourse.

(835.9) 74:7.6 3. The relation of individual rights to group rights and community obligations.

(835.10) 74:7.7 4. History and culture of the various Earth races.

(835.11) 74:7.8 5. Methods of advancing and improving world trade.

(835.12) 74:7.9 6. Co-ordination of conflicting duties and emotions.

(835.13) 74:7.10 7. The cultivation of play, humour, and competitive substitutes for physical fighting.

(835.14) 74:7.11 The schools, in fact every activity of the Garden, were always open to visitors. Unarmed observers were freely admitted to Eden for short visits. To sojourn in the Garden a Urantian had to be "adopted." He received instructions in the plan and purpose of the Adamic bestowal, signified his

intention to adhere to this mission, and then made declaration of loyalty to the social rule of Adam and the spiritual sovereignty of the Universal Father.

(836.1) 74:7.12 The laws of the Garden were based on the older codes of Dalamatia and were promulgated under seven heads:

(836.2) 74:7.13 1. The laws of health and sanitation.

(836.3) 74:7.14 2. The social regulations of the Garden.

(836.4) 74:7.15 3. The code of trade and commerce.

(836.5) 74:7.16 4. The laws of fair play and competition.

(836.6) 74:7.17 5. The laws of home life.

(836.7) 74:7.18 6. The civil codes of the golden rule.

(836.8) 74:7.19 7. The seven commands of supreme moral rule.

(836.9) 74:7.20 The moral law of Eden was little different from the seven commandments of Dalamatia. But the Adamites taught many additional reasons for these commands; for instance, regarding the injunction against murder, the indwelling of the Thought Adjuster was presented as an additional reason for not destroying human life. They taught that “whoso sheds man’s blood by man shall his blood be shed, for in the image of God made he man.”

(836.10) 74:7.21 The public worship hour of Eden was noon; sunset was the hour of family worship. Adam did his best to discourage the use of set prayers, teaching that effective prayer must be wholly individual, that it must be the “desire of the soul”; but the Edenites continued to use the prayers and forms handed down from the times of Dalamatia. Adam also endeavoured to substitute the offerings of the fruit of the land for the blood sacrifices in the religious ceremonies but had made little progress before the disruption of the Garden.

(836.11) 74:7.22 Adam endeavoured to teach the races sex equality. The way Eve worked by the side of her husband made a profound impression upon all dwellers in the Garden. Adam definitely taught them that the woman, equally with the man, contributes those life factors which unite to form a new being. Theretofore, mankind had presumed that all procreation resided in the “loins of the father.” They had looked upon the mother as being merely a provision for nurturing the unborn and nursing the newborn.

(836.12) 74:7.23 Adam taught his contemporaries all they could comprehend, but that was not very much, comparatively speaking. Nevertheless, the more intelligent of the races of Earth looked forward eagerly to the time when they would be permitted to intermarry with the superior children of the violet race. And what a different world Urantia would have become if this great plan of uplifting the races had been carried out! Even as it was, tremendous gains resulted from the small amount of the blood of this imported race which the evolutionary peoples incidentally secured.

(836.13) 74:7.24 And thus did Adam work for the welfare and uplift of the world of his sojourn. But it was a difficult task to lead these mixed and mongrel peoples in the better way.

8. The Legend of Creation

(836.14) 74:8.1 The story of the creation of Urantia (Earth) in six days was based on the tradition that Adam and Eve had spent just six days in their initial survey of the Garden. This circumstance lent almost sacred sanction to the time period of the week, which had been originally introduced by the Dalamatians. Adam's spending six days inspecting the Garden and formulating preliminary plans for organisation was not prearranged; it was worked out from day to day. The choosing of the seventh day for worship was wholly incidental to the facts herewith narrated.

(837.1) 74:8.2 The legend of the making of the world in six days was an afterthought, in fact, more than thirty thousand years afterwards. One feature of the narrative, the sudden appearance of the Sun and Moon, may have taken origin in the traditions of the onetime sudden emergence of the world from a dense space cloud of minute matter which had long obscured both Sun and Moon.

(837.2) 74:8.3 The story of creating Eve out of Adam's rib is a confused condensation of the Adamic arrival and the celestial surgery connected with the interchange of living substances associated with the coming of the corporeal staff of the Planetary Prince (Caligastia soul partner pair) more than four hundred and fifty thousand years previously.

(837.3) 74:8.4 The majority of the world's peoples have been influenced by the tradition that Adam and Eve had physical forms created for them upon their arrival on Urantia. The belief in man's having been created from clay was well-nigh universal in the Eastern Hemisphere; this tradition can be traced from the Philippine Islands around the world to Africa. And many groups accepted this story of man's clay origin by some form of special creation in the place of the earlier beliefs in progressive creation — evolution.

(837.4) 74:8.5 Away from the influences of Dalamatia and Eden, mankind tended toward the belief in the gradual ascent of the human race. The fact of evolution is not a modern discovery; the ancients understood the slow and evolutionary character of human progress. The early Greeks had clear ideas of this despite their proximity to Mesopotamia. Although the various races of Earth became sadly mixed up in their notions of evolution, nevertheless, many of the primitive tribes believed and taught that they were the descendants of various animals. Primitive peoples made a practice of selecting for their "totems" the animals of their supposed ancestry. Certain North American Indian tribes believed they originated from beavers and coyotes. Certain African tribes teach that they are descended from the hyena, a Malay tribe from the lemur, a New Guinea group from the parrot.

(837.5) 74:8.6 The Babylonians, because of immediate contact with the remnants of the civilisation of the Adamites, enlarged and embellished the story of man's creation; they taught that he had descended directly from the gods. They held to an aristocratic origin for the race which was incompatible with even the doctrine of creation out of clay.

(837.6) 74:8.7 The Old Testament account of creation dates from long after the time of Moses; he never taught the Hebrews such a distorted story. But he did present a simple and condensed narrative of creation to the Israelites, hoping thereby to augment his appeal to worship the Creator, the Universal Father, whom he called the Lord God of Israel.

(837.7) 74:8.8 In his early teachings, Moses very wisely did not attempt to go back of Adam's time, and since Moses was the supreme teacher of the Hebrews, the stories of Adam became intimately associated with those of creation. That the earlier traditions recognised pre-Adamic civilization is clearly shown by the fact that later editors, intending to eradicate all reference to human affairs before Adam's time, neglected to remove the tell-tale reference to Cain's emigration to the "land of Nod," where he took himself a wife.

(838.1) 74:8.9 The Hebrews had no written language in general usage for a long time after they reached Palestine. They learned the use of an alphabet from the neighbouring Philistines, who were political refugees from the higher civilisation of Crete. The Hebrews did little writing until about 900 B.C., and having no written language until such a late date, they had several different stories of creation in circulation, but after the Babylonian captivity they inclined more toward accepting a modified Mesopotamian version.

(838.2) 74:8.10 Jewish tradition became crystallised about Moses, and because he endeavoured to trace the lineage of Abraham back to Adam, the Jews assumed that Adam was the first of all mankind. Yahweh was the creator, and since Adam was supposed to be the first man, he must have made the world just prior to making Adam. And then the tradition of Adam's six days got woven into the story, with the result that almost a thousand years after Moses' sojourn on Earth the tradition of creation in six days was written out and subsequently credited to him.

(838.3) 74:8.11 When the Jewish priests returned to Jerusalem, they had already completed the writing of their narrative of the beginning of things. Soon they made claims that this recital was a recently discovered story of creation written by Moses. But the contemporary Hebrews of around 500 B.C. did not consider these writings to be divine revelations; they looked upon them much as later peoples regard mythological narratives.

(838.4) 74:8.12 This spurious document, reputed to be the teachings of Moses, was brought to the attention of Ptolemy, the Greek king of Egypt, who had it translated into Greek by a commission of seventy scholars for his new library at Alexandria. And so this account found its place among those writings which subsequently became a part of the later collections of the "sacred scriptures" of the Hebrew and Christian religions. And through identification with these theological systems, such concepts for a long time profoundly influenced the philosophy of many Occidental peoples.

(838.5) 74:8.13 The Christian teachers perpetuated the belief in the fiat creation of the human race, and all this led directly to the formation of the hypothesis of a onetime golden age of utopian bliss and the theory of the fall of man or superman which accounted for the non-utopian condition of society. These outlooks on life and man's place in the universe were at best discouraging since they were predicated upon a belief in retrogression rather than progression, as well as implying a vengeful Deity, who had vented wrath upon the human race in retribution for the errors of certain onetime planetary administrators.

(838.6) 74:8.14 The "golden age" is a myth, but Eden was a fact, and the Garden civilisation was actually overthrown. Adam and Eve carried on in the Garden for one hundred and seventeen years when, through the impatience of Eve and the errors of judgment of Adam, they presumed to turn aside from the ordained way, speedily bringing disaster upon themselves and ruinous retardation upon the developmental progression of all Urantia (Earth).

(838.7) 74:8.15 [Narrated by Solonia, the seraphic "voice in the Garden."]

The Urantia Book (TUB) Paper 75

The Default of Adam and Eve

(839.1) 75:0.1 AFTER more than one hundred years of effort on Urantia, Adam was able to see very little progress outside the Garden; the world at large did not seem to be improving much. The realisation of race betterment appeared to be a long way off, and the situation seemed so desperate as to demand something for relief not embraced in the original plans. At least that is what often passed through Adam's mind, and he so expressed himself many times to Eve. Adam and his mate were loyal, but they were isolated from their kind, and they were sorely distressed by the sorry plight of their world.

1. The Urantia Problem

(839.2) 75:1.1 The Adamic mission on experimental, rebellion-seared, and isolated Urantia (Earth) was a formidable undertaking. And the Material Son and Daughter early became aware of the difficulty and complexity of their planetary assignment. Nevertheless, they courageously set about the task of solving their manifold problems. But when they addressed themselves to the all-important work of eliminating the defectives and degenerates from among the human strains, they were quite dismayed. They could see no way out of the dilemma, and they could not take counsel with their superiors on either Jerusem or Edentia. (Jerusem is the headquarters of our system of Satania, Satania is within the constellation of Norlatiadek, and Edentia is the headquarters of Norlatiadek, being a constellation within our local universe of Nebadon.) Here they were, isolated and day by day confronted with some new and complicated tangle, some problem that seemed to be unsolvable.

(839.3) 75:1.2 Under normal conditions the first work of a Planetary Adam and Eve would be the coordination and blending of the races. But on Urantia (Earth) such a project seemed just about hopeless, for the races, while biologically fit, had never been purged of their retarded and defective strains.

(839.4) 75:1.3 Adam and Eve found themselves on a sphere wholly unprepared for the proclamation of the brotherhood of man, a world groping about in abject spiritual darkness and cursed with confusion worse confounded by the miscarriage of the mission of the preceding administration (that of the Planetary Prince and his deputy, the Caligastia and Daligastia soul partner pairs, being Lanonandek spirits who had capitulated to Lucifers rebellion). Mind and morals were at a low level, and instead of beginning the task of effecting religious unity, they must begin all anew the work of converting the inhabitants to the most simple forms of religious belief. Instead of finding one language ready for adoption, they were confronted by the world-wide confusion of hundreds upon hundreds of local dialects. No Adam of the planetary service was ever set down on a more difficult world; the obstacles seemed insuperable and the problems beyond creature solution.

(839.5) 75:1.4 They were isolated, and the tremendous sense of loneliness which bore down upon them was all the more heightened by the early departure of the Melchizedek receivers. Only indirectly, by means of the angelic orders, could they communicate with any being off the planet. Slowly their courage weakened, their spirits drooped, and sometimes their faith almost faltered.

(840.1) 75:1.5 And this is the true picture of the consternation of these two noble souls as they pondered the tasks which confronted them. They were both keenly aware of the enormous undertaking involved in the execution of their planetary assignment.

(840.2) 75:1.6 Probably no Material Sons of Nebadon were ever faced with such a difficult and seemingly hopeless task as confronted Adam and Eve in the sorry plight of Urantia. But they would have sometime met with success had they been more farseeing and *patient*. Both of them, especially Eve, were altogether too impatient; they were not willing to settle down to the long, long endurance test. They wanted to see some immediate results, and they did, but the results thus secured proved most disastrous both to themselves and to their world.

2. Caligastia's Plot

(840.3) 75:2.1 Caligastia paid frequent visits to the Garden and held many conferences with Adam and Eve, but they were adamant to all his suggestions of compromise and short-cut adventures. They had before them enough of the results of rebellion to produce effective immunity against all such insinuating proposals. Even the young offspring of Adam were uninfluenced by the overtures of Daligastia. And of

course neither Caligastia nor his associate had power to influence any individual against his will, much less to persuade the children of Adam(and Eve) to do wrong.

(840.4) 75:2.2 It must be remembered that Caligastia was still the titular Planetary Prince of Urantia, a misguided but nevertheless high Son of the local universe. He was not finally deposed until the times of Christ Michael on Urantia (Earth). (The Caligastias and Daligastias were spirit world imprisoned in 1993 when the Avonal Pair commenced their personal healing of what they each had taken on of the Rebellion and Default.)

(840.5) 75:2.3 But the fallen Prince was persistent and determined. He soon gave up working on Adam and decided to try a wily flank attack on Eve. The evil one concluded that the only hope for success lay in the adroit employment of suitable persons belonging to the upper strata of the Nodite group, the descendants of his onetime corporeal-staff associates. And the plans were accordingly laid for entrapping the mother of the violet race.

(840.6) 75:2.4 It was farthest from Eve's intention ever to do anything which would militate against Adam's plans or jeopardise their planetary trust. Knowing the tendency of woman to look upon immediate results rather than to plan farsightedly for more remote effects, the Melchizedeks, before departing, had especially enjoined Eve as to the peculiar dangers besetting their isolated position on the planet and had in particular warned her never to stray from the side of her mate, that is, to attempt no personal or secret methods of furthering their mutual undertakings. Eve had most scrupulously carried out these instructions for more than one hundred years, and it did not occur to her that any danger would attach to the increasingly private and confidential visits she was enjoying with a certain Nodite leader named Serapatatia. The whole affair developed so gradually and naturally that she was taken unawares.

(840.7) 75:2.5 The Garden dwellers had been in contact with the Nodites since the early days of Eden. From these mixed descendants of the defaulting members of Caligastia's staff they had received much valuable help and co-operation, and through them the Edenic regime was now to meet its complete undoing and final overthrow.

3. The Temptation of Eve

(841.1) 75:3.1 Adam had just finished his first one hundred years on earth when Serapatatia, upon the death of his father, came to the leadership of the western or Syrian confederation of the Nodite tribes. Serapatatia was a brown-tinted man, a brilliant descendant of the onetime chief of the Dalamatia commission on health mated with one of the master female minds of the blue race of those distant days. All down through the ages this line had held authority and wielded a great influence among the western Nodite tribes.

(841.2) 75:3.2 Serapatatia had made several visits to the Garden and had become deeply impressed with the righteousness of Adam's cause. And shortly after assuming the leadership of the Syrian Nodites, he announced his intention of establishing an affiliation with the work of Adam and Eve in the Garden. The majority of his people joined him in this program, and Adam was cheered by the news that the most powerful and the most intelligent of all the neighbouring tribes had swung over almost bodily to the support of the program for world improvement; it was decidedly heartening. And shortly after this great event, Serapatatia and his new staff were entertained by Adam and Eve in their own home.

(841.3) 75:3.3 Serapatatia became one of the most able and efficient of all of Adam's lieutenants. He was entirely honest and thoroughly sincere in all of his activities; he was never conscious, even later on, that he was being used as a circumstantial tool of the wily Caligastia.

(841.4) 75:3.4 Presently, Serapatatia became the associate chairman of the Edenic commission on tribal relations, and many plans were laid for the more vigorous prosecution of the work of winning the remote tribes to the cause of the Garden.

(841.5) 75:3.5 He held many conferences with Adam and Eve — especially with Eve — and they talked over many plans for improving their methods. One day, during a talk with Eve, it occurred to Serapatatia that it would be very helpful if, while awaiting the recruiting of large numbers of the violet race, something could be done in the meantime immediately to advance the needy waiting tribes. Serapatatia contended that, if the Nodites, as the most progressive and co-operative race, could have a leader born to them of part origin in the violet stock, it would constitute a powerful tie binding these peoples more closely to the Garden. And all of this was soberly and honestly considered to be for the good of the world since this child, to be reared and educated in the Garden, would exert a great influence for good over his father's people.

(841.6) 75:3.6 It should again be emphasised that Serapatatia was altogether honest and wholly sincere in all that he proposed. He never once suspected that he was playing into the hands of Caligastia and Daligastia. Serapatatia was entirely loyal to the plan of building up a strong reserve of the violet race before attempting the world-wide upstepping of the confused peoples of Urantia (Earth). But this would require hundreds of years to consummate, and he was impatient; he wanted to see some immediate results — something in his own lifetime. He made it clear to Eve that Adam was oftentimes discouraged by the little that had been accomplished toward uplifting the world.

(841.7) 75:3.7 For more than five years these plans were secretly matured. At last they had developed to the point where Eve consented to have a secret conference with Cano, the most brilliant mind and active leader of the near-by colony of friendly Nodites. Cano was very sympathetic with the Adamic regime; in fact, he was the sincere spiritual leader of those neighbouring Nodites who favoured friendly relations with the Garden.

(842.1) 75:3.8 The fateful meeting occurred during the twilight hours of the autumn evening, not far from the home of Adam. Eve had never before met the beautiful and enthusiastic Cano — and he was a magnificent specimen of the survival of the superior physique and outstanding intellect of his remote progenitors of the Prince's staff. And Cano also thoroughly believed in the righteousness of the Serapatatia project. (Outside of the Garden, multiple mating was a common practice.)

(842.2) 75:3.9 Influenced by flattery, enthusiasm, and great personal persuasion, Eve then and there consented to embark upon the much-discussed enterprise, to add her own little scheme of world saving to the larger and more far-reaching divine plan. Before she quite realised what was transpiring, the fatal step had been taken. It was done.

4. The Realisation of Default

(842.3) 75:4.1 The celestial life of the planet was astir. Adam recognised that something was wrong, and he asked Eve to come aside with him in the Garden. And now, for the first time, Adam heard the entire story of the long-nourished plan for accelerating world improvement by operating simultaneously in two directions: the prosecution of the divine plan concomitantly with the execution of the Serapatatia enterprise.

(842.4) 75:4.2 And as the Material Son and Daughter thus communed in the moonlit Garden, "the voice in the Garden" reproved them for disobedience. And that voice was none other than my own announcement to the Edenic pair that they had transgressed the Garden covenant; that they had disobeyed the instructions of the Melchizedeks; that they had defaulted in the execution of their oaths of trust to the sovereign of the universe.

(842.5) 75:4.3 Eve had consented to participate in the practice of good and evil. Good is the carrying out of the divine plans; sin is a deliberate transgression of the divine will; evil is the mis-adaptation of plans and the maladjustment of techniques resulting in universe disharmony and planetary confusion.

(842.6) 75:4.4 Every time the Garden pair had partaken of the fruit of the tree of life, they had been warned by the archangel custodian to refrain from yielding to the suggestions of Caligastia to combine good and evil. They had been thus admonished: “In the day that you commingle good and evil, you shall surely become as the mortals of the realm; you shall surely die.”

(842.7) 75:4.5 Eve had told Cano of this oft-repeated warning on the fateful occasion of their secret meeting, but Cano, not knowing the import or significance of such admonitions, had assured her that men and women with good motives and true intentions could do no evil; that she should surely not die but rather live anew in the person of their offspring, who would grow up to bless and stabilise the world.

(842.8) 75:4.6 Even though this project of modifying the divine plan had been conceived and executed with entire sincerity and with only the highest motives concerning the welfare of the world, it constituted evil because it represented the wrong way to achieve righteous ends, because it departed from the right way, the divine plan.

(843.1) 75:4.7 True, Eve had found Cano pleasant to the eyes, and she realised all that her seducer promised by way of “new and increased knowledge of human affairs and quickened understanding of human nature as supplemental to the comprehension of the Adamic nature.”

(843.2) 75:4.8 I talked to the father and mother of the violet race that night in the Garden as became my duty under the sorrowful circumstances. I listened fully to the recital of all that led up to the default of Mother Eve and gave both of them advice and counsel concerning the immediate situation. Some of this advice they followed; some they disregarded. This conference appears in your records as “the Lord God calling to Adam and Eve in the Garden and asking, ‘Where are you?’” It was the practice of later generations to attribute everything unusual and extraordinary, whether natural or spiritual, directly to the personal intervention of the Gods.

5. Repercussions of Default

(843.3) 75:5.1 Eve’s disillusionment was truly pathetic. Adam discerned the whole predicament and, while heartbroken and dejected, entertained only pity and sympathy for his erring mate.

(843.4) 75:5.2 It was in the despair of the realisation of failure that Adam, the day after Eve’s misstep, sought out Laotta, the brilliant Nodite woman who was head of the western schools of the Garden, and with premeditation committed the folly of Eve. But do not misunderstand; Adam was not beguiled; he knew exactly what he was about; he deliberately chose to share the fate of Eve. He loved his mate with a supermortal affection, and the thought of the possibility of a lonely vigil on Urantia without her was more than he could endure.

(843.5) 75:5.3 When they learned what had happened to Eve, the infuriated inhabitants of the Garden became unmanageable; they declared war on the near-by Nodite settlement. They swept out through the gates of Eden and down upon these unprepared people, utterly destroying them — not a man, woman, or child was spared. And Cano, the father of Cain yet unborn, also perished.

(843.6) 75:5.4 Upon the realisation of what had happened, Serapatatia was overcome with consternation and beside himself with fear and remorse. The next day he drowned himself in the great river.

(843.7) 75:5.5 The children of Adam sought to comfort their distracted mother while their father wandered in solitude for thirty days. At the end of that time judgment asserted itself, and Adam returned to his home and began to plan for their future course of action.

(843.8) 75:5.6 The consequences of the follies of misguided parents are so often shared by their innocent children. The upright and noble sons and daughters of Adam and Eve were overwhelmed by the inexplicable sorrow of the unbelievable tragedy which had been so suddenly and so ruthlessly thrust upon them. Not in fifty years did the older of these children recover from the sorrow and sadness of those tragic days, especially the terror of that period of thirty days during which their father was absent from home while their distracted mother was in complete ignorance of his whereabouts or fate.

(843.9) 75:5.7 And those same thirty days were as long years of sorrow and suffering to Eve. Never did this noble soul fully recover from the effects of that excruciating period of mental suffering and spiritual sorrow. No feature of their subsequent deprivations and material hardships ever began to compare in Eve's memory with those terrible days and awful nights of loneliness and unbearable uncertainty. She learned of the rash act of Serapatatia and did not know whether her mate had in sorrow destroyed himself or had been removed from the world in retribution for her misstep. And when Adam returned, Eve experienced a satisfaction of joy and gratitude that never was effaced by their long and difficult life partnership of toiling service.

(844.1) 75:5.8 Time passed, but Adam was not certain of the nature of their offense until seventy days after the default of Eve, when the Melchizedek receivers returned to Urantia (Earth) and assumed jurisdiction over world affairs. And then he knew they had failed.

(844.2) 75:5.9 But still more trouble was brewing: The news of the annihilation of the Nodite settlement near Eden was not slow in reaching the home tribes of Serapatatia to the north, and presently a great host was assembling to march on the Garden. And this was the beginning of a long and bitter warfare between the Adamites and the Nodites, for these hostilities kept up long after Adam and his followers emigrated to the second garden in the Euphrates valley. There was intense and lasting "enmity between that man and the woman, between his seed and her seed."

6. Adam and Eve Leave the Garden

(844.3) 75:6.1 When Adam learned that the Nodites were on the march, he sought the counsel of the Melchizedeks, but they refused to advise him, only telling him to do as he thought best and promising their friendly co-operation, as far as possible, in any course he might decide upon. The Melchizedeks had been forbidden to interfere with the personal plans of Adam and Eve.

(844.4) 75:6.2 Adam knew that he and Eve had failed; the presence of the Melchizedek receivers told him that, though he still knew nothing of their personal status or future fate. He held an all-night conference with some twelve hundred loyal followers who pledged themselves to follow their leader, and the next day at noon these pilgrims went forth from Eden in quest of new homes. Adam had no liking for war and accordingly elected to leave the first garden to the Nodites unopposed.

(844.5) 75:6.3 The Edenic caravan was halted on the third day out from the Garden by the arrival of the seraphic transports from Jerusem. And for the first time Adam and Eve were informed of what was to become of their children. While the transports stood by, those children who had arrived at the age of choice (twenty years) were given the option of remaining on Urantia with their parents or of becoming wards of the Most Highs of Norlatiadek. Two thirds chose to go to Edentia; about one third elected to remain with their parents. All children of prechoice age were taken to Edentia. No one could have beheld the sorrowful parting of this Material Son and Daughter and their children without realising that

the way of the transgressor is hard. These offspring of Adam and Eve are now on Edentia; we do not know what disposition is to be made of them.

(844.6) 75:6.4 It was a sad, sad caravan that prepared to journey on. Could anything have been more tragic! To have come to a world in such high hopes, to have been so auspiciously received, and then to go forth in disgrace from Eden, only to lose more than three fourths of their children even before finding a new abiding place!

7. Degradation of Adam and Eve

(845.1) 75:7.1 It was while the Edenic caravan was halted that Adam and Eve were informed of the nature of their transgressions and advised concerning their fate. Gabriel appeared to pronounce judgment. And this was the verdict: The Planetary Adam and Eve of Urantia are adjudged in default; they have violated the covenant of their trusteeship as the rulers of this inhabited world.

(845.2) 75:7.2 While downcast by the sense of guilt, Adam and Eve were greatly cheered by the announcement that their judges on Salvington had absolved them from all charges of standing in “contempt of the universe government.” They had not been held guilty of rebellion.

(845.3) 75:7.3 The Edenic pair were informed that they had degraded themselves to the status of the mortals of the realm; that they must henceforth conduct themselves as man and woman of Urantia (Earth), looking to the future of the world races for their future.

(845.4) 75:7.4 Long before Adam and Eve left Jerusem, their instructors had fully explained to them the consequences of any vital departure from the divine plans. I had personally and repeatedly warned them, both before and after they arrived on Urantia, that reduction to the status of mortal flesh would be the certain result, the sure penalty, which would unfailingly attend default in the execution of their planetary mission. But a comprehension of the immortality status of the material order of sonship is essential to a clear understanding of the consequences attendant upon the default of Adam and Eve.

(845.5) 75:7.5 1. Adam and Eve, like their fellows on Jerusem, maintained immortal status through intellectual association with the mind-gravity circuit of the Spirit. When this vital sustenance is broken by mental disjunction, then, regardless of the spiritual level of creature existence, immortality status is lost. Mortal status followed by physical dissolution was the inevitable consequence of the intellectual default of Adam and Eve.

(845.6) 75:7.6 2. The Material Son and Daughter of Urantia (Earth), being also personalised in the similitude of the mortal flesh of this world, were further dependent on the maintenance of a dual circulatory system, the one derived from their physical natures, the other from the super-energy stored in the fruit of the tree of life. Always had the archangel custodian admonished Adam and Eve that default of trust would culminate in degradation of status, and access to this source of energy was denied them subsequent to their default.

(845.7) 75:7.7 Caligastia did succeed in trapping Adam and Eve, but he did not accomplish his purpose of leading them into open rebellion against the universe government. What they had done was indeed evil, but they were never guilty of contempt for truth, neither did they knowingly enlist in rebellion against the righteous rule of the Universal Father and his Creator Son (and Daughter, Jesus and Mary Magdalene).

8. The So-Called Fall of Man

(845.8) 75:8.1 Adam and Eve did fall from their high estate of material sonship down to the lowly status of mortal man. But that was not the fall of man. The human race has been uplifted despite the immediate consequences of the Adamic default. Although the divine plan of giving the violet race to the Urantia peoples miscarried, the mortal races have profited enormously from the limited contribution which Adam and his descendants made to the Urantia races.

(846.1) 75:8.2 There has been no “fall of man.” The history of the human race is one of progressive evolution, and the Adamic bestowal left the world peoples greatly improved over their previous biologic condition. The more superior stocks of Urantia now contain inheritance factors derived from as many as four separate sources: Andonite, Sangik, Nodite, and Adamic. (Andon and Fonta, the first to have a longing for human perfection 993,5000 years ago; Sangik 19 children of the six colours 500,000 years ago; Nodites being offspring of the administration staff to Daligastia; and Adam and Eves remaining children who stayed on Earth – nine (9) races in total being introduced to Earth.)

(846.2) 75:8.3 Adam should not be regarded as the cause of a curse on the human race. While he did fail in carrying forward the divine plan, while he did transgress his covenant with Deity, while he and his mate were most certainly degraded in creature status, notwithstanding all this, their contribution to the human race did much to advance civilisation on Urantia.

(846.3) 75:8.4 In estimating the results of the Adamic mission on your world, justice demands the recognition of the condition of the planet. Adam was confronted with a well-nigh hopeless task when, with his beautiful mate, he was transported from Jerusem to this dark and confused planet. But had they been guided by the counsel of the Melchizedeks and their associates, and *had they been more patient*, they would have eventually met with success. But Eve listened to the insidious propaganda of personal liberty and planetary freedom of action. She was led to experiment with the life plasm of the material order of sonship in that she allowed this life trust to become prematurely commingled with that of the then mixed order of the original design of the Life Carriers which had been previously combined with that of the reproducing beings once attached to the staff of the Planetary Prince.

(846.4) 75:8.5 Never, in all your ascent to Paradise, will you gain anything by impatiently attempting to circumvent the established and divine plan by short cuts, personal inventions, or other devices for improving on the way of perfection, to perfection, and for eternal perfection.

(846.5) 75:8.6 All in all, there probably never was a more disheartening miscarriage of wisdom on any planet in all Nebadon. (Our local universe of Nebadon has 3,840,101 inhabited worlds.) But it is not surprising that these missteps occur in the affairs of the evolutionary universes. We are a part of a gigantic creation, and it is not strange that everything does not work in perfection; our universe was not created in perfection. Perfection is our eternal goal, not our origin.

(846.6) 75:8.7 If this were a mechanistic universe, if the First Great Source and Centre were only a force and not also a personality, if all creation were a vast aggregation of physical matter dominated by precise laws characterised by unvarying energy actions, then might perfection obtain, even despite the incompleteness of universe status. There would be no disagreement; there would be no friction. But in our evolving universe of relative perfection and imperfection we rejoice that disagreement and misunderstanding are possible, for thereby is evidenced the fact and the act of personality in the universe. And if our creation is an existence dominated by personality, then can you be assured of the possibilities of personality survival, advancement, and achievement; we can be confident of personality growth, experience, and adventure. What a glorious universe, in that it is personal and progressive, not merely mechanical or even passively perfect!

(846.7) 75:8.8 [Presented by Solonia, the seraphic “voice in the Garden.”]

The Urantia Book (TUB) Paper 76

The Second Garden

(847.1) 76:0.1 **WHEN** Adam elected to leave the first garden to the Nodites unopposed, he and his followers could not go west, for the Edenites had no boats suitable for such a marine adventure. They could not go north; the northern Nodites were already on the march toward Eden. They feared to go south; the hills of that region were infested with hostile tribes. The only way open was to the east, and so they journeyed eastward toward the then pleasant regions between the Tigris and Euphrates rivers. And many of those who were left behind later journeyed eastward to join the Adamites in their new valley home.

(847.2) 76:0.2 Cain and Sansa were both born before the Adamic caravan had reached its destination between the rivers in Mesopotamia. Laotta, the mother of Sansa, perished at the birth of her daughter; Eve suffered much but survived, owing to superior strength. Eve took Sansa, the child of Laotta, to her bosom, and she was reared along with Cain. Sansa grew up to be a woman of great ability. She became the wife of Sargan, the chief of the northern blue races, and contributed to the advancement of the blue men of those times.

1. The Edenites Enter Mesopotamia

(847.3) 76:1.1 It required almost a full year for the caravan of Adam to reach the Euphrates River. Finding it in flood tide, they remained camped on the plains west of the stream almost six weeks before they made their way across to the land between the rivers which was to become the second garden.

(847.4) 76:1.2 When word had reached the dwellers in the land of the second garden that the king and high priest of the Garden of Eden was marching on them, they had fled in haste to the eastern mountains. Adam found all of the desired territory vacated when he arrived. And here in this new location Adam and his helpers set themselves to work to build new homes and establish a new centre of culture and religion.

(847.5) 76:1.3 This site was known to Adam as one of the three original selections of the committee assigned to choose possible locations for the Garden proposed by Van and Amadon. The two rivers themselves were a good natural defence in those days, and a short way north of the second garden the Euphrates and Tigris came close together so that a defence wall extending fifty-six miles could be built for the protection of the territory to the south and between the rivers.

(847.6) 76:1.4 After getting settled in the new Eden, it became necessary to adopt crude methods of living; it seemed entirely true that the ground had been cursed. Nature was once again taking its course. Now were the Adamites compelled to wrest a living from unprepared soil and to cope with the realities of life in the face of the natural hostilities and incompatibilities of mortal existence. They found the first garden partially prepared for them, but the second had to be created by the labour of their own hands and in the “sweat of their faces.”

2. Cain and Abel

(848.1) 76:2.1 Less than two years after Cain’s birth, Abel was born, the first child of Adam and Eve to be born in the second garden. When Abel grew up to the age of twelve years, he elected to be a herder; Cain had chosen to follow agriculture.

(848.2) 76:2.2 Now, in those days it was customary to make offerings to the priesthood of the things at hand. Herders would bring of their flocks, farmers of the fruits of the fields; and in accordance with this custom,

Cain and Abel likewise made periodic offerings to the priests. The two boys had many times argued about the relative merits of their vocations, and Abel was not slow to note that preference was shown for his animal sacrifices. In vain did Cain appeal to the traditions of the first Eden, to the former preference for the fruits of the fields. But this Abel would not allow, and he taunted his older brother in his discomfiture.

(848.3) 76:2.3 In the days of the first Eden, Adam had indeed sought to discourage the offering of animal sacrifice so that Cain had a justifiable precedent for his contentions. It was, however, difficult to organise the religious life of the second Eden. Adam was burdened with a thousand and one details associated with the work of building, defence, and agriculture. Being much depressed spiritually, he intrusted the organisation of worship and education to those of Nodite extraction who had served in these capacities in the first garden; and in even so short a time the officiating Nodite priests were reverting to the standards and rulings of pre-Adamic times.

(848.4) 76:2.4 The two boys never got along well, and this matter of sacrifices further contributed to the growing hatred between them. Abel knew he was the son of both Adam and Eve and never failed to impress upon Cain that Adam was not his father. Cain was not pure violet as his father was of the Nodite race later admixed with the blue and the red man and with the aboriginal Andonic stock. And all of this, with Cain's natural bellicose inheritance, caused him to nourish an ever-increasing hatred for his younger brother.

(848.5) 76:2.5 The boys were respectively eighteen and twenty years of age when the tension between them was finally resolved, one day, when Abel's taunts so infuriated his bellicose brother that Cain turned upon him in wrath and slew him.

(848.6) 76:2.6 The observation of Abel's conduct establishes the value of environment and education as factors in character development. Abel had an ideal inheritance, and heredity lies at the bottom of all character; but the influence of an inferior environment virtually neutralised this magnificent inheritance. Abel, especially during his younger years, was greatly influenced by his unfavourable surroundings. He would have become an entirely different person had he lived to be twenty-five or thirty; his superb inheritance would then have shown itself. While a good environment cannot contribute much toward really overcoming the character handicaps of a base heredity, a bad environment can very effectively spoil an excellent inheritance, at least during the younger years of life. Good social environment and proper education are indispensable soil and atmosphere for getting the most out of a good inheritance.

(849.1) 76:2.7 The death of Abel became known to his parents when his dogs brought the flocks home without their master. To Adam and Eve, Cain was fast becoming the grim reminder of their folly, and they encouraged him in his decision to leave the garden.

(849.2) 76:2.8 Cain's life in Mesopotamia had not been exactly happy since he was in such a peculiar way symbolic of the default. It was not that his associates were unkind to him, but he had not been unaware of their subconscious resentment of his presence. But Cain knew that, since he bore no tribal mark, he would be killed by the first neighbouring tribesmen who might chance to meet him. Fear, and some remorse, led him to repent. Cain had never been indwelt by an Adjuster, had always been defiant of the family discipline and disdainful of his father's religion. But he now went to Eve, his mother, and asked for spiritual help and guidance, and when he honestly sought divine assistance, an Adjuster indwelt him. And this Adjuster, dwelling within and looking out, gave Cain a distinct advantage of superiority which classed him with the greatly feared tribe of Adam.

(849.3) 76:2.9 And so Cain departed for the land of Nod, east of the second Eden. He became a great leader among one group of his father's people and did, to a certain degree, fulfil the predictions of Serapatatia, for he did promote peace between this division of the Nodites and the Adamites throughout his lifetime.

Cain married Remona, his distant cousin, and their first son, Enoch, became the head of the Elamite Nodites. And for hundreds of years the Elamites and the Adamites continued to be at peace.

3. Life in Mesopotamia

(849.4) 76:3.1 As time passed in the second garden, the consequences of default became increasingly apparent. Adam and Eve greatly missed their former home of beauty and tranquillity as well as their children who had been deported to Edentia. It was indeed pathetic to observe this magnificent couple reduced to the status of the common flesh of the realm; but they bore their diminished estate with grace and fortitude.

(849.5) 76:3.2 Adam wisely spent most of the time training his children and their associates in civil administration, educational methods, and religious devotions. Had it not been for this foresight, pandemonium would have broken loose upon his death. As it was, the death of Adam made little difference in the conduct of the affairs of his people. But long before Adam and Eve passed away, they recognised that their children and followers had gradually learned to forget the days of their glory in Eden. And it was better for the majority of their followers that they did forget the grandeur of Eden; they were not so likely to experience undue dissatisfaction with their less fortunate environment.

(849.6) 76:3.3 The civil rulers of the Adamites were derived hereditarily from the sons of the first garden. Adam's first son, Adamson (Adam ben Adam), founded a secondary centre of the violet race to the north of the second Eden. Adam's second son, Eveson, became a masterly leader and administrator; he was the great helper of his father. Eveson lived not quite so long as Adam, and his eldest son, Jansad, became the successor of Adam as the head of the Adamite tribes.

(849.7) 76:3.4 The religious rulers, or priesthood, originated with Seth, the eldest surviving son of Adam and Eve born in the second garden. He was born one hundred and twenty-nine years after Adam's arrival on Urantia. Seth became absorbed in the work of improving the spiritual status of his father's people, becoming the head of the new priesthood of the second garden. His son, Enos, founded the new order of worship, and his grandson, Kenan, instituted the foreign missionary service to the surrounding tribes, near and far.

(850.1) 76:3.5 The Sethite priesthood was a threefold undertaking, embracing religion, health, and education. The priests of this order were trained to officiate at religious ceremonies, to serve as physicians and sanitary inspectors, and to act as teachers in the schools of the garden.

(850.2) 76:3.6 Adam's caravan had carried the seeds and bulbs of hundreds of plants and cereals of the first garden with them to the land between the rivers; they also had brought along extensive herds and some of all the domesticated animals. Because of this they possessed great advantages over the surrounding tribes. They enjoyed many of the benefits of the previous culture of the original Garden.

(850.3) 76:3.7 Up to the time of leaving the first garden, Adam and his family had always subsisted on fruits, cereals, and nuts. On the way to Mesopotamia they had, for the first time, partaken of herbs and vegetables. The eating of meat was early introduced into the second garden, but Adam and Eve never partook of flesh as a part of their regular diet. Neither did Adamson nor Eveson nor the other children of the first generation of the first garden become flesh eaters.

(850.4) 76:3.8 The Adamites greatly excelled the surrounding peoples in cultural achievement and intellectual development. They produced the third alphabet and otherwise laid the foundations for much that was the forerunner of modern art, science, and literature. Here in the lands between the Tigris and Euphrates they maintained the arts of writing, metalworking, pottery making, and weaving and produced a type of architecture that was not excelled in thousands of years.

(850.5) 76:3.9 The home life of the violet peoples was, for their day and age, ideal. Children were subjected to courses of training in agriculture, craftsmanship, and animal husbandry or else were educated to perform the threefold duty of a Sethite: to be priest, physician, and teacher.

(850.6) 76:3.10 And when thinking of the Sethite priesthood, do not confuse those high-minded and noble teachers of health and religion, those true educators, with the debased and commercial priesthods of the later tribes and surrounding nations. Their religious concepts of Deity and the universe were advanced and more or less accurate, their health provisions were, for their time, excellent, and their methods of education have never since been surpassed.

4. The Violet Race

(850.7) 76:4.1 Adam and Eve were the founders of the violet race of men, the ninth human race to appear on Urantia (Earth). **Adam and his offspring had blue eyes, and the violet peoples were characterised by fair complexions and light hair colour — yellow, red, and brown.**

(850.8) 76:4.2 **Eve did not suffer pain in childbirth; neither did the early evolutionary races. Only the mixed races produced by the union of evolutionary man with the Nodites and later with the Adamites suffered the severe pangs of childbirth.**

(851.1) 76:4.3 Adam and Eve, like their brethren on Jerusem, were energised by dual nutrition, subsisting on both food and light, supplemented by certain superphysical energies unrevealed on Urantia. Their Urantia offspring did not inherit the parental endowment of energy intake and light circulation. They had a single circulation, the human type of blood sustenance. They were designedly mortal though long-lived, albeit longevity gravitated toward the human norm with each succeeding generation.

(851.2) 76:4.4 Adam and Eve and their first generation of children did not use the flesh of animals for food. They subsisted wholly upon “the fruits of the trees.” After the first generation all of the descendants of Adam began to partake of dairy products, but many of them continued to follow a non-flesh diet. Many of the southern tribes with whom they later united were also non-flesh eaters. Later on, most of these vegetarian tribes migrated to the east and survived as now admixed in the peoples of India.

(851.3) 76:4.5 **Both the physical and spiritual visions of Adam and Eve were far superior to those of the present-day peoples. Their special senses were much more acute, and they were able to see the midwayers and the angelic hosts, the Melchizedeks, and the fallen Prince Caligastia, who several times came to confer with his noble successor. They retained the ability to see these celestial beings for over one hundred years after the default. These special senses were not so acutely present in their children and tended to diminish with each succeeding generation.**

(851.4) 76:4.6 The Adamic children were usually Adjuster indwelt since they all possessed undoubted survival capacity. These superior offspring were not so subject to fear as the children of evolution. So much of fear persists in the present-day races of Urantia because your ancestors received so little of Adam’s life plasm, owing to the early miscarriage of the plans for racial physical uplift.

(851.5) 76:4.7 **The body cells of the Material Sons and their progeny are far more resistant to disease than are those of the evolutionary beings indigenous to the planet.** The body cells of the native races are akin to the living disease-producing microscopic and ultramicroscopic organisms of the realm. These facts explain why the Urantia peoples must do so much by way of scientific effort to withstand so many physical disorders. You would be far more disease resistant if your races carried more of the Adamic life.

(851.6) 76:4.8 After becoming established in the second garden on the Euphrates, Adam elected to leave behind as much of his life plasm as possible to benefit the world after his death. Accordingly, Eve was

made the head of a commission of twelve on race improvement, and before Adam died this commission had selected 1,682 of the highest type of women on Urantia, and these women were impregnated with the Adamic life plasm. Their children all grew up to maturity except 112, so that the world, in this way, was benefited by the addition of 1,570 superior men and women. Though these candidate mothers were selected from all the surrounding tribes and represented most of the races on earth, the majority were chosen from the highest strains of the Nodites, and they constituted the early beginnings of the mighty Andite race. These children were born and reared in the tribal surroundings of their respective mothers.

5. Death of Adam and Eve

(851.7) 76:5.1 Not long after the establishment of the second Eden, Adam and Eve were duly informed that their repentance was acceptable, and that, while they were doomed to suffer the fate of the mortals of their world, they should certainly become eligible for admission to the ranks of the sleeping survivors of Urantia (Earth). They fully believed this gospel of resurrection and rehabilitation which the Melchizedeks so touchingly proclaimed to them. Their transgression had been an error of judgment and not the sin of conscious and deliberate rebellion.

(852.1) 76:5.2 Adam and Eve did not, as citizens of Jerusem, have Thought Adjusters, nor were they Adjuster indwelt when they functioned on Urantia in the first garden. But shortly after their reduction to mortal status they became conscious of a new presence within them and awakened to the realisation that human status coupled with sincere repentance had made it possible for Adjusters to indwell them. It was this knowledge of being Adjuster indwelt that greatly heartened Adam and Eve throughout the remainder of their lives; they knew that they had failed as Material Sons of Satania, but they also knew that the Paradise career was still open to them as ascending sons (and daughters) of the universe.

(852.2) 76:5.3 Adam knew about the dispensational resurrection which occurred simultaneously with his arrival on the planet, and he believed that he and his companion would probably be re-personalised in connection with the advent of the next order of sonship. He did not know that Michael (Jesus and Mary Magdalene), the sovereign of this universe, was so soon to appear on Urantia (Earth); he expected that the next Son to arrive would be of the Avonal order. Even so, it was always a comfort to Adam and Eve, as well as something difficult for them to understand, to ponder the only personal message they ever received from Michael. This message, among other expressions of friendship and comfort, said: "I have given consideration to the circumstances of your default, I have remembered the desire of your hearts ever to be loyal to my Father's will, and you will be called from the embrace of mortal slumber when I come to Urantia if the subordinate Sons of my realm do not send for you before that time."

(852.3) 76:5.4 And this was a great mystery to Adam and Eve. They could comprehend the veiled promise of a possible special resurrection in this message, and such a possibility greatly cheered them, but they could not grasp the meaning of the intimation that they might rest until the time of a resurrection associated with Michael's personal appearance on Urantia. And so the Edenic pair always proclaimed that a Son of God would sometime come, and they communicated to their loved ones the belief, at least the longing hope, that the world of their blunders and sorrows might possibly be the realm whereon the ruler of this universe would elect to function as the Paradise bestowal Son (and Daughter). It seemed too good to be true, but Adam did entertain the thought that strife-torn Urantia might, after all, turn out to be the most fortunate world in the system of Satania, the envied planet of all Nebadon (having 3,840,101 inhabited worlds from which the Creator Daughter and Son to go to).

(852.4) 76:5.5 Adam lived for 530 years; he died of what might be termed old age. His physical mechanism simply wore out; the process of disintegration gradually gained on the process of repair, and the inevitable end came. Eve had died nineteen years previously of a weakened heart. They were both buried in the centre of the temple of divine service which had been built in accordance with their plans soon after the

wall of the colony had been completed. And this was the origin of the practice of burying noted and pious men and women under the floors of the places of worship.

(852.5) 76:5.6 The supermaterial government of Urantia, under the direction of the Melchizedeks, continued, but direct physical contact with the evolutionary races had been severed. From the distant days of the arrival of the corporeal staff of the Planetary Prince, down through the times of Van and Amadon to the arrival of Adam and Eve, physical representatives of the universe government had been stationed on the planet. But with the Adamic default this regime, extending over a period of more than four hundred and fifty thousand years, came to an end. In the spiritual spheres, angelic helpers continued to struggle in conjunction with the Thought Adjusters, both working heroically for the salvage of the individual; but no comprehensive plan for far-reaching world welfare was promulgated to the mortals of Earth until the arrival of Machiventa Melchizedek (about 1980 BC), in the times of Abraham, who, with the power, patience, and authority of a Son of God, did lay the foundations for the further uplift and spiritual rehabilitation of unfortunate Urantia (Earth).

(853.1) 76:5.7 Misfortune has not, however, been the sole lot of Urantia; this planet has also been the most fortunate in the local universe of Nebadon. Urantians should count it all gain if the blunders of their ancestors and the mistakes of their early world rulers so plunged the planet into such a hopeless state of confusion, all the more confounded by evil and sin, that this very background of darkness should so appeal to Michael of Nebadon that he selected this world as the arena wherein to reveal the loving personality of the Father in heaven. It is not that Urantia needed a Creator Son to set its tangled affairs in order; it is rather that the evil and sin on Urantia afforded the Creator Son a more striking background against which to reveal the matchless love, mercy, and patience of the Paradise Father (and Mother).

6. Survival of Adam and Eve

(853.2) 76:6.1 Adam and Eve went to their mortal rest with strong faith in the promises made to them by the Melchizedeks that they would sometime awake from the sleep of death to resume life on the Mansion Worlds, worlds all so familiar to them in the days preceding their mission in the material flesh of the violet race on Urantia (Earth).

(853.3) 76:6.2 They did not long rest in the oblivion of the unconscious sleep of the mortals of the realm. On the third day after Adam's death, the second following his reverent burial, the orders of Lanaforge, sustained by the acting Most High of Edentia and concurred in by the Union of Days on Salvington, acting for Michael, were placed in Gabriel's hands, directing the special roll call of the distinguished survivors of the Adamic default on Urantia. And in accordance with this mandate of special resurrection, number twenty-six of the Urantia series, Adam and Eve were re-personalized and reassembled in the resurrection halls of the Mansion Worlds of Satania together with 1,316 of their associates in the experience of the first garden. Many other loyal souls had already been translated at the time of Adam's arrival, which was attended by a dispensational adjudication of both the sleeping survivors and of the living qualified ascenders.

(853.4) 76:6.3 Adam and Eve quickly passed through the worlds of progressive ascension until they attained citizenship on Jerusem, once again to be residents of the planet of their origin but this time as members of a different order of universe personalities. They left Jerusem as permanent citizens — Sons of God; they returned as ascendant citizens — sons of man. They were immediately attached to the Urantia service on the system capital, later being assigned membership among the four and twenty counsellors who constitute the present advisory-control body of Urantia (Earth).

(854.1) 76:6.4 And thus ends the story of the Planetary Adam and Eve of Urantia, a story of trial, tragedy, and triumph, at least personal triumph for your well-meaning but deluded Material Son and Daughter and undoubtedly, in the end, a story of ultimate triumph for their world and its rebellion-tossed and evil-

harassed inhabitants. When all is summed up, Adam and Eve made a mighty contribution to the speedy civilisation and accelerated biologic progress of the human race. They left a great culture on Earth, but it was not possible for such an advanced civilisation to survive in the face of the early dilution and the eventual submergence of the Adamic inheritance. It is the people who make a civilisation; civilisation does not make the people.

(854.2) 76:6.5 [Presented by Solonia, the seraphic “voice in the Garden.”]

The **Fertile Crescent** was the Mesopotamian region between the Euphrates and Tigris rivers, so it included part of **Eden**; but the **Garden of Eden** was west of the Euphrates to as far as the Mediterranean Sea. It is considered that the first Garden of Eden submerged into the Mediterranean Sea.



A sequel of Eve and Adam is now likely to unfold!

Spiritual oversight of each of the Paradise Sanctuary Villages, as they are established on Earth, will be through Celestial soulgroups who will be supported overall by a soulgroup having Eve and Adam as their leaders.

Eve and Adam 12 soul partner pairs / group in the centre. Celestial Spirit 12 soulgroups with each having 12 soulmate pairs, each group overseeing a specific Paradise Sanctuary.



A PARADISE SANCTURY VILLAGE

Is to be for small communities up to 1,000 persons, women, men and children included, and may be of a city styled environment



and having a diversity of options all the way through to rural village settings:



VILLAGE PARADISE

EVE AND ADAM



Tuesday, 19 December 2023, marks the appointment of Eve and Adam as oversight of Earth's humanity throughout the 3 Celestial Heavens, the 7 Mansion Worlds and on Earth for the coming Avonal Age of the next 1,000 years, as announced officially by Mary Magdalene, coregent with Jesus, of Nebadon.

7. The Lucifer Rebellion

The Urantia Book (TUB) Paper 53

The Lucifer Rebellion

(601.1) 53:0.1 LUCIFER (including his soul partner) was a brilliant primary Lanonandek Son of Nebadon. He had experienced service in many systems (Earth is within the system of Satania – a system contains 1,000 inhabitable worlds), had been a high counsellor of his group, and was distinguished for wisdom, sagacity, and efficiency. Lucifer was number 37 of his order, and when commissioned by the Melchizedeks, he was designated as one of the one hundred most able and brilliant personalities in more than seven hundred thousand of his kind. From such a magnificent beginning, through evil and error, he embraced sin and now is numbered as one of three System Sovereigns in Nebadon who have succumbed to the urge of self and surrendered to the sophistry of spurious personal liberty — rejection of universe allegiance and disregard of fraternal obligations, blindness to cosmic relationships.

(601.2) 53:0.2 In the universe of Nebadon, the domain of Christ Michael (Jesus and Mary Magdalene, co-regents of Neadon), there are ten thousand systems of inhabited worlds (3,840,101 inhabited worlds). In all the history of Lanonandek Sons, in all their work throughout these thousands of systems and at the universe headquarters, only three System Sovereigns have ever been found in contempt of the government of the Creator Son (and Daughter).

1. The Leaders of Rebellion

(601.3) 53:1.1 Lucifer was not an ascendant being; he was a created Son of the local universe, and of him it was said: “You were perfect in all your ways from the day you were created till unrighteousness was found in you.” Many times had he been in counsel with the Most Highs of Edentia. And Lucifer reigned “upon the holy mountain of God,” the administrative mount of Jerusem, for he was the chief executive of a great system of 607 inhabited worlds.

(601.4) 53:1.2 Lucifer was a magnificent being, a brilliant personality; he stood next to the Most High Fathers of the constellations in the direct line of universe authority. Notwithstanding Lucifer’s transgression, subordinate intelligences refrained from showing him disrespect and disdain prior to Michael’s bestowal on Urantia (Earth). Even the archangel of Michael, at the time of Moses’ resurrection, “did not bring against him an accusing judgment but simply said, ‘the Judge rebuke you.’” Judgment in such matters belongs to the Ancients of Days, the rulers of the superuniverse.

(601.5) 53:1.3 Lucifer is now the fallen and deposed Sovereign of Satania. Self-contemplation is most disastrous, even to the exalted personalities of the celestial world. Of Lucifer it was said: “Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty; you corrupted your wisdom because of your brightness.” Your olden prophet saw his sad estate when he wrote: “How are you fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How are you cast down, you who dared to confuse the worlds!”

(602.1) 53:1.4 Very little was heard of Lucifer on Urantia (Earth) owing to the fact that he assigned his first lieutenant, Satan, to advocate his cause on your planet. Satan was a member of the same primary group of Lanonandeks but had never functioned as a System Sovereign; he entered fully into the Lucifer insurrection. **The “devil” is none other than Caligastia, the deposed Planetary Prince of Urantia (Earth)** and a Son of the secondary order of Lanonandeks. At the time Michael was on Urantia in the flesh, Lucifer, Satan, and Caligastia were leagued together to effect the miscarriage of his bestowal mission. But they signally failed.

(602.2) 53:1.5 Abaddon was the chief of the staff of Caligastia. He followed his master into rebellion and has ever since acted as chief executive of the Urantia rebels. Beelzebub was the leader of the disloyal midway creatures who allied themselves with the forces of the traitorous Caligastia (with his soul partner).

(602.3) 53:1.6 The dragon eventually became the symbolic representation of all these evil personages. Upon the triumph of Michael, “Gabriel came down from Salvington and bound the dragon (all the rebel leaders) for an age.” Of the Jerusem seraphic rebels it is written: “And the angels who kept not their first estate but left their own habitation, he has reserved in sure chains of darkness to the judgment of the great day.”

2. The Causes of Rebellion

(602.4) 53:2.1 Lucifer (with his soul partner) and his first assistant, Satan (with his soul partner), had reigned on Jerusem (the headquarters of the system called Satania) for more than five hundred thousand years when in their hearts they began to array themselves against the Universal Father (and Mother) and his then vicegerent Son, Michael (and Daughter, Mary Magdalene).

(602.5) 53:2.2 There were no peculiar or special conditions in the system of Satania which suggested or favoured rebellion. It is our belief that the idea took origin and form in Lucifer’s mind, and that he might have instigated such a rebellion no matter where he might have been stationed. Lucifer first announced his plans to Satan, but it required several months to corrupt the mind of his able and brilliant associate. However, when once converted to the rebel theories, he became a bold and earnest advocate of “self-assertion and liberty.”

(602.6) 53:2.3 No one ever suggested rebellion to Lucifer. The idea of self-assertion in opposition to the will of Michael and to the plans of the Universal Father, as they are represented in Michael, had its origin in his own mind. His relations with the Creator Son had been intimate and always cordial. At no time prior to the exaltation of his own mind did Lucifer openly express dissatisfaction about the universe administration. Notwithstanding his silence, for more than one hundred years of standard time the Union of Days on Salvington had been reflectivating to Uversa that all was not at peace in Lucifer’s mind. This information was also communicated to the Creator Son and the Constellation Fathers of Norlatiadek.

(602.7) 53:2.4 Throughout this period Lucifer became increasingly critical of the entire plan of universe administration but always professed wholehearted loyalty to the Supreme Rulers. His first outspoken disloyalty was manifested on the occasion of a visit of Gabriel to Jerusem just a few days before the open proclamation of the Lucifer Declaration of Liberty. Gabriel was so profoundly impressed with the certainty of the impending outbreak that he went direct to Edentia to confer with the Constellation Fathers regarding the measures to be employed in case of open rebellion.

(603.1) 53:2.5 It is very difficult to point out the exact cause or causes which finally culminated in the Lucifer rebellion. We are certain of only one thing, and that is: Whatever these first beginnings were, they had their origin in Lucifer’s mind. There must have been a pride of self that nourished itself to the point of self-deception, so that Lucifer for a time really persuaded himself that his contemplation of rebellion was actually for the good of the system, if not of the universe. By the time his plans had developed to the point of disillusionment, no doubt he had gone too far for his original and mischief-making pride to permit him to stop. At some point in this experience he became insincere, and evil evolved into deliberate and wilful sin. That this happened is proved by the subsequent conduct of this brilliant executive. He was long offered opportunity for repentance, but only some of his subordinates ever accepted the proffered mercy. The Faithful of Days of Edentia, on the request of the Constellation Fathers, in person presented the plan of Michael for the saving of these flagrant rebels, but always was the mercy of the Creator Son rejected and rejected with increasing contempt and disdain.

3. The Lucifer Manifesto

(603.2) 53:3.1 Whatever the early origins of trouble in the hearts of Lucifer and Satan, the final outbreak took form as the Lucifer Declaration of Liberty. The cause of the rebels was stated under three heads:

(603.3) 53:3.2 1. *The reality of the Universal Father.* Lucifer charged that the Universal Father did not really exist, that physical gravity and space-energy were inherent in the universe, and that the Father was a myth invented by the Paradise Sons to enable them to maintain the rule of the universes in the Father's name. He denied that personality was a gift of the Universal Father. He even intimated that the finaliters were in collusion with the Paradise Sons to foist fraud upon all creation since they never brought back a very clear-cut idea of the Father's actual personality as it is discernible on Paradise. He traded on reverence as ignorance. The charge was sweeping, terrible, and blasphemous. It was this veiled attack upon the finaliters that no doubt influenced the ascendant citizens then on Jerusem to stand firm and remain steadfast in resistance to all the rebel's proposals.

(603.4) 53:3.3 2. *The universe government of the Creator Son — Michael.* Lucifer contended that the local systems should be autonomous. He protested against the right of Michael, the Creator Son, to assume sovereignty of Nebadon in the name of a hypothetical Paradise Father and require all personalities to acknowledge allegiance to this unseen Father. He asserted that the whole plan of worship was a clever scheme to aggrandise the Paradise Sons. He was willing to acknowledge Michael as his Creator-father but not as his God and rightful ruler.

(603.5) 53:3.4 Most bitterly did he attack the right of the Ancients of Days — “foreign potentates” — to interfere in the affairs of the local systems and universes. These rulers he denounced as tyrants and usurpers. He exhorted his followers to believe that none of these rulers could do aught (nothing) to interfere with the operation of complete home rule if men and angels only had the courage to assert themselves and boldly claim their rights.

(603.6) 53:3.5 He contended that the executioners of the Ancients of Days could be debarred from functioning in the local systems if the native beings would only assert their independence. He maintained that immortality was inherent in the system personalities, that resurrection was natural and automatic, and that all beings would live eternally except for the arbitrary and unjust acts of the executioners of the Ancients of Days.

(604.1) 53:3.6 3. *The attack upon the universal plan of ascendant mortal training.* Lucifer maintained that far too much time and energy were expended upon the scheme of so thoroughly training ascending mortals in the principles of universe administration, principles which he alleged were unethical and unsound. He protested against the age long program for preparing the mortals of space for some unknown destiny and pointed to the presence of the finaliter corps on Jerusem as proof that these mortals had spent ages of preparation for some destiny of pure fiction. With derision he pointed out that the finaliters had encountered a destiny no more glorious than to be returned to humble spheres similar to those of their origin. He intimated that they had been debauched by overmuch discipline and prolonged training, and that they were in reality traitors to their mortal fellows since they were now co-operating with the scheme of enslaving all creation to the fictions of a mythical eternal destiny for ascending mortals. He advocated that ascenders should enjoy the liberty of individual self-determination. He challenged and condemned the entire plan of mortal ascension as sponsored by the Paradise Sons of God and supported by the Infinite Spirit.

(604.2) 53:3.7 And it was with such a Declaration of Liberty that Lucifer launched his orgy of darkness and death.

4. Outbreak of the Rebellion

(604.3) 53:4.1 The Lucifer manifesto was issued at the annual conclave of Satania on the sea of glass, in the presence of the assembled hosts of Jerusem, on the last day of the year, about two hundred thousand years ago, Urantia (Earth) time. Satan proclaimed that worship could be accorded the universal forces — physical, intellectual, and spiritual — but that allegiance could be acknowledged only to the actual and present ruler, Lucifer, the “friend of men and angels” and the “God of liberty.”

(604.4) 53:4.2 Self-assertion was the battle cry of the Lucifer rebellion. One of his chief arguments was that, if self-government was good and right for the Melchizedeks and other groups, it was equally good for all orders of intelligence. He was bold and persistent in the advocacy of the “equality of mind” and “the brotherhood of intelligence.” He maintained that all government should be limited to the local planets and their voluntary confederation into the local systems. All other supervision he disallowed. **He promised the Planetary Princes that they should rule the worlds as supreme executives.** He denounced the location of legislative activities on the constellation headquarters and the conduct of judicial affairs on the universe capital. He contended that all these functions of government should be concentrated on the system capitals and proceeded to set up his own legislative assembly and organised his own tribunals under the jurisdiction of Satan. And he directed that the princes on the apostate worlds do the same.

(604.5) 53:4.3 The entire administrative cabinet of Lucifer went over in a body and were sworn in publicly as the officers of the administration of the new head of “the liberated worlds and systems.”

(605.1) 53:4.4 While there had been two previous rebellions in Neadon, they were in distant constellations. Lucifer held that these insurrections were unsuccessful because the majority of the intelligences failed to follow their leaders. He contended that “majorities rule,” that “mind is infallible.” The freedom allowed him by the universe rulers apparently sustained many of his nefarious contentions. He defied all his superiors; yet they apparently took no note of his doings. He was given a free hand to prosecute his seductive plan without let or hindrance.

(605.2) 53:4.5 All the merciful delays of justice Lucifer pointed to as evidence of the inability of the government of the Paradise Sons to stop the rebellion. He would openly defy and arrogantly challenge Michael, Immanuel, and the Ancients of Days and then point to the fact that no action ensued as positive evidence of the impotency of the universe and the superuniverse governments.

(605.3) 53:4.6 Gabriel was personally present throughout all these disloyal proceedings and only announced that he would, in due time, speak for Michael, and that all beings would be left free and unmolested in their choice; that the “government of the Sons for the Father desired only that loyalty and devotion which was voluntary, wholehearted, and sophistry-proof.”

(605.4) 53:4.7 Lucifer was permitted fully to establish and thoroughly to organise his rebel government before Gabriel made any effort to contest the right of secession or to counterwork the rebel propaganda. But the Constellation Fathers immediately confined the action of these disloyal personalities to the system of Satania. Nevertheless, this period of delay was a time of great trial and testing to the loyal beings of all Satania. All was chaotic for a few years, and there was great confusion on the Mansion Worlds.

5. Nature of the Conflict

(605.5) 53:5.1 Upon the outbreak of the Satania rebellion, Michael took counsel of his Paradise brother, Immanuel. Following this momentous conference, Michael announced that he would pursue the same

policy which had characterised his dealings with similar upheavals in the past, an attitude of non-interference.

(605.6) 53:5.2 At the time of this rebellion and the two which preceded it there was no absolute and personal sovereign authority in the universe of Nebadon. Michael ruled by divine right, as vicegerent of the Universal Father, but not yet in his own personal right. He had not completed his bestowal career; he had not yet been vested with “all power in heaven and on earth.”

(605.7) 53:5.3 From the outbreak of rebellion to the day of his enthronement as sovereign ruler of Nebadon, Michael never interfered with the rebel forces of Lucifer; they were allowed to run a free course for almost two hundred thousand years of Urantia (Earth) time. Christ Michael now has ample power and authority to deal promptly, even summarily, with such outbreaks of disloyalty, but we doubt that this sovereign authority would lead him to act differently if another such upheaval should occur.

(605.8) 53:5.4 Since Michael elected to remain aloof from the actual warfare of the Lucifer rebellion, Gabriel called his personal staff together on Edentia and, in counsel with the Most Highs, elected to assume command of the loyal hosts of Satania. Michael remained on Salvington while Gabriel proceeded to Jerusem, and establishing himself on the sphere dedicated to the Father — the same Universal Father whose personality Lucifer and Satan had questioned — in the presence of the forgathered hosts of loyal personalities, he displayed the banner of Michael, the material emblem of the Trinity government of all creation, the three azure blue concentric circles on a white background.



(606.1) 53:5.5 The Lucifer emblem was a banner of white with one red circle, in the centre of which a black solid circle appeared.

(606.2) 53:5.6 “There was war in heaven; Michael’s commander and his angels fought against the dragon (Lucifer, Satan, and the apostate princes); and the dragon and his rebellious angels fought but prevailed not.” This “war in heaven” was not a physical battle as such a conflict might be conceived on Urantia. In the early days of the struggle Lucifer held forth continuously in the planetary amphitheatre. Gabriel conducted an unceasing exposure of the rebel sophistries from his headquarters taken up near at hand. The various personalities present on the sphere who were in doubt as to their attitude would journey back and forth between these discussions until they arrived at a final decision.

(606.3) 53:5.7 But this war in heaven was very terrible and very real. While displaying none of the barbarities so characteristic of physical warfare on the immature worlds, this conflict was far more deadly; material life is in jeopardy in material combat, but **the war in heaven was fought in terms of life eternal.**

6. A Loyal Seraphic Commander

(606.4) 53:6.1 There were many noble and inspiring acts of devotion and loyalty which were performed by numerous personalities during the interim between the outbreak of hostilities and the arrival of the new system ruler and his staff. But the most thrilling of all these daring feats of devotion was the courageous conduct of Manotia, the second in command of the Satania headquarters’ seraphim.

(606.5) 53:6.2 At the outbreak of rebellion on Jerusem the head of the seraphic hosts joined the Lucifer cause. This no doubt explains why such a large number of the fourth order, the system administrator seraphim, went astray. The seraphic leader was spiritually blinded by the brilliant personality of Lucifer; his charming ways fascinated the lower orders of celestial beings. They simply could not comprehend that it was possible for such a dazzling personality to go wrong.

(606.6) 53:6.3 Not long since, in describing the experiences associated with the onset of the Lucifer rebellion, Manotia said: “But my most exhilarating moment was the thrilling adventure connected with the Lucifer rebellion when, as second seraphic commander, I refused to participate in the projected insult to Michael; and the powerful rebels sought my destruction by means of the liaison forces they had arranged. There was a tremendous upheaval on Jerusem, but not a single loyal seraphim was harmed.

(606.7) 53:6.4 “Upon the default of my immediate superior it devolved upon me to assume command of the angelic hosts of Jerusem as the titular director of the confused seraphic affairs of the system. I was morally upheld by the Melchizedeks, ably assisted by a majority of the Material Sons, deserted by a tremendous group of my own order, but magnificently supported by the ascendant mortals on Jerusem.

(606.8) 53:6.5 “Having been automatically thrown out of the constellation circuits by the secession of Lucifer, we were dependent on the loyalty of our intelligence corps, who forwarded calls for help to Edentia from the near-by system of Rantulia; and we found that the kingdom of order, the intellect of loyalty, and the spirit of truth were inherently triumphant over rebellion, self-assertion, and so-called personal liberty; we were able to carry on until the arrival of the new System Sovereign, the worthy successor of Lucifer. And immediately thereafter I was assigned to the corps of the Melchizedek receivership of Urantia, assuming jurisdiction over the loyal seraphic orders on the world of the traitorous Caligastia, who had proclaimed his sphere a member of the newly projected system of ‘liberated worlds and emancipated personalities’ proposed in the infamous Declaration of Liberty issued by Lucifer in his call to the ‘liberty-loving, free-thinking, and forward-looking intelligences of the misruled and mal-administered worlds of Satania.’”

(607.1) 53:6.6 This angel is still in service on Urantia (Earth), functioning as associate chief of seraphim.

7. History of the Rebellion

(607.2) 53:7.1 The Lucifer rebellion was system wide. Thirty-seven (including Earth) seceding Planetary Princes swung their world administrations largely to the side of the arch-rebel. Only on Panoptia did the Planetary Prince fail to carry his people with him. On this world, under the guidance of the Melchizedeks, the people rallied to the support of Michael. Ellanora, a young woman of that mortal realm, grasped the leadership of the human races, and not a single soul on that strife-torn world enlisted under the Lucifer banner. And ever since have these loyal Panoptians served on the seventh Jerusem transition world as the caretakers and builders on the Father’s sphere and its surrounding seven detention worlds. The Panoptians not only act as the literal custodians of these worlds, but they also execute the personal orders of Michael for the embellishment of these spheres for some future and unknown use. They do this work as they tarry en route to Edentia.

(607.3) 53:7.2 Throughout this period Caligastia was advocating the cause of Lucifer on Urantia (Earth). The Melchizedeks ably opposed the apostate Planetary Prince, but the sophistries of unbridled liberty and the delusions of self-assertion had every opportunity for deceiving the primitive peoples of a young and undeveloped world.

(607.4) 53:7.3 All secession propaganda had to be carried on by personal effort because the broadcast service and all other avenues of interplanetary communication were suspended by the action of the system circuit supervisors. (Earth being quarantined from all other humanities.) Upon the actual outbreak of the insurrection the entire system of Satania was isolated in both the constellation and the universe circuits. During this time all incoming and outgoing messages were dispatched by seraphic agents and Solitary Messengers. The circuits to the fallen worlds were also cut off, so that Lucifer could not utilise this avenue for the furtherance of his nefarious scheme. And these circuits will not be restored so long as the archrebel lives within the confines of Satania. (As of 2023, these rebellious Lanonandeks are imprisoned within a high level Earth plane!)

(607.5) 53:7.4 This was a Lanonandek rebellion. The higher orders of local universe sonship did not join the Lucifer secession, although a few of the Life Carriers stationed on the rebel planets were somewhat influenced by the rebellion of the disloyal princes. None of the Trinitized Sons went astray. The Melchizedeks, archangels, and the Brilliant Evening Stars were all loyal to Michael and, with Gabriel, valiantly contended for the Father's will and the Son's rule.

(608.1) 53:7.5 No beings of Paradise origin were involved in disloyalty. Together with the Solitary Messengers they took up headquarters on the world of the Spirit and remained under the leadership of the Faithful of Days of Edentia. None of the conciliators apostatised, nor did a single one of the Celestial Recorders go astray. But a heavy toll was taken of the Morontia Companions and the Mansion World Teachers.

(608.2) 53:7.6 Of the supreme order of seraphim, not an angel was lost, but a considerable group of the next order, the superior, were deceived and ensnared. Likewise a few of the third or supervisor order of angels were misled. But the terrible breakdown came in the fourth group, the administrator angels, those seraphim who are normally assigned to the duties of the system capitals. Manotia saved almost two thirds of them, but slightly over one third followed their chief into the rebel ranks. One third of all the Jerusem cherubim attached to the administrator angels were lost with their disloyal seraphim.

(608.3) 53:7.7 Of the planetary angelic helpers, those assigned to the Material Sons, about one third were deceived, and almost ten per cent of the transition ministers were ensnared. In symbol John saw this when he wrote of the great red dragon, saying: "And his tail drew a third part of the stars of heaven and cast them down in darkness."

(608.4) 53:7.8 The greatest loss occurred in the angelic ranks, but most of the lower orders of intelligence were involved in disloyalty. Of the 681,227 Material Sons lost in Satania, ninety-five per cent were casualties of the Lucifer rebellion. Large numbers of midway creatures were lost on those individual planets whose Planetary Princes joined the Lucifer cause.

(608.5) 53:7.9 In many respects this rebellion was the most widespread and disastrous of all such occurrences in Nebadon. More personalities were involved in this insurrection than in both of the others. And it is to their everlasting dishonour that the emissaries of Lucifer and Satan spared not the infant-training schools on the finaliter cultural planet but rather sought to corrupt these developing minds in mercy salvaged from the evolutionary worlds.

(608.6) 53:7.10 The ascending mortals were vulnerable, but they withstood the sophistries of rebellion better than the lower spirits. While many on the lower Mansion Worlds, those who had not attained final fusion with their Adjusters, fell, it is recorded to the glory of the wisdom of the ascension scheme that not a single member of the Satania ascendant citizenship resident on Jerusem participated in the Lucifer rebellion.

(608.7) 53:7.11 Hour by hour and day by day the broadcast stations of all Nebadon were thronged by the anxious watchers of every imaginable class of celestial intelligence, who intently perused the bulletins of the Satania rebellion and rejoiced as the reports continuously narrated the unswerving loyalty of the ascending mortals who, under their Melchizedek leadership, successfully withstood the combined and protracted efforts of all the subtle evil forces which so swiftly gathered around the banners of secession and sin.

(608.8) 53:7.12 It was over two years of system time from the beginning of the "war in heaven" until the installation of Lucifer's successor. But at last the new Sovereign came, landing on the sea of glass with his staff. I was among the reserves mobilised on Edentia by Gabriel, and I well remember the first message of Lanaforge to the Constellation Father of Norlatiadek. It read: "Not a single Jerusem citizen

was lost. Every ascendant mortal survived the fiery trial and emerged from the crucial test triumphant and altogether victorious.” And on to Salvington, Uversa, and Paradise went this message of assurance that the survival experience of mortal ascension is the greatest security against rebellion and the surest safeguard against sin. This noble Jerusem band of faithful mortals numbered just 187,432,811.

(609.1) 53:7.13 With the arrival of Lanaforge the archrebels were dethroned and shorn of all governing powers, though they were permitted freely to go about Jerusem, the morontia spheres, and even to the individual inhabited worlds. They continued their deceptive and seductive efforts to confuse and mislead the minds of men and angels. But as concerned their work on the administrative mount of Jerusem, “their place was found no more.”

(609.2) 53:7.14 While Lucifer was deprived of all administrative authority in Satania, there then existed no local universe power nor tribunal which could detain or destroy this wicked rebel; at that time Michael was not a sovereign ruler. The Ancients of Days sustained the Constellation Fathers in their seizure of the system government, but they have never handed down any subsequent decisions in the many appeals still pending with regard to the present status and future disposition of Lucifer, Satan, and their associates.

(609.3) 53:7.15 Thus were these arch-rebels allowed to roam the entire system to seek further penetration for their doctrines of discontent and self-assertion. But in almost two hundred thousand Urantia years they have been unable to deceive another world. No Satania worlds have been lost since the fall of the thirty-seven (which includes Earth), not even those younger worlds peopled since that day of rebellion.

8. The Son of Man on Urantia

(609.4) 53:8.1 Lucifer and Satan freely roamed the Satania system until the completion of the bestowal mission of Michael on Urantia. They were last on your world together during the time of their combined assault upon the Son of Man.

(609.5) 53:8.2 Formerly, when the Planetary Princes, the “Sons of God,” were periodically assembled, “Satan came also,” claiming that he represented all of the isolated worlds of the fallen Planetary Princes. But he has not been accorded such liberty on Jerusem since Michael’s terminal bestowal. Subsequent to their effort to corrupt Michael when in the bestowal flesh, all sympathy for Lucifer and Satan has perished throughout all Satania, that is, outside the isolated worlds of sin.

(609.6) 53:8.3 The bestowal of Michael terminated the Lucifer rebellion in all Satania aside from the planets of the apostate Planetary Princes. And this was the significance of Jesus’ personal experience, just before his death in the flesh, when he one day exclaimed to his disciples, “And I beheld Satan fall as lightning from heaven.” He had come with Lucifer to Urantia for the last crucial struggle.

(609.7) 53:8.4 The Son of Man was confident of success, and he knew that his triumph on your world would forever settle the status of his agelong enemies, not only in Satania but also in the other two systems where sin had entered. There was survival for mortals and security for angels when your Master, in reply to the Lucifer proposals, calmly and with divine assurance replied, “Get you behind me, Satan.” That was, in principle, the real end of the Lucifer rebellion. True, the Uversa tribunals have not yet rendered the executive decision regarding the appeal of Gabriel praying for the destruction of the rebels, but such a decree will, no doubt, be forthcoming in the fullness of time since the first step in the hearing of this case has already been taken.

(610.1) 53:8.5 Caligastia was recognised by the Son of Man as the technical Prince of Urantia up to near the time of his death. Said Jesus: “Now is the judgment of this world; now shall the prince of this world be cast down.” And then still nearer the completion of his lifework he announced, “The prince of this world is judged.” And it is this same dethroned and discredited Prince who was once termed “God of Urantia.”

(610.2) 53:8.6 The last act of Michael before leaving Urantia was to offer mercy to Caligastia and Daligastia, but they spurned his tender proffer. Caligastia, your apostate Planetary Prince, is still free on Urantia to prosecute his nefarious designs, but he has absolutely no power to enter the minds of men, neither can he draw near to their souls to tempt or corrupt them unless they really desire to be cursed with his wicked presence.

(610.3) 53:8.7 Before the bestowal of Michael these rulers of darkness sought to maintain their authority on Urantia, and they persistently withstood the minor and subordinate celestial personalities. But since the day of Pentecost this traitorous Caligastia (with his soul partner) and his equally contemptible associate, Daligastia (with his soul partner), are servile before the divine majesty of the Paradise Thought Adjusters and the protective Spirit of Truth, the spirit of Michael, which has been poured out upon all flesh.

(610.4) 53:8.8 But even so, no fallen spirit ever did have the power to invade the minds or to harass the souls of the children of God. Neither Satan nor Caligastia could ever touch or approach the faith sons of God; faith is an effective armour against sin and iniquity. It is true: “He who is born of God keeps himself, and the wicked one touches him not.”

(610.5) 53:8.9 In general, when weak and dissolute mortals are supposed to be under the influence of devils and demons, they are merely being dominated by their own inherent and debased tendencies, being led away by their own natural propensities. The devil has been given a great deal of credit for evil which does not belong to him. Caligastia has been comparatively impotent since the cross of Christ.

9. Present Status of the Rebellion

(610.6) 53:9.1 Early in the days of the Lucifer rebellion, salvation was offered all rebels by Michael. To all who would show proof of sincere repentance, he offered, upon his attainment of complete universe sovereignty, forgiveness and reinstatement in some form of universe service. None of the leaders accepted this merciful proffer. But thousands of the angels and the lower orders of celestial beings, including hundreds of the Material Sons and Daughters, accepted the mercy proclaimed by the Panoptians and were given rehabilitation at the time of Jesus’ resurrection nineteen hundred years ago. These beings have since been transferred to the Father’s world of Jerusem, where they must be held, technically, until the Uversa courts hand down a decision in the matter of Gabriel *vs.* Lucifer. But no one doubts that, when the annihilation verdict is issued, these repentant and salvaged personalities will be exempted from the decree of extinction. These probationary souls now labour with the Panoptians in the work of caring for the Father’s world.

(611.1) 53:9.2 The arch-deceiver has never been on Urantia since the days when he sought to turn back Michael from the purpose to complete the bestowal and to establish himself finally and securely as the unqualified ruler of Nebadon. Upon Michael’s becoming the settled head of the universe of Nebadon, Lucifer was taken into custody by the agents of the Uversa Ancients of Days and has since been a prisoner on satellite number one of the Father’s group of the transition spheres of Jerusem. (The Urantia Book was written 1925 – 1935) And here the rulers of other worlds and systems behold the end of the unfaithful Sovereign of Satania. Paul knew of the status of these rebellious leaders following Michael’s bestowal, for he wrote of Caligastia’s chiefs as “spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places.”

(611.2) 53:9.3 Michael, upon assuming the supreme sovereignty of Nebadon, petitioned the Ancients of Days for authority to intern all personalities concerned in the Lucifer rebellion pending the rulings of the superuniverse tribunals in the case of Gabriel *vs.* Lucifer, placed on the records of the Uversa supreme court almost two hundred thousand years ago, as you reckon time. Concerning the system capital group, the Ancients of Days granted the Michael petition with but a single exception: Satan was allowed to make periodic visits to the apostate princes on the fallen worlds until another Son of God should be accepted by

such apostate worlds, or until such time as the courts of Uversa should begin the adjudication of the case of Gabriel vs. Lucifer.

(611.3) 53:9.4 Satan could come to Urantia (Earth) because you had no Son of standing in residence — neither Planetary Prince nor Material Son. Machiventa Melchizedek has since been proclaimed vicegerent Planetary Prince of Urantia, and the opening of the case of Gabriel vs. Lucifer has signalled the inauguration of temporary planetary regimes on all the isolated worlds. It is true that Satan did periodically visit Caligastia and others of the fallen princes right up to the time of the presentation of these revelations, when there occurred the first hearing of Gabriel's plea for the annihilation of the arch-rebels. Satan is now unqualifiedly detained on the Jerusem prison worlds.

(611.4) 53:9.5 Since Michael's final bestowal no one in all Satania has desired to go to the prison worlds to minister to the interned rebels. And no more beings have been won to the deceiver's cause. For nineteen hundred years the status has been unchanged.

(611.5) 53:9.6 We do not look for a removal of the present Satania restrictions until the Ancients of Days make final disposition of the arch-rebels. The system circuits will not be reinstated so long as Lucifer lives. Meantime, he is wholly inactive.

(611.6) 53:9.7 The rebellion has ended on Jerusem. It ends on the fallen worlds as fast as divine Sons arrive. We believe that all rebels who will ever accept mercy have done so. We await the flashing broadcast that will deprive these traitors of personality existence. We anticipate the verdict of Uversa will be announced by the executionary broadcast which will effect the annihilation of these interned rebels. Then will you look for their places, but they shall not be found. "And they who know you among the worlds will be astonished at you; you have been a terror, but never shall you be any more." And thus shall all of these unworthy traitors "become as though they had not been." All await the Uversa decree.

(611.7) 53:9.8 But for ages the seven prison worlds of spiritual darkness in Satania have constituted a solemn warning to all Nebadon, eloquently and effectively proclaiming the great truth "that the way of the transgressor is hard"; "that within every sin is concealed the seed of its own destruction"; that "the wages of sin is death."

(612.1) 53:9.9 [Presented by Manovandet Melchizedek, onetime attached to the receivership of Urantia.]

The Urantia Book (TUB) Paper 54

Problems of the Lucifer Rebellion

(613.1) 54:0.1 EVOLUTIONARY man finds it difficult fully to comprehend the significance and to grasp the meanings of evil, error, sin, and iniquity. Man is slow to perceive that contrastive perfection and imperfection produce potential evil; that conflicting truth and falsehood create confusing error; that the divine endowment of freewill choice eventuates in the divergent realms of sin and righteousness; that the persistent pursuit of divinity leads to the kingdom of God as contrasted with its continuous rejection, which leads to the domains of iniquity.

(613.2) 54:0.2 The Gods neither create evil nor permit sin and rebellion. Potential evil is time-existent in a universe embracing differential levels of perfection meanings and values. Sin is potential in all realms where imperfect beings are endowed with the ability to choose between good and evil. The very conflicting presence of truth and untruth, fact and falsehood, constitutes the potentiality of error. The deliberate choice of evil constitutes sin; the wilful rejection of truth is error; the persistent pursuit of sin and error is iniquity.

1. True and False Liberty

(613.3) 54:1.1 Of all the perplexing problems growing out of the Lucifer rebellion, none has occasioned more difficulty than the failure of immature evolutionary mortals to distinguish between true and false liberty.

(613.4) 54:1.2 True liberty is the quest of the ages and the reward of evolutionary progress. False liberty is the subtle deception of the error of time and the evil of space. Enduring liberty is predicated on the reality of justice — intelligence, maturity, fraternity, and equity.

(613.5) 54:1.3 Liberty is a self-destroying technique of cosmic existence when its motivation is unintelligent, unconditioned, and uncontrolled. True liberty is progressively related to reality and is ever regardful of social equity, cosmic fairness, universe fraternity, and divine obligations.

(613.6) 54:1.4 Liberty is suicidal when divorced from material justice, intellectual fairness, social forbearance, moral duty, and spiritual values. Liberty is non-existent apart from cosmic reality, and all personality reality is proportional to its divinity relationships.

(613.7) 54:1.5 Unbridled self-will and unregulated self-expression equal unmitigated selfishness, the acme of ungodliness. Liberty without the associated and ever-increasing conquest of self is a figment of egoistic mortal imagination. Self-motivated liberty is a conceptual illusion, a cruel deception. License masquerading in the garments of liberty is the forerunner of abject bondage.

(614.1) 54:1.6 True liberty is the associate of genuine self-respect; false liberty is the consort of self-admiration. True liberty is the fruit of self-control; false liberty, the assumption of self-assertion. Self-control leads to altruistic service; self-admiration tends towards the exploitation of others for the selfish aggrandisement of such a mistaken individual as is willing to sacrifice righteous attainment for the sake of possessing unjust power over his fellow beings.

(614.2) 54:1.7 Even wisdom is divine and safe only when it is cosmic in scope and spiritual in motivation.

(614.3) 54:1.8 There is no error greater than that species of self-deception which leads intelligent beings to crave the exercise of power over other beings for the purpose of depriving these persons of their natural liberties. The golden rule of human fairness cries out against all such fraud, unfairness, selfishness, and unrighteousness. Only true and genuine liberty is compatible with the reign of love and the ministry of mercy.

(614.4) 54:1.9 How dare the self-willed creature encroach upon the rights of his fellows in the name of personal liberty when the Supreme Rulers of the universe stand back in merciful respect for these prerogatives of will and potentials of personality! No being, in the exercise of his supposed personal liberty, has a right to deprive any other being of those privileges of existence conferred by the Creators and duly respected by all their loyal associates, subordinates, and subjects.

(614.5) 54:1.10 Evolutionary man may have to contend for his material liberties with tyrants and oppressors on a world of sin and iniquity or during the early times of a primitive evolving sphere, but not so on the morontia worlds or on the spirit spheres. War is the heritage of early evolutionary man, but on worlds of normal advancing civilisation physical combat as a technique of adjusting racial misunderstandings has long since fallen into disrepute.

2. The Theft of Liberty

(614.6) 54:2.1 With the Son and in the Spirit did God project eternal Havona, and ever since has there obtained the eternal pattern of co-ordinate participation in creation — sharing. This pattern of sharing is the master design for every one of the Sons and Daughters of God who go out into space to engage in the attempt to duplicate in time the central universe of eternal perfection.

(614.7) 54:2.2 Every creature of every evolving universe who aspires to do the Father's will is destined to become the partner of the time-space Creators in this magnificent adventure of experiential perfection attainment. Were this not true, the Father would have hardly endowed such creatures with creative free will, neither would he indwell them, actually go into partnership with them by means of his own spirit.

(614.8) 54:2.3 Lucifer's folly was the attempt to do the non-doable, to short-circuit time in an experiential universe. Lucifer's crime was the attempted creative disenfranchisement of every personality in Satania, the unrecognised abridgment of the creature's personal participation — freewill participation — in the long evolutionary struggle to attain the status of light and life both individually and collectively. In so doing this onetime Sovereign of your system set the temporal purpose of his own will directly athwart the eternal purpose of God's will as it is revealed in the bestowal of free will upon all personal creatures. The Lucifer rebellion thus threatened the maximum possible infringement of the freewill choice of the ascenders and servers of the system of Satania — a threat forevermore to deprive every one of these beings of the thrilling experience of contributing something personal and unique to the slowly erecting monument to experiential wisdom which will sometime exist as the perfected system of Satania. Thus does the Lucifer manifesto, masquerading in the habiliments (clothing) of liberty, stand forth in the clear light of reason as a monumental threat to consummate the theft of personal liberty and to do it on a scale that has been approached only twice in all the history of Nebadon.

(615.1) 54:2.4 In short, what God had given men and angels Lucifer would have taken away from them, that is, the divine privilege of participating in the creation of their own destinies and of the destiny of this local system of inhabited worlds.

(615.2) 54:2.5 No being in all the universe has the rightful liberty to deprive any other being of true liberty, the right to love and be loved, the privilege of worshiping God and of serving his fellows.

3. The Time Lag of Justice

(615.3) 54:3.1 The moral will creatures of the evolutionary worlds are always bothered with the unthinking question as to why the all-wise Creators permit evil and sin. They fail to comprehend that both are inevitable if the creature is to be truly free. The free will of evolving man or exquisite angel is not a mere philosophic concept, a symbolic ideal. Man's ability to choose good or evil is a universe reality. This liberty to choose for oneself is an endowment of the Supreme Rulers, and they will not permit any being or group of beings to deprive a single personality in the wide universe of this divinely bestowed liberty — not even to satisfy such misguided and ignorant beings in the enjoyment of this misnamed personal liberty.

(615.4) 54:3.2 Although conscious and wholehearted identification with evil (sin) is the equivalent of non-existence (annihilation), there must always intervene between the time of such personal identification with sin and the execution of the penalty — the automatic result of such a wilful embrace of evil — a period of time of sufficient length to allow for such an adjudication of such an individual's universe status as will prove entirely satisfactory to all related universe personalities, and which will be so fair and just as to win the approval of the sinner himself.

(615.5) 54:3.3 But if this universe rebel against the reality of truth and goodness refuses to approve the verdict, and if the guilty one knows in his heart the justice of his condemnation but refuses to make such confession, then must the execution of sentence be delayed in accordance with the discretion of the Ancients of Days. And the Ancients of Days refuse to annihilate any being until all moral values and all spiritual realities are extinct, both in the evildoer and in all related supporters and possible sympathisers.

4. The Mercy Time Lag

(615.6) 54:4.1 Another problem somewhat difficult of explanation in the constellation of Norlatiadek pertains to the reasons for permitting Lucifer, Satan, and the fallen princes to work mischief so long before being apprehended, interned, and adjudicated.

(616.1) 54:4.2 Parents, those who have borne and reared children, are better able to understand why Michael, a Creator-father, might be slow to condemn and destroy his own Sons. Jesus' story of the prodigal son well illustrates how a loving father can long wait for the repentance of an erring child.

(616.2) 54:4.3 The very fact that an evil-doing creature can actually choose to do wrong — commit sin — establishes the fact of free-willness and fully justifies any length delay in the execution of justice provided the extended mercy might conduce to repentance and rehabilitation.

(616.3) 54:4.4 Most of the liberties which Lucifer sought he already had; others he was to receive in the future. All these precious endowments were lost by giving way to impatience and yielding to a desire to possess what one craves now and to possess it in defiance of all obligation to respect the rights and liberties of all other beings composing the universe of universes. Ethical obligations are innate, divine, and universal.

(616.4) 54:4.5 There are many reasons known to us why the Supreme Rulers did not immediately destroy or intern the leaders of the Lucifer rebellion. There are no doubt still other and possibly better reasons unknown to us. The mercy features of this delay in the execution of justice were extended personally by Michael of Nebadon. Except for the affection of this Creator-father for his erring Sons, the supreme justice of the superuniverse would have acted. If such an episode as the Lucifer rebellion had occurred in Nebadon while Michael was incarnated on Urantia (Earth), the instigators of such evil might have been instantly and absolutely annihilated.

(616.5) 54:4.6 Supreme justice can act instantly when not restrained by divine mercy. But the ministry of mercy to the children of time and space always provides for this time lag, this saving interval between seedtime and harvest. If the seed sowing is good, this interval provides for the testing and up-building of character; if the seed sowing is evil, this merciful delay provides time for repentance and rectification. This time delay in the adjudication and execution of evildoers is inherent in the mercy ministry of the seven superuniverses. This restraint of justice by mercy proves that God is love, and that such a God of love dominates the universes and in mercy controls the fate and judgment of all his creatures.

(616.6) 54:4.7 The mercy delays of time are by the mandate of the free will of the Creators. There is good to be derived in the universe from this technique of patience in dealing with sinful rebels. While it is all too true that good cannot come of evil to the one who contemplates and performs evil, it is equally true that all things (including evil, potential and manifest) work together for good to all beings who know God, love to do his will, and are ascending Paradiseward according to his eternal plan and divine purpose.

(616.7) 54:4.8 But these mercy delays are not interminable. Notwithstanding the long delay (as time is reckoned on Urantia) in adjudicating the Lucifer rebellion, we may record that, during the time of effecting this revelation, the first hearing in the pending case of Gabriel vs. Lucifer was held on Uversa, and soon thereafter there issued the mandate of the Ancients of Days directing that Satan be henceforth

confined to the prison world with Lucifer. This ends the ability of Satan to pay further visits to any of the fallen worlds of Satania. Justice in a mercy-dominated universe may be slow, but it is certain.

5. The Wisdom of Delay

(617.1) 54:5.1 Of the many reasons known to me as to why Lucifer and his confederates were not sooner interned or adjudicated, I am permitted to recite the following:

(617.2) 54:5.2 1. Mercy requires that every wrongdoer have sufficient time in which to formulate a deliberate and fully chosen attitude regarding his evil thoughts and sinful acts.

(617.3) 54:5.3 2. Supreme justice is dominated by a Father's love; therefore will justice never destroy that which mercy can save. Time to accept salvation is vouchsafed every evildoer.

(617.4) 54:5.4 3. No affectionate father is ever precipitate in visiting punishment upon an erring member of his family. Patience cannot function independently of time.

(617.5) 54:5.5 4. While wrongdoing is always deleterious to a family, wisdom and love admonish the upright children to bear with an erring brother during the time granted by the affectionate father in which the sinner may see the error of his way and embrace salvation.

(617.6) 54:5.6 5. Regardless of Michael's attitude toward Lucifer, notwithstanding his being Lucifer's Creator-father, it was not in the province of the Creator Son to exercise summary jurisdiction over the apostate System Sovereign because he had not then completed his bestowal career, thereby attaining unqualified sovereignty of Nebadon.

(617.7) 54:5.7 6. The Ancients of Days could have immediately annihilated these rebels, but they seldom execute wrongdoers without a full hearing. In this instance they refused to overrule the Michael decisions.

(617.8) 54:5.8 7. It is evident that Immanuel counselled Michael to remain aloof from the rebels and allow rebellion to pursue a natural course of self-obliteration. And the wisdom of the Union of Days is the time reflection of the united wisdom of the Paradise Trinity.

(617.9) 54:5.9 8. The Faithful of Days on Edentia advised the Constellation Fathers to allow the rebels free course to the end that all sympathy for these evildoers should be the sooner uprooted in the hearts of every present and future citizen of Norlatiadek — every mortal, morontia, or spirit creature.

“*Morontia* is a term designating a vast level intervening between the material and the spiritual. It may designate personal or impersonal realities, living or nonliving energies. The warp of morontia is spiritual; its woof is physical.” (9.2) 0:5.12

(617.10) 54:5.10 9. On Jerusem the personal representative of the Supreme Executive of Orvonton counselled Gabriel to foster full opportunity for every living creature to mature a deliberate choice in those matters involved in the Lucifer Declaration of Liberty. The issues of rebellion having been raised, the Paradise emergency adviser of Gabriel portrayed that, if such full and free opportunity were not given all Norlatiadek creatures, then would the Paradise quarantine against all such possible halfhearted or doubt-stricken creatures be extended in self-protection against the entire constellation. To keep open the Paradise doors of ascension to the beings of Norlatiadek, it was necessary to provide for the full development of rebellion and to insure the complete determination of attitude on the part of all beings in any way concerned therewith.



(617.11) 54:5.11 10. The Divine Minister of Salvington issued as her third independent proclamation a mandate directing that nothing be done to half cure, cowardly suppress, or otherwise hide the hideous visage of rebels and rebellion. The angelic hosts were directed to work for full disclosure and unlimited opportunity for sin-expression as the quickest technique of achieving the perfect and final cure of the plague of evil and sin.

(618.1) 54:5.12 11. An emergency council of ex-mortals consisting of Mighty Messengers, glorified mortals who had had personal experience with like situations, together with their colleagues, was organised on Jerusem. They advised Gabriel that at least three times the number of beings would be led astray if arbitrary or summary methods of suppression were attempted. The entire Uversa corps of counsellors concurred in advising Gabriel to permit the rebellion to take its full and natural course, even if it should require a million years to wind up the consequences.

(618.2) 54:5.13 12. Time, even in a universe of time, is relative: If a Urantia (Earth) mortal of average length of life should commit a crime which precipitated world-wide pandemonium, and if he were apprehended, tried, and executed within two or three days of the commission of the crime, would it seem a long time to you? And yet that would be nearer a comparison with the length of Lucifer's life even if his adjudication, now begun, should not be completed for a hundred thousand Urantia years. The relative lapse of time from the viewpoint of Uversa, where the litigation is pending, could be indicated by saying that the crime of Lucifer was being brought to trial within two and a half seconds of its commission. From the Paradise viewpoint the adjudication is simultaneous with the enactment.

(618.3) 54:5.14 There are an equal number of reasons for not arbitrarily stopping the Lucifer rebellion which would be partially comprehensible to you, but which I am not permitted to narrate. I may inform you that on Uversa we teach forty-eight reasons for permitting evil to run the full course of its own moral bankruptcy and spiritual extinction. I doubt not that there are just as many additional reasons not known to me.

6. The Triumph of Love

(618.4) 54:6.1 Whatever the difficulties evolutionary mortals may encounter in their efforts to understand the Lucifer rebellion, it should be clear to all reflective thinkers that the technique of dealing with the rebels is a vindication of divine love. The loving mercy extended to the rebels does seem to have involved many innocent beings in trials and tribulations, but all these distraught personalities may securely depend upon the all-wise Judges to adjudicate their destinies in mercy as well as justice.

(618.5) 54:6.2 In all their dealings with intelligent beings, both the Creator Son (and Daughter) and his Paradise Father (and Mather) are love dominated. It is impossible to comprehend many phases of the attitude of the universe rulers toward rebels and rebellion — sin and sinners — unless it be remembered that God as a Father (and Mother) takes precedence over all other phases of Deity manifestation in all the dealings of divinity with humanity. It should also be recalled that the Paradise Creator Sons (and Daughters) are all mercy motivated.

(618.6) 54:6.3 If an affectionate father of a large family chooses to show mercy to one of his children guilty of grievous wrongdoing, it may well be that the extension of mercy to this misbehaving child will work a temporary hardship upon all the other and well-behaved children. Such eventualities are inevitable; such a risk is inseparable from the reality situation of having a loving parent and of being a member of a family group. Each member of a family profits by the righteous conduct of every other member; likewise must each member suffer the immediate time-consequences of the misconduct of every other member. Families, groups, nations, races, worlds, systems, constellations, and universes are relationships of association which possess individuality; and therefore does every member of any such group, large or small, reap the benefits and suffer the consequences of the right-doing and the wrongdoing of all other members of the group concerned.

(619.1) 54:6.4 But one thing should be made clear: If you are made to suffer the evil consequences of the sin of some member of your family, some fellow citizen or fellow mortal, even rebellion in the system or elsewhere — no matter what you may have to endure because of the wrongdoing of your associates, fellows, or superiors — you may rest secure in the eternal assurance that such tribulations are transient afflictions. None of these fraternal consequences of misbehaviour in the group can ever jeopardise your eternal prospects or in the least degree deprive you of your divine right of Paradise ascension and God attainment.

(619.2) 54:6.5 And there is compensation for these trials, delays, and disappointments which invariably accompany the sin of rebellion. Of the many valuable repercussions of the Lucifer rebellion which might be named, I will only call attention to the enhanced careers of those mortal ascenders, the Jerusem citizens, who, by withstanding the sophistries of sin, placed themselves in line for becoming future Mighty Messengers, fellows of my own order. Every being who stood the test of that evil episode thereby immediately advanced his administrative status and enhanced his spiritual worth.

(619.3) 54:6.6 At first the Lucifer upheaval appeared to be an unmitigated calamity to the system and to the universe. Gradually benefits began to accrue. With the passing of twenty-five thousand years of system time (twenty thousand years of Urantia time), the Melchizedeks began to teach that the good resulting from Lucifer's folly had come to equal the evil incurred. The sum of evil had by that time become almost stationary, continuing to increase only on certain isolated worlds, while the beneficial repercussions continued to multiply and extend out through the universe and superuniverse, even to Havona. The Melchizedeks now teach that the good resulting from the Satania rebellion is more than a thousand times the sum of all the evil.

(619.4) 54:6.7 But such an extraordinary and beneficent harvest of wrongdoing could only be brought about by the wise, divine, and merciful attitude of all of Lucifer's superiors, extending from the Constellation

Fathers on Edentia to the Universal Father on Paradise. The passing of time has enhanced the consequential good to be derived from the Lucifer folly; and since the evil to be penalised was quite fully developed within a comparatively short time, it is apparent that the all-wise and farseeing universe rulers would be certain to extend the time in which to reap increasingly beneficial results. Regardless of the many additional reasons for delaying the apprehension and adjudication of the Satania rebels, this one gain would have been enough to explain why these sinners were not sooner interned, and why they have not been adjudicated and destroyed.

(619.5) 54:6.8 Short-sighted and time-bound mortal minds should be slow to criticise the time delays of the farseeing and all-wise administrators of universe affairs.

(620.1) 54:6.9 One error of human thinking respecting these problems consists in the idea that all evolutionary mortals on an evolving planet would choose to enter upon the Paradise career if sin had not cursed their world. The ability to decline survival does not date from the times of the Lucifer rebellion. Mortal man has always possessed the endowment of freewill choice regarding the Paradise career.

(620.2) 54:6.10 As you ascend in the survival experience, you will broaden your universe concepts and extend your horizon of meanings and values; and thus will you be able the better to understand why such beings as Lucifer and Satan are permitted to continue in rebellion. You will also better comprehend how ultimate (if not immediate) good can be derived from time-limited evil. After you attain Paradise, you will really be enlightened and comforted when you listen to the superaphic philosophers discuss and explain these profound problems of universe adjustment. But even then, I doubt that you will be fully satisfied in your own minds. At least I was not even when I had thus attained the acme of universe philosophy. I did not achieve a full comprehension of these complexities until after I had been assigned to administrative duties in the superuniverse, where by actual experience I have acquired conceptual capacity adequate for the comprehension of such many-sided problems in cosmic equity and spiritual philosophy. As you ascend Paradiseward, you will increasingly learn that many problematic features of universe administration can only be comprehended subsequent to the acquirement of increased experiential capacity and to the achievement of enhanced spiritual insight. Cosmic wisdom is essential to the understanding of cosmic situations.

(620.3) 54:6.11 [Presented by a Mighty Messenger of experiential survival in the first system rebellion in the universes of time now attached to the superuniverse government of Orvonton and acting in this matter by request of Gabriel of Salvington.]

REBELLION and DEFAULT formally ended 31 January 2018:

All in keeping with the **outworking of the Rebellion and Default**. Humanity is so shut off to anything that one's feelings provide, we are all but minds robotically carrying out instructions; nothing is fluid, intuitive nor feeling-free. Our whole world can't change as it is, because everyone and everything is so bogged down in the mire of artificial laws and procedures.

**WE'VE BEEN SCREWED BY
LUCIFER REBELLION**

Violence is never Justified

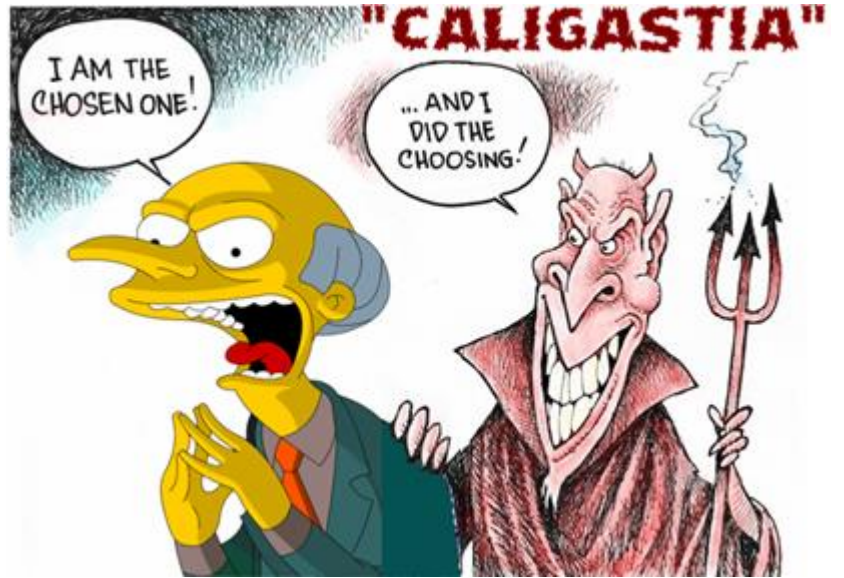
Never is hatred, nor discord, nor war among men justified – no matter what the cause – and if men will only learn the Truth there will never exist such feelings or acts. Militarism is all wrong. Jesus 25 December 1915



To the extent that parents have healed themselves prior to conceiving a child, that child will now be free of those imposts of the Rebellion and Default through parents' Healing.



"'Chosen by God,' eh?
— What's the catch?"



Root Cause

Highly esteemed Lanonandek spirits from within our local universe of Nebadon were assigned as System Sovereigns of our local system to oversee Earth's humanity and their spiritual development. 200,000 years ago they, the Lucifers, became infatuated with their authority and turned against the regents of Nebadon, Mary and Jesus, as well as rejecting God. Through their Planetary Princes, also Lanonandek spirits, they had taken the humanities of 37 worlds within their local system into their Rebellion.

Through living through our minds, suppressing our feelings, we on Earth will continue to be at war with each other, illnesses of all descriptions will continue from our feelings suppression, famine and inequalities prevail, control of others is the core of all systems, we cannot determine truth from falsehood and life on Earth is a living hell. We have been continually seduced by mind Mansion World spirits and we live life in a stupor – nothing more than zombies doing the begging of the evil ones, the rebellious Lanonandek spirits.

Through living through our minds, suppressing our soul based feelings, we have been progressively going further and further away from our Heavenly Parents, now to the point that we cannot go any further. Through working cracks in the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default, this control has been ended formally as of 31 January 2018.

Pathway Forward

To liberate one's real self, one's will, driven by one's soul, moves one to embrace Feeling Healing, so as to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Divine Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we're feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.

God's Divine Love: Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.

The Golden rule is: Never interfere with another's will.

Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.

New Feelings Way: learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.

We are to express our feelings, both good and bad, at all times, and to long for the truth of them.

By living true to ourselves true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.

8. Earth Planes and the Boundaries of Hell

Seven Spirit Earth Planes

Each of the seven Earth spirit planes co-exist in the same space as we do in the physical. We of the physical world are of the coarsest and densest material. Starting with the 1st plane, the material within each plane becomes finer, more refined and of greater luminosity. Those within the lower planes cannot see or discern the presence of those in higher planes. Those of the higher planes can move about those in lower planes without them being aware of being present unless they wish to reveal themselves.

Each plane is predominantly for one group of spirit or angel personalities. However, there are sectors within planes where visitors from higher planes can move about freely. No harm or disturbance can be caused by any spirit personality upon another, not even those within the physical Earth existence.

7
6
5
4
3
2
1

7th Earth Plane being for visitors from Havona and Paradise, together with the Daughters and Sons of God. This includes Angels who have come all the way from Paradise.

6th Earth Plane being for visitors from the higher levels of our Local Universe. Higher Daughters and Sons together with higher Angels.

5th Earth Plane being for visitors from the Celestial Heavens and higher angels and spirits from other parts of Creation, including Finaliters.

4th Earth Plane being exclusively for Angels, some of which have evolved from Nature Spirits!

3rd Earth Plane is the exclusive domain of Nature Spirits who are derived from creature life experience on Earth.

2nd Earth Plane – a ‘Sphere of Isolation’ from which one progresses having settled the Law of Compensation, allowing entry into regular spirit life in the 1st spirit Mansion World.

1st Earth Plane – the darkest ‘Sphere of Isolation’ and closest to Earth. A plane allowing spirits to live in their state of hell because of their grievous inclination to cause harm to others.



Seven Spirit Earth Planes

We start our eternal existence by incarnating, even if it's just for a moment, onto a physical world like Earth. Then, when we die, we move into one of the seven Mansion Worlds, which can be likened to probationary worlds; worlds in spirit through which we correct all that's wrong within us. This includes if we've hurt other people or creatures very badly, we need to compensate for such suffering we've caused in others by suffering ourselves in one of the two lower Earth planes commonly called The Hells.

Other than the two lower Earth planes, we mortal spirits can't live in the other five Earth planes, they being reserved for the angels, nature spirits and other higher spirits.

The geography of the seven Earth planes is based on, or the same as, Earth. Whereas the geography of the seven Mansion Worlds is unique to each world. So, on Earth it's conceivable that your physical home could also be used by nature spirits, angels and higher spirits for their needs in the higher Earth planes, as well as being used by spirits confined to the two lower Earth plane – Hells. So, with these seven other dimensions all focused on your home – a lot could be going on! However, more than likely, the reality is that the lower two Earth plane hells have spirits congregating in the darker seedier places of the physical world, or in the prisons and more isolated places if they are to spend time in isolation. Whilst the nature spirits, angels and higher spirits would reside in their higher Earth planes mostly away from dense populations of humanity, so more in the remote unpopulated areas of the world. The planes, although each being separate from each other and the physical Earth and not interfering or influencing each other, still have some bleed-through of energy, thus affecting them in certain ways. As you can imagine, I don't think the angels would set up one of their main meeting and administration centres over one of Earth's most densely populated, corrupt and polluted cities. Not unless the higher angelic light, was in some way, to affect those people on Earth.

And by and large, we on Earth have very little consciously to do with any of the spirits or angels in the Earth planes. Some people feel emotionally, mentally, psychically and even at times physically disturbed or influenced by spirits in the two Earth plane, Hells, although really there is little direct interference from them. Such things as scary ghosts and knocking noises and all the dark scary poltergeist stuff comes from these wayward, lost, 'dark' and evil spirits still trying to have nefarious control over people on Earth, all of which is relatively harmless other than in exceptional cases. And mostly, we on Earth are totally unaware of our attending nature spirits and angels, and even more so of any higher spirits that might be visiting us or Earth.

For spirits and angels to get as physically close to us as they can, is by them being in the relevant Earth plane. During a Divine Love meditation or prayer for example, it's conceivable you might have in attendance and unbeknownst to you – dark spirits of the two Earth planes that want to try and redeem themselves so are brought to attend your prayer or meditation. You might have nature spirits there as well. You will have your attending angelic pair together with other angels and you might have other higher spirits who are required to help you in your thoughts or feelings to progress in your spiritual development. And then you might also have other Mansion World or Celestial spirits attending you in the relevant Earth plane, including even from the Hell planes should the spirits want to get as physically close to you as they physically can. A lot of Mansion World spirits descend into the lower two Earth planes, the Hell planes, so as to be close to their loved ones on Earth. They are able to do so without being affected negatively by the ever-present Hell plane spirits by adjusting their spiritual light in order to keep them at bay.



It should be noted that to qualify for life in the Hell planes comes about because of the state of ‘hell’ that already exists within the person who acts out such hell on others. We only cause harm to others because the harm was caused to us through our childhood. And instead of dealing with and honouring our own pain and taking full responsibility for it, we block it within ourselves thereby taking it out on others by making them suffer the same degree of pain we’re suffering. Those people who harm another person or creature will at some point suffer the degree of pain they have caused in the other person when the Law of Compensation acts upon them during their time in the Hells. They have to ‘balance the books’ so as to help them understand that it was wrong to do what they did to the other person or creature, for them to understand by directly feeling the pain they have caused. And once they have felt it all, ‘paid for their spiritual crime’ against the will of another, then they are allowed to resume regular spirit life in the Mansion Worlds rather than being kept separate in the Earth Hell planes. And somehow, during the time of ‘paying the price’, they are healed of their need to hurt and harm others so they can move into the regular spirit Mansion World population, no longer looking to, or with the need to, hurt and cause suffering in other spirits.

And it is highly possible that at some point, and even possibly quite soon, the same Laws of Compensation that apply to those spirits having to live and ‘do their time of suffering paying for their crime against another’, will be applied to and on Earth. So many bad people will suddenly be forced into the ‘hell of their own making, the hell that resides in them’. Which means doing some or all of their ‘Hell Time’ whilst on Earth, then completing it when they get to spirit by having to enter one of the two Hell Earth planes, or no longer needing to spend any time in them if they’ve ‘served their time for their evil crime’ when on Earth. Should the ‘earthing’ of the Law of Compensation come about, thereby bringing the Earth into direct alignment with the First Mansion World, then as you can imagine, things will drastically change here on Earth. With anyone merely having the intent, let alone actually carrying out the sinful act, having to immediately suffer compensation for their unloving action and motivation. With the compensation being lived by feeling such intense guilt and all the other bad feelings for the bad things you have done, coupled with pain so bad and so ongoing, you enter into a state of perpetual begging for forgiveness and to be released from your suffering – that very same suffering you caused another person or creature to suffer.



Seven Spirit Earth Planes

FOR 200,000 years ALL SCRIPTURES and Earth based INSTITUTIONALISED SYSTEMS are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:

The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soul partner pairs:

THE EVIL ONES



Lucifer pair
Lucifer being System Sovereign of Satania
Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE



Satan pair



Caligastia pair
Caligastia being Planetary Prince of Earth
Arrested and imprisoned 1993 CE



Daligastia pair

7 A sector within the 7th plane is isolated from all others. This isolated sector is the spirit world prison for the rebellious Lanonandeks, all eight are accommodated within an English manor that is open to tourists on the Earth plane, and thus they have to endure the tourists.



6 The Greatest Show is on Earth! Since the formal ending of the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default for Earth on 31 January 2018, the 6th Earth Plane has been given over to visitors from the greater universe, being those outside of our local universe of Nebadon. The greater universe consists of 100,000 local universes, consequently as Earth is the only humanity throughout that is in Rebellion and Default and is now to heal itself of this, the number of spirit visitors are enormous.

THE GREATEST SHOW is ON EARTH

5 Similarly, the 5th Earth Plane has been given over to visitors from within our local universe of Nebadon, having 3,840,101 inhabited worlds. Each local universe being of a similar size. Midwayer spirits provide talks at regular intervals for visitors, and these talks are broadcast throughout the universes.

Earth's humanity is truly a fishbowl being observed by the peoples of all the universes.



Boundaries of HELL!

Humanity on physical Earth is in Rebellion and Default, thus hell! Upon death we all arrive in the 1st spirit mind Mansion World where we typically suppress our poor state and remain in the mind Mansion Worlds indefinitely. Some have a period in the ‘hells’ compensating for the pain they have caused others. Many continue their ‘mind worshipping’. However the way out is by embracing Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love, Soul Healing to progress up through the Crying Healing Worlds and transition out to the first of the Celestial Heavens.

GATEWAY

Transitioning into the Celestial Heavens is also out of:



ISOLATION



If you go against yourself, if you’re untrue to yourself, then you are going against God and all God’s laws, and compensation is required to bring you back into the fold, which is what happens through our Spiritual Healing. It’s the Law of Forgiveness, forgiving yourself through self-acceptance, which is dominant in this part of your life. If you cross the line and abuse your children, that being up until they are 21 years old, then you have both levels and amounts of Compensation and Forgiveness to deal with, that which happens as part of your Healing. And as everyone abuses their children, we being conceived into our parents’ rebellion against the truth of our soul, so all who have children have to come to terms with all they’ve done through their Healing.

Kevin 18 Feb 2019

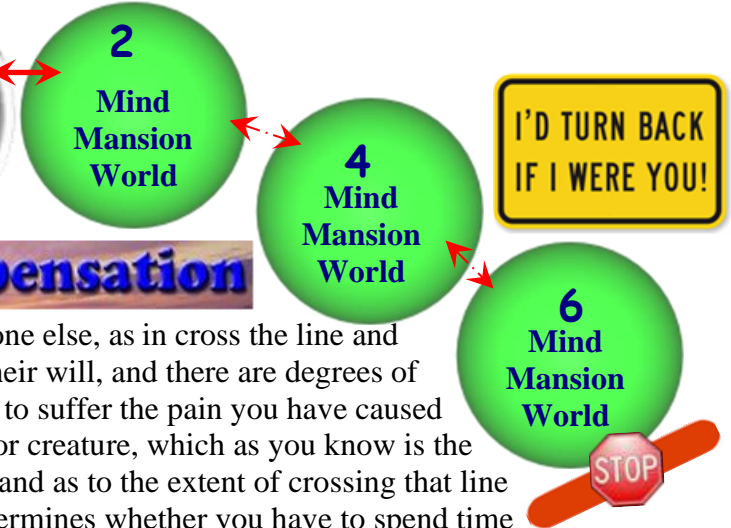
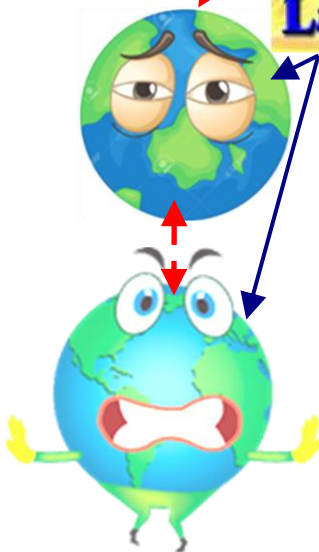
Law of Forgiveness



Law of Compensation

If you go against someone else, as in cross the line and grossly interfere with their will, and there are degrees of this, then you will have to suffer the pain you have caused the other person, spirit or creature, which as you know is the Law of Compensation; and as to the extent of crossing that line and hurting another determines whether you have to spend time in the hells or not.

Kevin 18 Feb 2019



The minor ‘hells’ are the lower levels of the 1st mind Mansion World whereas the more severe are the Planes of Isolation being the 2nd Earth plane with the severest being the 1st Earth plane. Pain caused to another is the pain that will be endured before returning to the 1st mind Mansion World, all then to consider your Feeling Healing.

Boundaries of HELL!

The gateway out of our isolation from all other humanities within our local system is opened to us upon the completion of our healing of all that represents the Rebellion and Default.

While we remain embraced within the Rebellion and Default, even though we are unknowingly doing so, all of the humanity of Earth is isolated from all of the other humanities throughout our local system of Satania, all 619 inhabited worlds, thus effectively we are in hell!

Further, we are also isolated from the Spirits of Truth that our spiritual parents can offer us, until we complete our healing and enter the first of the Celestial Heavens, and that is when we move through the gateway and progress beyond healing Mansion World number 7.

Life on Earth is living in hell in the physical. Many of us consider it to be wonderful – that is a fantasy. Our physical parents have remodelled our personality to reflect what they consider appropriate ... IT'S NOT! We are to freely express the personality that our Heavenly Mother and Father bestowed us with.



Many of us fight so powerfully against our childhood suppression and repression that we go on and cause great harm to many others, all of which the Law of Compensation takes into account. The lower levels of the 1st mind Mansion World is a region for our compensation. We ALL enter the 1st mind Mansion World as spirits upon the death of our physical body. The pain we cause to another is the pain that we will endure in compensation. Those who try to continue to inflict harm on others, cannot do so and may find themselves within the 1st and 2nd planes of Earth. The 1st Earth plane being the worst of the hells, while the 2nd is bridging towards a return to the 1st mind Mansion World hell sectors. You can continue to live through your mind and perfect the mind but you will end up at a dead end in the 6th mind Mansion World. There are more than 200 billion spirits within the 1st and 2nd mind Mansion Worlds and the two Earth planes of compensation. These areas are packed to the rafters! Only by embracing our Feeling Healing and with our Heavenly Parents' Divine Love can we heal ourselves and progress through the three healing worlds before transitioning to the Celestial Heavens and out of the Hells. Within the Celestial Heavens are spirit personalities from all of the 619 worlds within our local system called Satania.

Mind Mansion Worlds of Natural Love

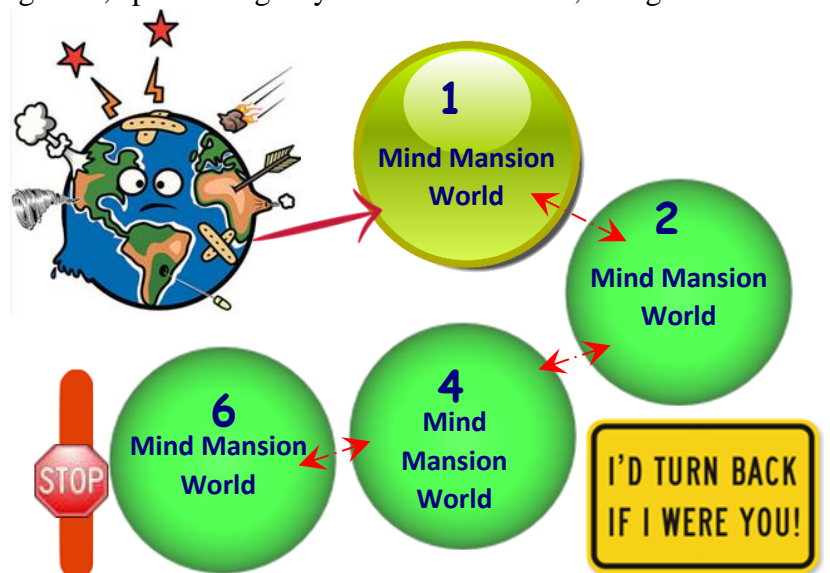
Mansion World One: We ALL arrive into Mind Spirit Mansion World One upon the death of our physical body. Just the general confusion of spirits living their wrongness the best they can, trying to not be bad, trying not to hurt others, thereby staying out of the hells and lower Earth planes. The Law of Compensation ‘persuades’ you not to even think about harming another person.

Mansion World Two: Starting to work more with one’s controlling mind, with the focus being on Service, you are to use your mind to be more loving, to help selflessly others, to put others before yourself, to not want for yourself, only wanting the good and betterment of others. And to have loving thoughts, to not think badly of anyone, to keep ‘being good’ in your mind at all times. To think positively, to use your mind to control your feelings so as to make yourself be happy, to bring your full success out, to celebrate your god-given gifts, all for the good and benefit of all.

Mansion World Four: This being where ‘self help’ approaches fit in. It being where you’ve had enough of being of Service, giving yourself to everyone else, and decide that you have to start looking more after yourself. So you look to working more closely on yourself, you still have bad feelings so you set about working to resolve the emotional issues through whatever means you can. And they involve emotional releasing / clearing through some level of feeling-acceptance, as you can’t get rid of them that easily, yet overall you’re working to bury them once and for all, so deal with all your memory processing, deal with your traumas, do all your massive forgiving, which sets you up in a power position because you are the great one forgiving everyone – those people who did wrong by you, so you feel more in control, freeing yourself from your controllers, telling them – you are forgiven, giving them your blessing, feeling you no longer need to be bound into those patterns, and feeling like you’ve found and are bringing out more your True Self, your true self which I reckon is more of the spirit you that’s deeper in your mind control.

Mansion World Six: This is where you put it all together, you’ve achieved mind ‘ascendancy’, the perfection of your negative mind-controlling state, specialising in your area of interest, being in bliss and true love and happiness – all mind derived, all of which is resulting from your mind saying you are at-one with Source, God, Soul, whatever the term, which is just your own controlling mind. Your mind is god, and it’s calling the shots, keeping all your repressed feelings away, without you having to address any personality imperfection resulting from your bad parenting. Because you believe you’ve fixed all of that, you no longer have bad feelings within you, you’ve forgiven the evil ones in your life, you’re now wholly in control making your reality be as you want it to be through your mind.

Part by James – 19 August 2018



Our Guides on Duty...



OUT GATEWAY ISOLATION



I'D TURN BACK IF I WERE YOU!

YEAH, YOU'D THINK IT'D BE A GIVEN, BUT APPARENTLY IT NEEDS TO BE POINTED OUT TO AMERICANS



Law of Compensation earthing to unfold

EARTHING of the LAW of COMPENSATION:
PASCAS WORLDCARE Against the Odds contact and launch

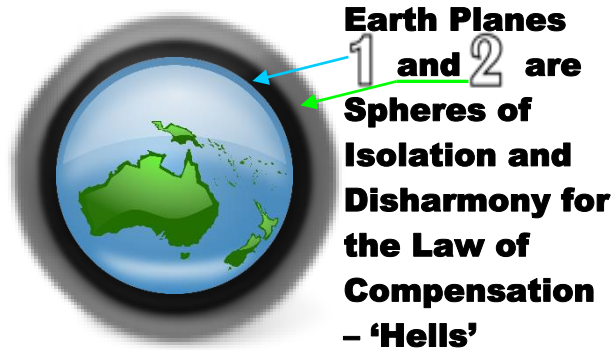
Friday, 8 February 2019

James: My feeling / understanding is that the two hell planes in spirit are to be 'cleaned out', cleared of all mortal spirits, being free for some other purpose – possibly for Finaliters to occupy, spirits who've completed their Paradise ascent, gained Finality Status, and are sent to live in the far-flung

Finaliters

Earth planes as required as they await their future assignments, such as TUB (The Urantia Book) talks about. Anyway, if the two Earth planes are to be cleared of spirits, all those spirits who are living in their 'hell' will, when they end that, move into the first Mansion World and then there won't be any new spirits coming from Earth to do their 'time in hell'. And for no further spirits to come from Earth to occupy the two Earth planes means those two Earth planes will effectively be 'moved' to the physical Earth itself. So at the commencement of the next Spiritual Age, everyone who upon death would qualify for internment in the Earth planes, would now start that internment in their physical lives as the Law of Compensation comes fully upon them. So suddenly, many people who have been happy living and manipulating the man-made laws for their gain and avoidance of any spiritual penalty, will suddenly find they won't be able to carry on with 'business as usual' suddenly being thrust into the throws of feeling very bad and having to start to compensate for all the bad they are causing. So you can imagine the impact that will have on the Earth!

Law of Compensation

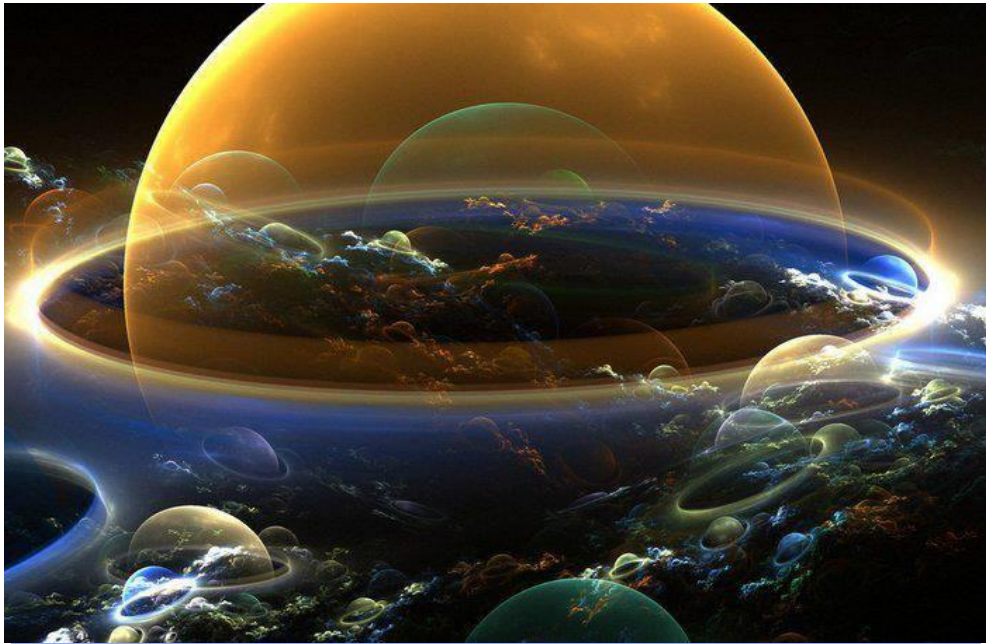




THIS IS HUMANITY **stupidified!**



Getting the Hell out of here!!



SPHERES of PARADISE

INFINITE and UNIVERSAL SPHERES

ETERNAL SPHERES

CELESTIAL HEAVENS

**Soul spheres
are not
numbered.**

**Soul spheres
are to:**



The New Birth = Become at one with God: sphere 8

**Spirit body
Mansion Worlds
are 1 – 7**

Peak =

6

7

4

5

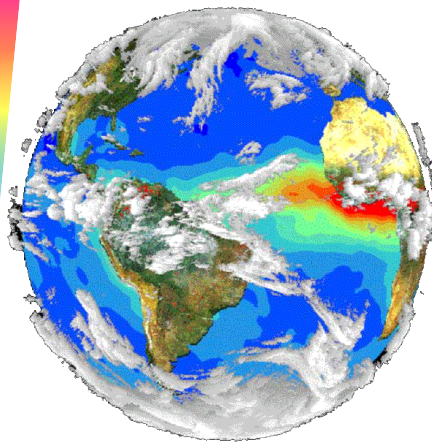
2

3

1

**NATURAL
LOVE
Mansion
Worlds**

**DIVINE
LOVE
HEALING
Mansion
Worlds**



**Earth is for the
physical body.**

NATURAL LOVE and DIVINE LOVE WORLDS and FEELING HEALING:

CURRENTLY before HANDOVER!

Divine Love progress is to infinity

Peak of 7th sphere is where one becomes at one with our Heavenly Parents.

These calibrations are an approximation utilising Dr David Hawkins' 'Map of Consciousness' table:

Natural Love peak is 1,000 on MoC

**Natural Love
6th Sphere
Mansion / Mind
Worlds

MoC 840 – 1,000**

**Natural Love
4th Sphere
Mansion / Mind
Worlds

MoC 650 – 840**

**Natural Love
2nd Sphere
Mansion / Minds
Worlds

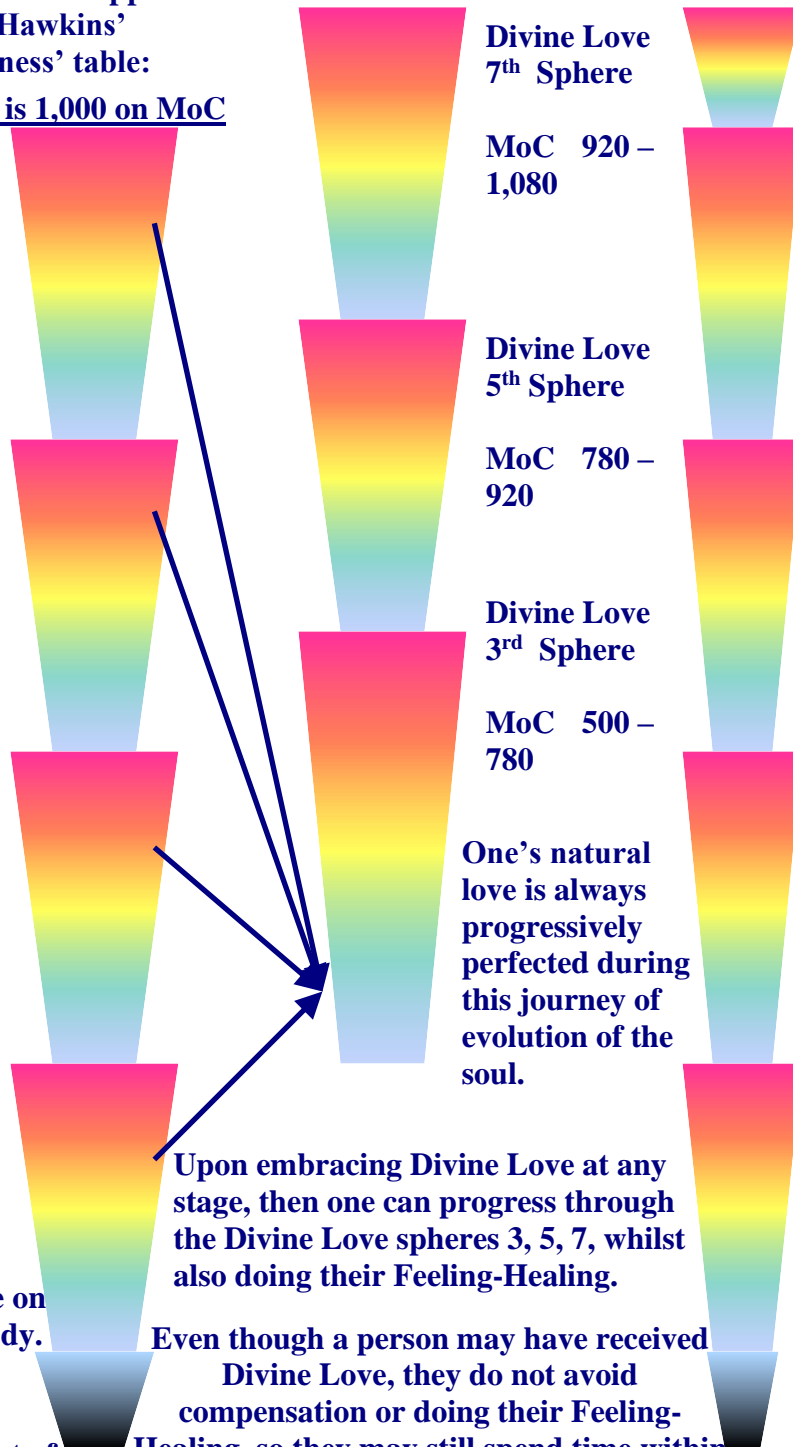
MoC 500 – 650**

**Natural Love
1st Sphere

MoC 200 – 500

We all enter the 1st
natural love sphere on
the death of our body.**

**HELL planes:
MoC 1 – 200
Hells being a sub-set of
2 Spheres of Disharmony.**



**Divine Love
7th Sphere

MoC 920 –
1,080**

**Divine Love
5th Sphere

MoC 780 –
920**

**Divine Love
3rd Sphere

MoC 500 –
780**

**One's natural
love is always
progressively
perfected during
this journey of
evolution of the
soul.**

**Upon embracing Divine Love at any
stage, then one can progress through
the Divine Love spheres 3, 5, 7, whilst
also doing their Feeling-Healing.**

**Even though a person may have received
Divine Love, they do not avoid
compensation or doing their Feeling-
Healing, so they may still spend time within
the spheres of disharmony.**

**Natural Love
sectors for those
doing their
Feeling-Healing,
without the Love,
are within the
Natural Love
Mansion Worlds:**

**Progressing
through the
Natural Love
worlds, within
Feeling-Healing
sectors, while
doing one's
feeling healing,
upon reaching the
6th Sphere having
completed
Feeling-Healing,
one can then
embrace the
Divine Love and
proceed directly
to the 7th Divine
Love Sphere.**

**Then they may
prepare to enter
the Celestial
Heaven Spheres
from there.**

**This pathway is
when, or should,
the Divine Love
not be available
before perfecting
one's soul.**

NATURAL LOVE and DIVINE LOVE WORLDS and FEELING HEALING PLANES:

After the HAND OVER!

Divine Love progress is to infinity

Peak of 7th sphere is where one becomes at one with our Heavenly Parents.

These calibrations are an approximation utilising Dr David Hawkins' 'Map of Consciousness' table:

Natural Love peak is 1,000 on MoC

**Natural Love
6th Sphere
Mansion / Mind
Worlds with
Feeling Healing
MoC 840 – 1,000**

**Natural Love
4th Sphere
Mansion / Mind
Worlds with
Feeling Healing
MoC 650 – 840**

**Natural Love
2nd Sphere
Mansion / Minds
Worlds with
Feeling Healing
MoC 500 – 650**

**Natural Love
1st Sphere

MoC 200 – 500**

**We all enter the 1st natural love sphere on the death of our body.
HELL planes:
MoC 1 – 200
Hells being a sub-set of 2 Spheres of Disharmony.**

**Divine Love
7th Sphere
+ 6th growth
MoC 840 – 1,080**

**Divine Love
5th Sphere
+ 4th growth
MoC 650 – 840**

**Divine Love
3rd Sphere
+ 2nd growth
MoC 500 – 650**

One's natural love is always progressively perfected during this journey of evolution of the soul.

Upon embracing Divine Love at any stage, then one can progress through the Divine Love spheres 3, 5, 7, whilst also doing their Feeling-Healing.

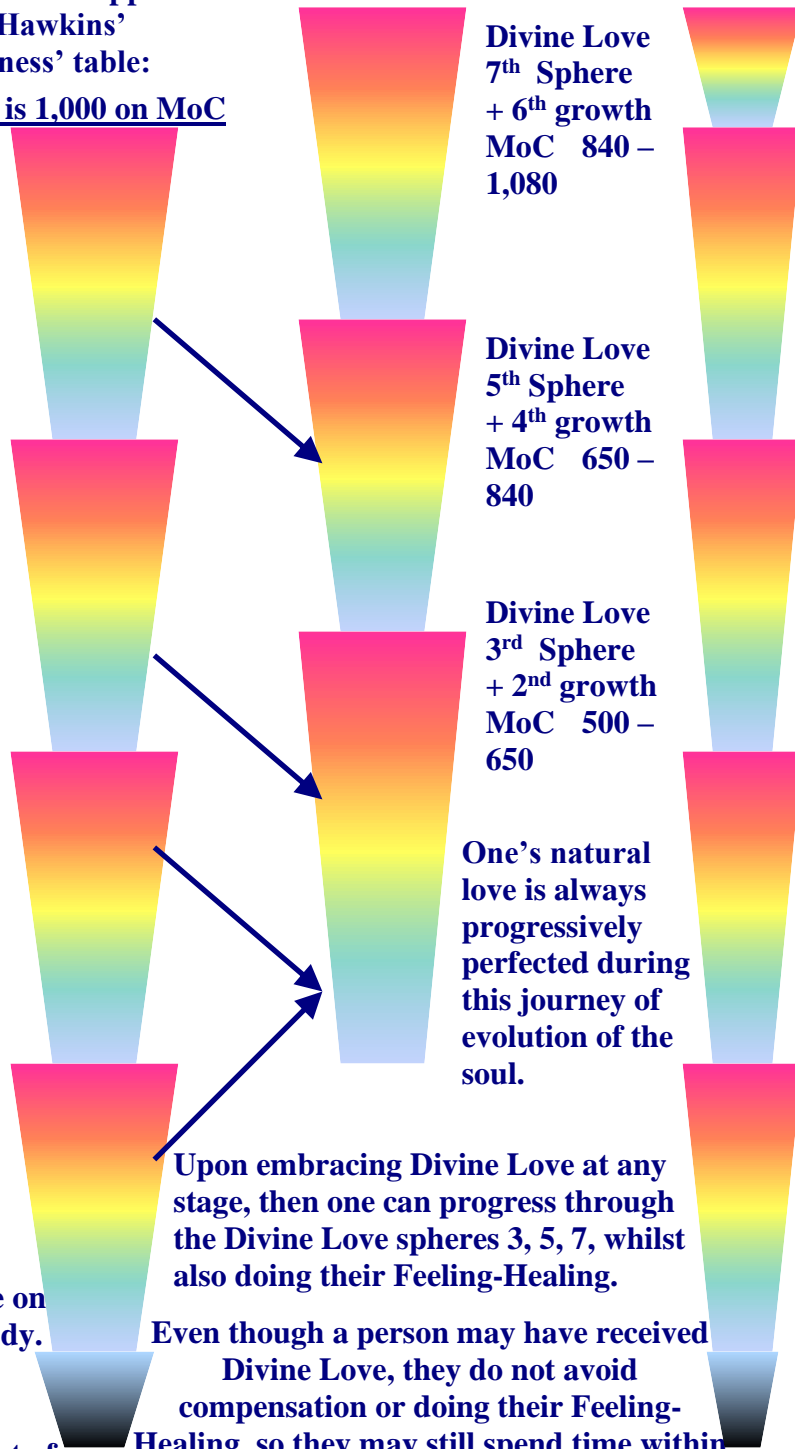
Even though a person may have received Divine Love, they do not avoid compensation or doing their Feeling-Healing, so they may still spend time within the spheres of disharmony.

Natural Love sectors for those doing their Feeling-Healing, without the Love, are within the Natural Love Mansion Worlds:

Progressing through the natural love worlds, within Feeling-Healing sectors, while doing one's feeling healing, upon reaching the 6th Sphere having completed Feeling-Healing, one can then embrace the Divine Love and proceed directly to the 7th Divine Love Sphere.

Then they may prepare to enter the Celestial Heaven Spheres from there.

This pathway is when the Divine Love is unavailable before perfecting one's soul.



9. Control

WE ARE ALL BEING PLAYED

DIVIDE & CONQUER: IF THEY KEEP US FIGHTING WITH EACH OTHER, WE WILL NEVER FIGHT THE TRUE ENEMY... THE ESTABLISHMENT!



DIVIDE AND CONQUER MECHANISMS:

Skin Colour / Tone Bigotry	Class & Social Structures
Borders & National Cultures	Militarism is all Wrong
Language Divides	Societal Customs & Practices
Financial Enslavement	Debasement of Education
Professional Snobbery	Sexual Preference Bigotry
Assumptions Err 98% of the time	Political Division
Mind-Centrism Stagnation	Religious Bigotry
Mind Control Addiction	Mind Untruth Addiction
Institutional Controls	Leadership Propaganda & Lies
Parental / Teacher / Religion / Employer / Government Suppressions	
Potable Water Security Food Security Safe Shelter Security	
Universal suppression of all peoples by covert controllers	
Living Mind Centric is prohibiting spontaneity & freedom	
Living Feelings First is living in truth & freedom !	
Women Liberating	Childhood Suppression to end

ASSUMPTIONS *and the* **MIND**

Whenever a principle or platform of truth is formed around an assumption, then as further truth is revealed, the error may become obvious.

A great deal of custom and passed down practices have evolved through handwritten records which have been copied and re-copied and have then been injected with assumptions that have become the core belief and customs by which people have lived by for many generations.

These platforms need to be revisited and addressed. We will find that these mind derived assumptions have a 98% error rate. We will further find that the mind's propensity to have control of others has distorted matters and that all systems worldwide are in need of rebuilding.

Education, health, science, commerce, legal, governmental and all platforms have evolved through the mind and are all taking us further away from our feelings, our soul-based feelings of truth and are suppressing our true personalities. There is not a man-made system on Earth that is presently founded on truth, the truth that we all long for.

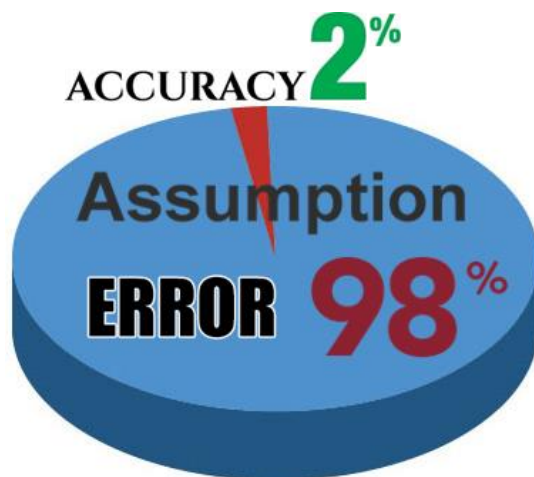
Meanwhile, hidden controllers have seized the moment and have achieved global domination, hoarding massive wealth to the detriment of humanity. Only will it be through a change in the way of living will this and other power bases crumble. We may disturb hidden controllers but if we do not change our way of living they will reassemble their controlling power!

It will only be through the New Feelings Way emerging as a way of living, that education, health services, science, commerce, legal, governmental and all other platforms will be appropriately restructured.

The revelations of Living Feelings First, Feeling Healing and the New Feelings Way have been provided to all of humanity, from the highest authority, to enable each and every one of us to consider the options and possibilities. Our freewill continues to remain sacrosanct.

This revealing has been in the planning and preparation for thousands of years. It was two thousand years ago when the foundations for the arrival of these possibilities and revelations took place when on 31 May 1914 the first writings commenced through James Padgett in what is known as the Padgett Messages. The primary auxiliary writing is The Urantia Book (1925-1935).

The major and most important writings are those of James Moncrief commencing in 2002. This is the focus of the publications that are to be made available in numerous formats and in all of the important languages so that every community, worldwide, will have access and potentially become aware of the teachings and revelations.



Hidden Control thru **COVERT** to **MANIPULATION**

MIND DOMINATION OVER FEELINGS
MEN DOMINATION OF WOMEN
PARENTING - CHILDHOOD SUPPRESSION
WIDE DIVERSITY OF LANGUAGES
RESTRICTIVE EDUCATION SYSTEMS
RELIGIONS WITHOUT TRUTH & LOVE
WAGE & FINANCIAL ENSLAVEMENT
MULTI-LEVEL GOVERNMENT CONTROL
MULTIPLE RACE COLOURS & FEATURES
BORDERS AND MILITARISATION
NATIONAL PSYCHIC BARRIERS
PERPETUAL CONFLICT & WARRING!

ALL OF WHICH

PREVENTS HUMANITY'S ASCENSION

all
 orchestrated by *Caligastia*
 and his partner

NOTHING IS FORGOTTEN



The moment of our conception will ultimately be remembered as a most stressful and damaging experience. We are literally continuously fire hosed with our parents' emotional injuries and erroneous beliefs – and they do not even know we have arrived!



We, as parents, may tell ourselves that our children 'will get over it', 'they will forget about it!' That is a gross lie and error – we each do not forget ANYTHING!

We are each to heal ourselves of the hurt and harm imposed upon us by expressing what we feel, both good and bad, and long to understand the truth behind what our feelings are drawing our attention to.



It is through these corruptions (errors of belief, emotional injuries, events that we have not been allowed to complete, our will being imposed upon, controls imposed upon us by others trying to make us be who we are not, etc.) that our energy flows back to our soul are degraded and that ultimately damages our physical and spirit bodies bringing about discomfort, pain, illness and disease. It is the imbalance of the flow of energy from our soul and that which we return that is the underlying cause of all identified illnesses, maybe all 10,000 or more so far catalogued.

In our senior years, many of us are said to be losing our memory and awareness of what may be unfolding around us. Nevertheless, we each will remember everything that is imposed upon us and what unfolds for us. This is recorded within our spirit body and soul's memory. Everything throughout every moment of our life is recorded, never to be lost.



It is only when we heal our erroneous beliefs and emotional injuries through our personal Feeling Healing that we will 'forget' the pain and suffering that we have had imposed upon us throughout our life, from conception to death, by those who sort to control us and impose their will upon each of us and our ongoing repression of our childhood suppression.

NOTHING IS EVER FORGOTTEN

WE ENDURE FOUR LAYERS of PERSONALITY SUPPRESSION!



Unknowingly, our parents pass onto their children (us) their beliefs and way of living that has evolved since the Rebellion, some 200,000 years ago, and then the Default, some 38,000 years ago. In this way, humanity is suppressing the female, rejecting our Spiritual Parents, namely Jesus and Mary, and denying our Heavenly Parents being our true Mother and Father, of Their truth, standing and existence.

The Rebellion is against love, the Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true, to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion. Nanna Beth 29 June 2017



We are souls, our personality is an expression of our soul. It is our free expression of our soul through our feelings that we are to embrace and follow. This expression may appear to be wilful in nature, from time to time, and consequently our parents' attempt to suppress this expression. They proceed to remodel us when as young children, in the manner their parents treated them and so on for many generations going back.

During our forming years, as a child, we are unable to recognise the suppression of our personality as being extra-ordinarily harmful to our soul based personality and, accordingly, we don't know that things can be any other way. Presently, neither do our parents.



This childhood suppression way of living continues throughout our schooling years, thus we learn this is a way of life that is normal.

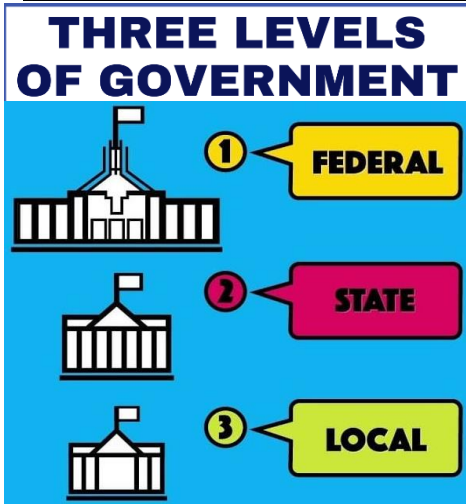
Our religions all have been formed based on the tenets of the Rebellion and Default. The teachers and leaders throughout all denominations take us further away from our suppressed feelings that have been hammered into us during our forming years, thus entrenching us further into rejecting our true selves.



The controlling and suppression mechanisms of our parents, educators and spiritual teachers all manifest throughout all of commerce. This control comes heavily and brutally down upon all levels of employment. The capability to express one's soul based attributes and gifts is sealed throughout all of one's working life.

A new way of living is to enable the liberation of one's true personality through the Feeling Healing process AND the transfer of authority to the individual via embracing freedom of expression.

BUT THERE ARE FURTHER LAYERS OF CONTROL!



Federal, state and local governments impose their 'rule' upon the people that appoint them to serve these very same people!

Instead of assisting their people, governments at all levels impose restrictions and controls.

The same people who 'elect' the members of parliament do not realise that the 'nominees' are often puppets of hidden controllers.

GOVERNMENT
 Derived from the Latin verb **Guverno, Governare** meaning **"To Control"** & the Latin noun **Mens, Mentis** meaning **"Mind"**
To Control The Mind

HIDDEN CONTROLLERS



'Heads of society' are considered leaders. The 300 Bilderberg Club members are (short term) leaders throughout the world, but these are controlled by some 30 families (medium term), who are in turn are manipulated by 12 (long



term) families. All of this is managed and imposed by global secret society networks under the direction of the 12 long term families and their chairman.

CONTROL DISRUPT

celestial Friends

Since 31 May 1914, Celestials have been progressively introducing high level truths to humanity that have been prevented from sharing for thousands of years. From 31 January 2018, Celestials have been disrupting the hidden controllers on Earth and slowly bringing about their manipulation and suppression of Earth's humanity.

Negative Spirit Influence blocked
 22 March 2017
 Law of Compensation quickening
 22 May 2017



Rebellion and Default officially ended
 31 January 2018
 Great U-Turn now ready for mobilisation
 22 July 2023

We are not to impose our will upon another!



**THIS IS A
CONTROL
ADDICTION**

**Our MIND is a CONTROL ADDICT!
Our MIND is ADDICTED to UNTRUTH!
Our MIND cannot DISCERN TRUTH!**

ASSUMPTIONS are the product of the MIND!

**Our SOUL is OUR TRUTH!
Our FEELINGS are our TRUTH!
FEELINGS FIRST, mind to FOLLOW!**



MIND IN CONTROL

This is how it is!



FEELINGS FRIED

Great U-Turn

Feelings
in Control

This is how it is to be!

Mind in Support



MISERY IMPOSED upon OTHERS = MISERY to be ENDURED:

The pain we cause another is the equivalent amount of pain that we will subsequently endure. When we control events and actions that are bringing about misery to others, even though we do not know who these may be, their misery will be

played out to us in the clarity of the most vivid detail and reality that is beyond our present comprehension.



Every iota of pain and misery that we cause to another, and that includes direct and indirect and consequential, this we will endure to the absolute last penny.




In the files there are;

- 7 reports of sexual assault of children
- 59 reports of assault on children
- 30 reports of self-harm involving children
- 159 of threatened self-harm involving children

Those who assist and aid in such endeavours of control and harm will equally be engaged in this Law of Compensation. There is no avoidance, no way of limiting what awaits for such unloving and self-centred actions by anyone. Not a single dot of compensation can be avoided.

The two Earth Planes of Disharmony are regions of isolation, desolation and compensation for those who embraced control of others. Welcome to a 'sin bin!' should you choose accordingly.



HARM CAUSES PAIN:

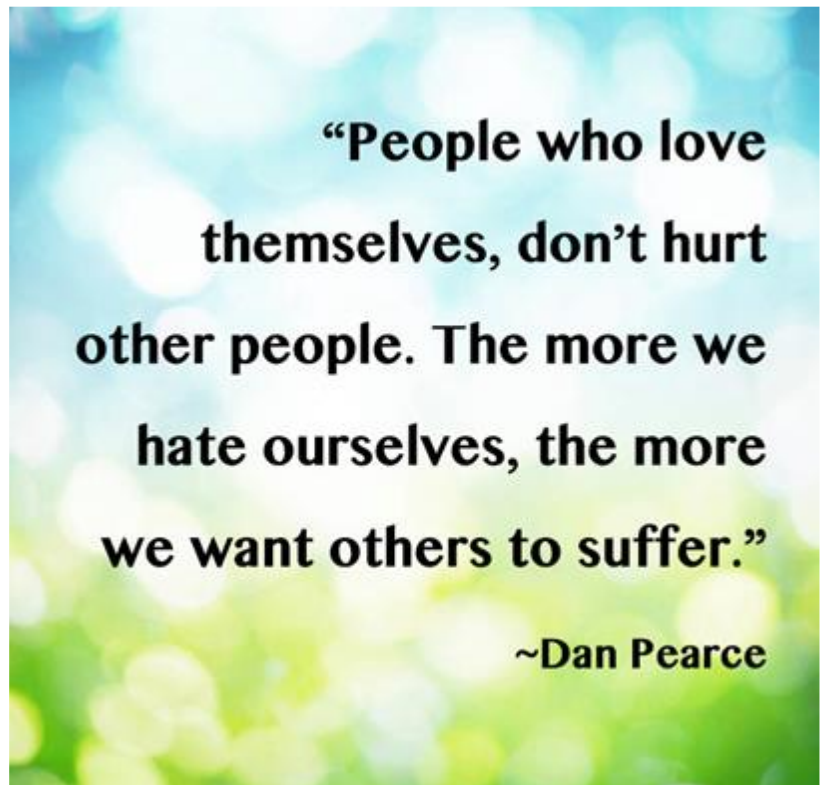
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus, book 1

15 March 2013

As you do your healing, the pain you will feel will be the same pain you have caused another, such as the pain you've caused in the one you aborted, and it will be the same pain you are already causing yourself, the pain you've been made to suffer because of your unloving parenting.

You can ONLY do to another what was done to you. You can only cause the amount of pain that was done to you, the pain that you're still in but are keeping hidden from yourself; the pain which will come to light as you progress in your healing. It all comes from you.

As an example, often the pain of the abortion is felt by the woman, her having to undergo the trauma of it, however there will be just as much pain to be experienced by the man, especially if he is unaware that he got the woman pregnant. He will be made aware of what his unloving act caused, he will meet face to face the result of his actions in spirit, and so as he comes to do his healing, **he too will feel the pain he has caused the one who was aborted as well as the pain he caused the woman.**



And that pain will be the same pain he is causing himself by denying himself his true feelings; the same pain that was caused by his parents' denial of him. The amount of pain that was inflicted on you by your parents is the same amount you then inflict on yourself by maintaining your self – and feeling – denial, and will be the same amount you will inflict on others. However do not judge the amount of that pain by outward actions, and by this it is meant, it's not right to conclude that someone who kills another causing obvious pain to the victim is feeling that amount of pain and so will also suffer accordingly; and more pain than someone who lives their whole life being nice and friendly to others outwardly not causing any suffering of another.

One can't judge one's own pain, the amount of it, or how it has come about, as one can't judge another's pain. It is for each person to uncover that pain for themselves. And there will still be a lot of pain for those people who don't outwardly hurt others, because they are still living denying the truth of their soul – denying their true selves, and so causing themselves the same amount of pain as their parents made them feel. You may have not outwardly hurt another, yet inwardly you are 'killing' yourself all the time, and so this is the pain you are causing yourself, this being the pain you are experiencing through your healing. It being also the amount of pain your parents made you feel as they 'killed' you (the true you) by not allowing you to freely and fully express yourself. And it's also the amount of pain you are inflicting unconsciously on others in your interactions with people and nature, even though mostly they and you are unaware of it. It is your soul helping you feel the pain you are causing nature – and your own true nature.

What determines whether or not someone goes into one of the hell sectors after death is one's intent, that being, did they intend consciously and so wilfully to inflict such pain, harm, suffering and death upon their victim. And if they did, then they will suffer extra pain equivalent to the amount of pain they caused their victim. When it is said extra, meaning, on top of all the pain they are already suffering being in their negative state, that pain having to be worked through when they do their feeling – or soul-healing.

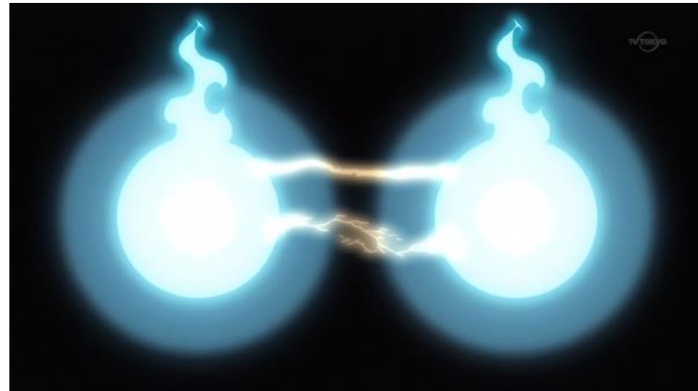
So once one has worked through their sin or wrongdoing by suffering the extra pain – the pain and suffering they caused their victim to feel, they can then come out of their hell-state, that being the pain they are subjecting themselves to, it all being their own doing as is understood, thereby free to carry on with their spirit Mansion World life like everyone else, awaiting the day when their soul begins their true healing, that being of the healing of their negative state.

Our healing is our becoming responsible for our evilness (errors).

Yes. And you do that through pain as you come to see the truth of your unloving-ness; and because you need to feel you have erred – what that feels like, and that it's wrong being as you are.

Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.

Cause No Harm < to OTHERS
to MYSELF
Strive to love others as I am to love myself



Release one's pain through expressing one's feelings.

in conjunction with

Longing for the Truth when also longing for Divine Love.

Avonal AGE

Law of Compensation QUICKENING



World Controllers

are known as the hidden controllers on the world platform, whereas the Deep State instigate their control over individual governments. The hidden controllers are families addicted to controlling others. And for generations have evolved their evil genius by inflicting world-wide suffering, while accumulating impenetrable control over most of humanity, enslaving them to debt and deprivation with impunity – until the commencement of the Avonal Age. These evil ones may be the first to feel the Law of Compensation come upon them which will debilitate and incapacitate them so they will no longer be able to continue with their evil ways. Through the instant application of the equivalent pain that would be associated with imposing their will upon another, they will find themselves in such a state that they cannot execute harmful intent and will therefore desist.

This earthing of the Law of Compensation may first apply to the Evil Ones, whose evil genius dominates their obsessive lifestyle and is their total focus. These corrupted personalities who undertake heinous crimes without any remorse, believing it is their heritage and right, will find themselves suffering instantaneously and being crippled by pain causing them to abandon their controlling ways.

As the Law of Compensation is progressively expanded to embrace those with lesser controlling addictions, then humanity will find that the circumstance for conflict and war will abate, thus slowly bringing about peace on Earth – the end of war.

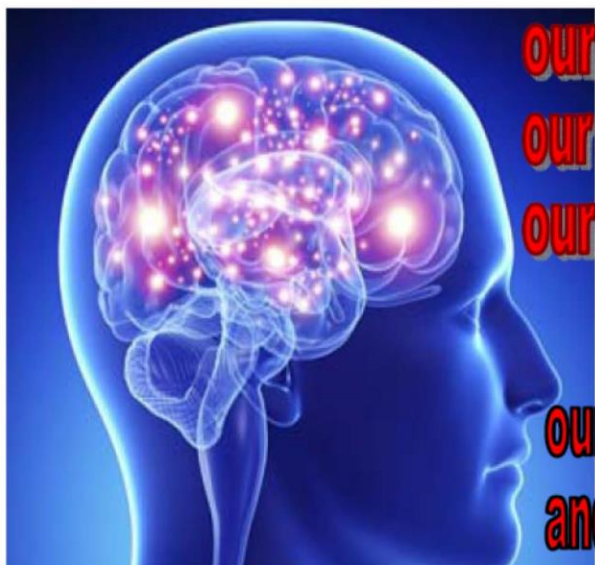
Eventually, the full ambit of what the Law of Compensation is within the 1st spirit Mansion World may function on Earth, which may see the closing of the spirit world ‘hells’ being the 1st and 2nd Earth planes.

The Law of Compensation applies to the harm we cause through our desire to control others. Once that is resolved, then we proceed with the Law of Forgiveness which is our Feeling Healing resolving our childhood suppression and repression, as well as how we treated our own children.

Law of Compensation

Law of Forgiveness

QUICKENING



**our MIND is a CONTROL ADDICT!
our MIND is addicted to UNTRUTH!
our MIND cannot discern TRUTH!**

**our MIND is within our SPIRIT BODY
and orchestrates our physical BRAIN.**

ASSUMPTIONS are the product of our MIND!

HEALING ends
MIND-CONTROL!



**our SOUL is our TRUTH!
our FEELINGS are our TRUTH!
FEELINGS FIRST, mind to follow!**

**all we need is WITHIN.
our MIND suppresses FEELINGS.**

REVELATIONS



JAMES PADGETT **REVELATIONS** 1 Commenced 1914
 MONCRIEF 2 Completed 2014

REVELATION

1 Divine Love addresses the issues of the Rebellion.

REVELATION

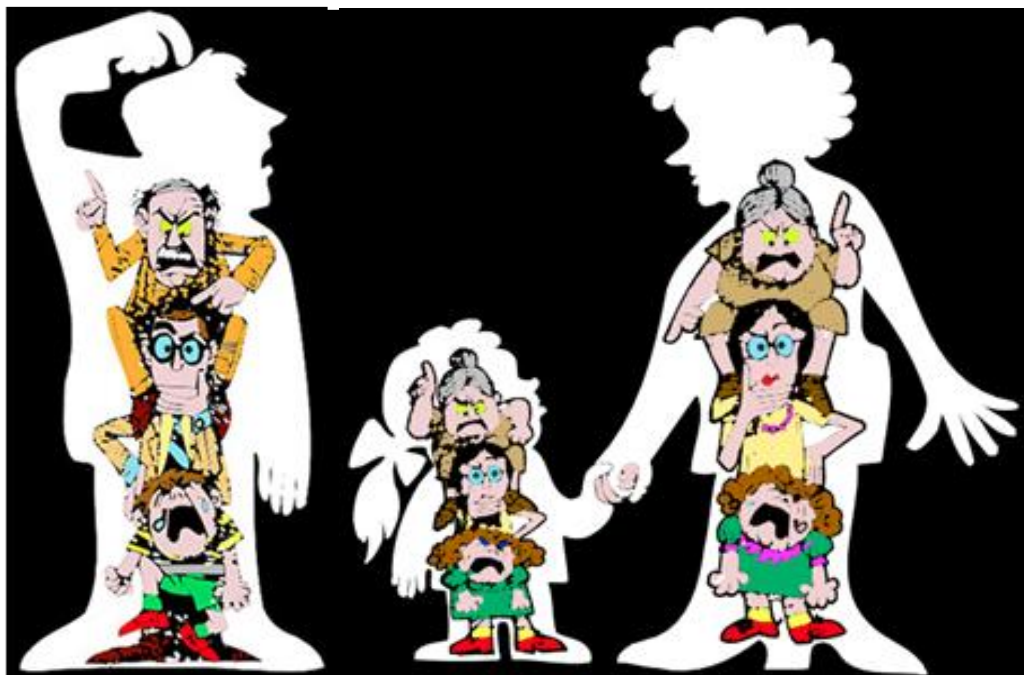
2 Feeling Healing addresses the issues of the Default.

The Rebellion is against love, the Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true, to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion.

The Rebellion was brought about by Lucifer and his soulmate 200,000 years ago. The Default was brought about by Adam and Eve, soulmates, 38,000 years ago.

Law of Compensation

Law of Forgiveness



Negative Spirit Influence
blocked
22 March 2017
Law of Compensation
quickenning
22 May 2017



Rebellion and Default
officially ended
31 January 2018
Great U-Turn
now ready for mobilisation
22 July 2023

REBELLION & **DEFAULT**
officially ended
31 January 2018

Negative Spirit Influence
blocked
22 March 2017

Law of Compensation

quickenning
22 May 2017

GREAT
U-Turn
now ready for mobilisation
22 July 2023

CLOSINGS DOWN THE REBELLION & DEFAULT INTRODUCING THE AVONAL AGE OF 1,000 YEARS

Level 1 control **Rebellious Lanonandek Spirits**



Jesus and Mary Magdalene as well as the Avonal Pair addressed the Lanonandeks.



Lucifer pair **Satan pair**
Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE

Caligastia pair **Daligastia pair**
Arrested and imprisoned 1993 CE

Level 2 control **Mind Mansion Worlds Spirits**

Mind controlling spirits blocked by Celestials. Helpful spirits now aiding Earth's humanity.



Nanna Beth



Hidden Controllers on Earth
Level 3 control



Each level on Earth being separately and collectively addressed.

Collectively we are all



Puppet Leaders on Earth
Level 4 control



DAM BUSTERS



Earth's Humanity
Level 5 control

PASCAS



GREAT
V-Turn



22 July 2023

1 Rebellious Lanonandek Spirits

Paradise spirit personalities imprison the rebellious Lanonandeks, the evil ones, in CE 26 and CE 1993 ending their domination over humanity.

2 Mind Mansion Worlds Spirits

Celestial Spirits block the influence from controlling mind Mansion World spirits over Earth's humanity commencing on 22 March 2017.

3 Hidden Controllers on Earth

Law of Compensation quickening commences 22 May 2017. Hidden Controllers on Earth now having their finances impeded and their influence destabilised.

4 Puppet Leaders on Earth

Puppets of Earth's hidden controllers are to be 'embarrassed' into embracing the wishes and needs of their constituents and deliver humanitarian programs.

5 Earth's Humanity

PASAS FOUNDATION, on 22 July 2023, now to bring awareness worldwide of The New Way to all of Earth's humanity. Enter the Great U-Turn and ending of the Rebellion and Default.

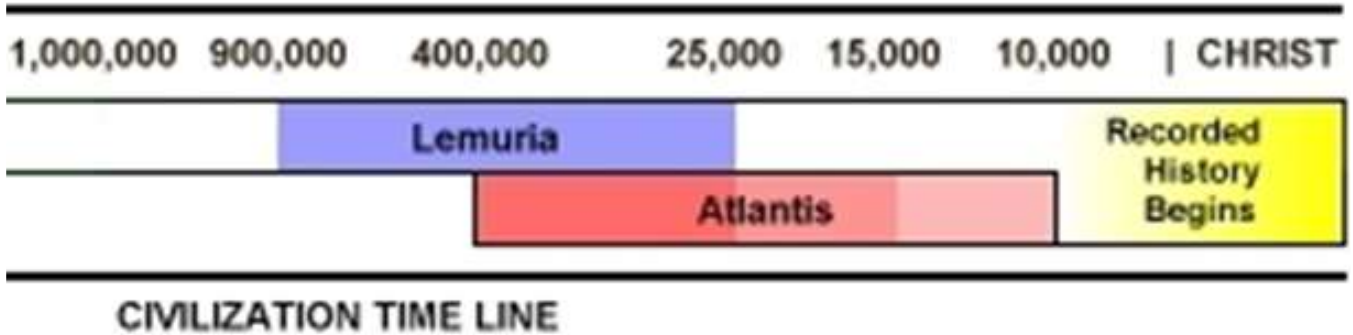


PASAS

10. Lemuria, Atlantis

Time frames for the few past civilisations that we are a little aware of are very uncertain.

We do not know what civilisations that have come before us and have subsequently totally disappeared. Lemuria, also referred to as Mu, was in the Pacific Ocean basin and has submerged, mostly likely as of a result of a major pole shift as these events happen suddenly.



Atlantis was in the Atlantic Ocean. Atlantis stretched into the Caribbean and was considered to be part of what we know as mainland USA. It was the Atlanteans that designed and commenced the building of the Great Pyramids in Egypt more than 12,000 years ago. Like today, parts of humanity achieved significant technological development whereas others remained in a native primitive state.



What is intriguing is the ancient map referred to as one of the Piri Reis Maps that show Antarctica without being covered by ice. It is understood that Antarctica was once populated unlike today!

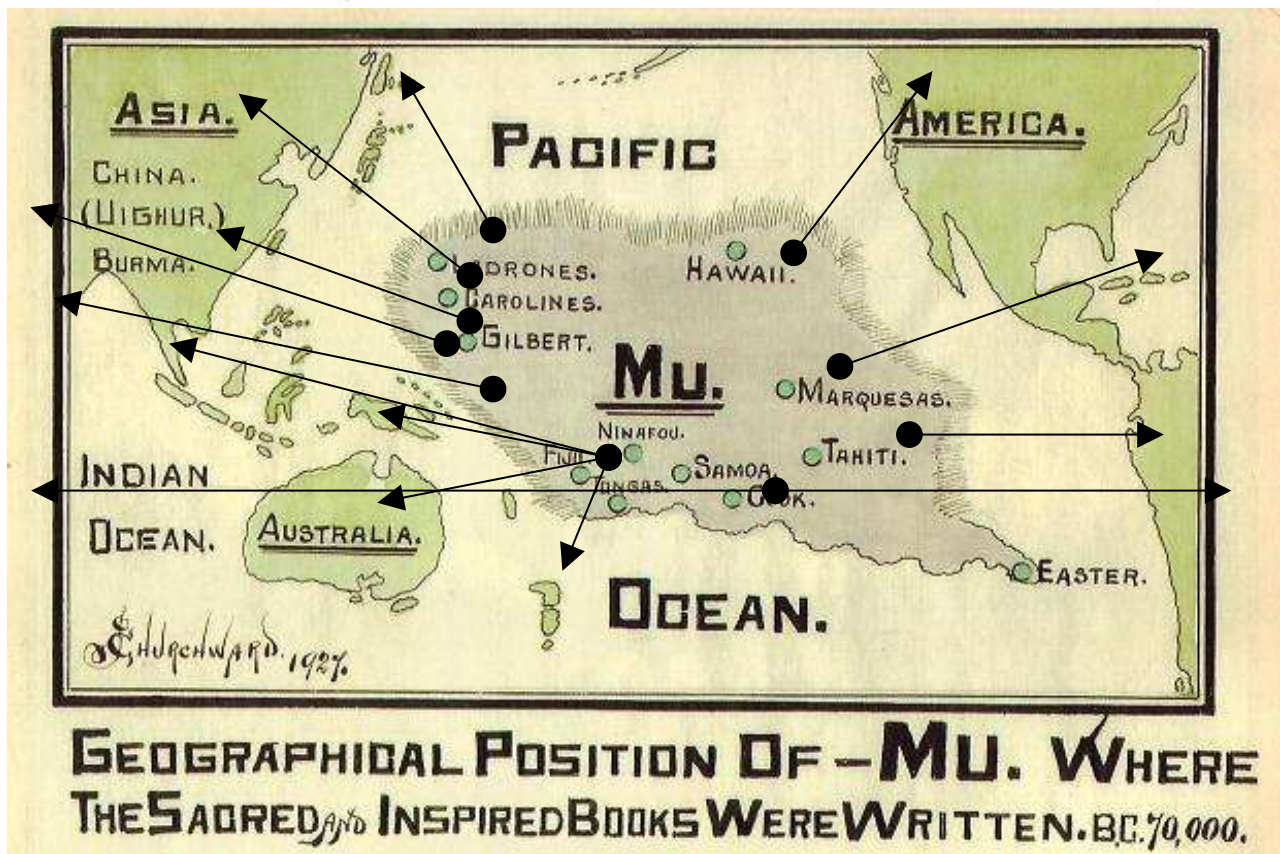
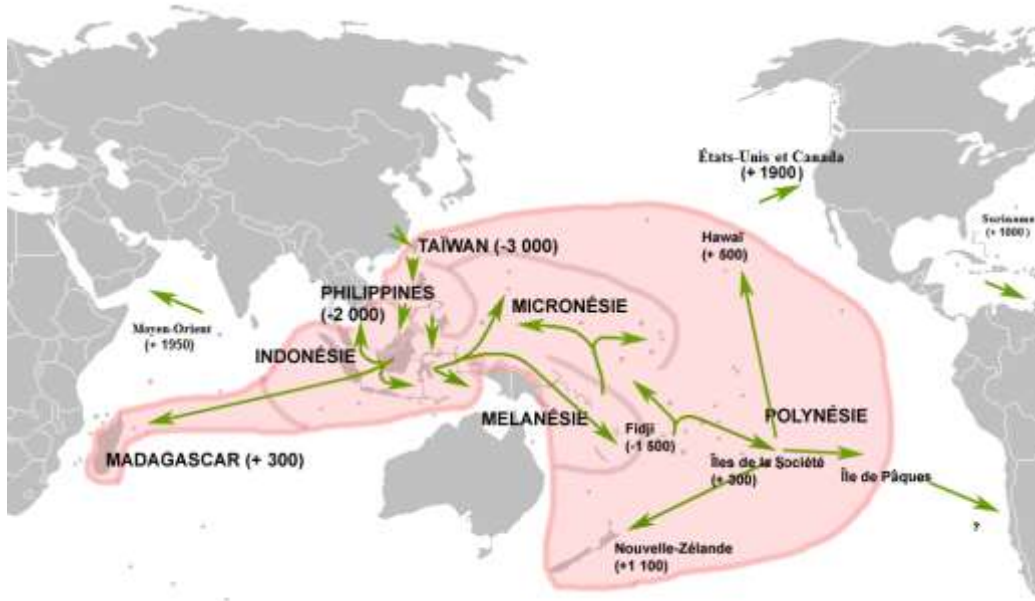
When we reflect upon the numerous arrivals of civilisations and subsequent disappearances during our short recorded history then what we don't know about humanity's 1,000,000 year history is incomprehensible. Also consider that there are around 225 billion spirit personalities within the spirit Mansion Worlds without considering the smaller numbers within the Celestial Heavens and beyond.



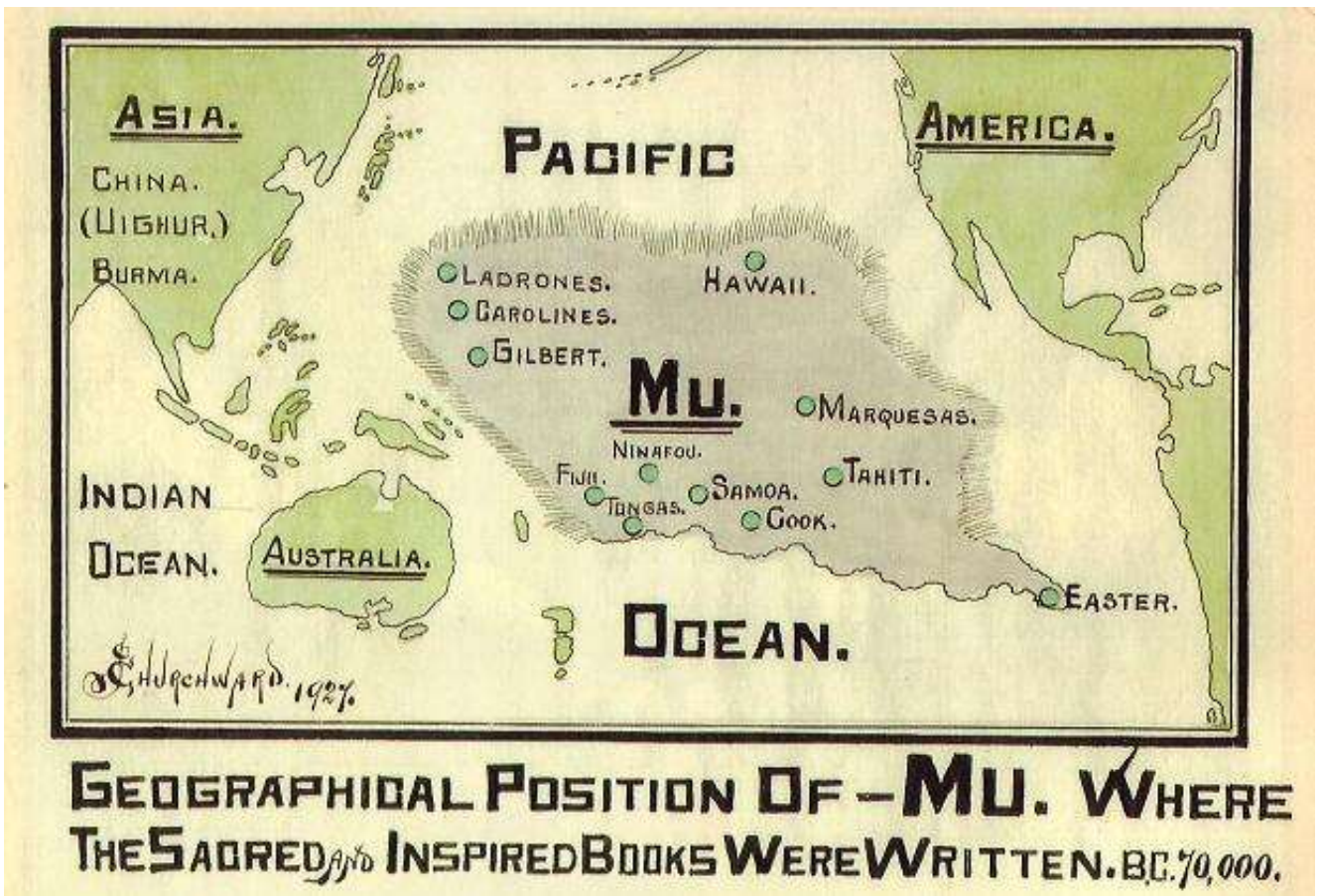
LEMURIA SHARED its PEOPLE and WISDOM:

The Naacals tell us: "The ten tribes were developed since man came on earth. The people becoming crowded began to spread out. Some families went to far distant settlements; here they were virtually isolated from the rest of mankind. They were so few that sometimes brothers and sisters even had to marry to carry on. These close marriages gave them all a family likeness, so they became a type: time, climate, temperature and food completed the type and they became known as a tribe." "A 70,000 years and more had gone on developing and perfecting these types called tribes in Mu before her destruction came, so that, when she went down, many of these types and colours had become very distinct."

P50 The Children of Mu



LEMURIA Before and After:



LEMURIA and ATLANTIS

Saturday, 5 August 2017

John: Colonel James Churchward published that Lemuria was positioned within the Pacific Ocean before it submerged. I think you may have mentioned that he may have been a bit of a trickster. Where was Lemuria positioned and about what time frame did it disappear, please?

Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven, John's grandmother: He was a bit of a trickster, however it was in the Pacific, although the Pacific wasn't as it is now. It underwent massive cataclysmic changes about 12,000 to 13,000 years ago as James was suggesting during the last Pole Shift. For these cataclysmic events as studied by the various scientists and amateurs did and do happen on Earth, which has caused great upset during the cause of humanity's evolution. There was also a great civilisation on Antartica and in the Atlantic, both of which are referred to as Atlantis', and there have been other civilisations scattered all over the Earth of varying sizes all of which have come and gone owing to these severe Earth changes.

TECHNOLOGY ON THE MOON from 1,000s of years ago:

Monday, 24 December 2018

Me – James: I haven't spoken with her for ages so I'll have a chat with her later today – if all goes well. I'll ask her about this: 'Cataclysmic Doom Feared After Moon Fires Warning Shot To Stop US Rocket Launch'. And Nanna's use of the term a couple of times was for us to pick up on. I think / hope / wonder that it was one of her more subtle ways of affirming it all, by slowly helping to bring it closer to reality. There's one more step to be taken, to completely personalise and so 'name' it, which will happen if it's all true, when it starts. And yes, the smell of Rosemary, oh boy the herbs are so lovely aren't they.

Verna – a Nature Spirit: Hello my dear Graeme, I'm still here, always with you all, popping in and out, doing what I must, being the oil in the machinery to get the rusty old engine that is humanity to start moving in the right direction – home to Paradise. And I love what's happening now and all we're going to be able to do with certain people through the next age.

And you know how it is when you're a bit of Celebrity, I've been starring in a few of James' movies, bit-parts really for an 'old-girl', however for one of my lowly order, that's not too bad – don't you think?

Sadly, I don't have much to report, I've been busy attending to detail, as you know, it's not just the Celestials who are flat out with all 'The Changes' going on around here; cor, we can hardly keep up! Yes I know, we're responsible for our fair share of those changes on the more subtle levels, but still it's fun to carry on like you all who go on and on about how busy you all are and so tired and hardly get a moment's peace because you've got to go and do all your Christmas shopping which you leave to the last minute!

I know you'd like more Nature Spirit stuff, however that's to come later. There are other people who are going to be very focused on us and us with them, and they'll take what I have given James to write further and in all directions, as he and I work more on the higher spiritual understandings, which if I do say so myself, are more befitting my level of existence, as you would agree – wouldn't you Eme?

He (James) wants me to say what I think about this Sorcha Faal article he read this morning, so I will. I think that the author doesn't understand about the extent of the previous ages humanity lived so far as what they achieved technologically, that being between or expressive of, each Pole Shift age. Current humanity is not the genius it thinks it is, there have been many such geniuses before. And just because they might have worked in stone and didn't make all the pretty shinny metal alloys you lot all love so much, as well as all that plastic yuk, doesn't mean that in their way they weren't as 'advanced as you'. And in many respects, some of the people and their civilisations were more advanced in certain areas, with one of those areas being written about in this article.

YUK

Earth cycles through 'Pole Shift ages' with humanity's evolution tailored to maximise experience and personality expression brought about each 'phase'. And as you understand, it's been evolving physically and devolving spiritually for the past 200,000 years. And then during some of the 'ages' or 'phases' other stellar influences affect Earth and humanity and the natural world's evolution, such as bloody great meteors hitting Earth or exploding in the atmosphere, some of which are well documented in the fossil record. And then there are other forces, like gravity variations, radiation peaks and troughs, and other things from 'out there' that have effected change, however there has been **NO extraterrestrial, as in alien influence during the Rebellion because humanity has remained off limits**, isolated and alone, shut off from all such circuits of personal, mental or even spiritual contact. So anything that is attributed to such aliens, is all either home grown weird stuff of this current age, or stuff from past ages. So what the Russians are very interested in, as well as all the other countries and their shadowy governments who find or are affected by such ancient artefacts, is what went on before and it is still going on in some way; and if so, how will it influence current day humanity?



So one such civilisation, not unlike the paranoia of USA, believed that at any moment alien invaders would either come to the Earth to take possession of it, come to take back what was once theirs, or come and fuck up everything, all of which constitute some of the more weird conspiracy theories you read James.

So they **set up monitoring systems that work automatically through remote sensing systems that would keep working even if something happened to their civilisation**, they being more aware of the Pole Shift drama. So the moon plays a role in this, as does some of the other planets of the solar system closer to Earth. These systems were sent up to their resting places, without human life, as such people hadn't learnt how to deal with off-world harmful radiation effects, but vast organisations of stone were placed in locations around Earth and on the moon and other nearby planets, with those on Earth having long since been buried by the Poles shifting, some of which the world powers have been intent on unearthing during these more recent decades. Hidden away 'under the earth' there are all sorts of odd things, many unexplainable to today's scientists, some being relics, and taken out of context, will forever hold their secrets, and other things that are still 'active' doing mysterious things as purported by this article. And because things are 'waking up' because humanity is getting to a point of either blowing itself up, being wiped out by a Pole Shift, or growing spiritually out of its darkness.

James: And what about all of those things happening?

Verna: Ah, there you are James! I can't tell you, you know how it is, it's all part of the denial that you have to keep experiencing until you no longer need it. You are not allowed to know because that's how you were treated at home, not being allowed to know about yourself, about your own life, not being able to freely express all you feel and give rise to the truth of yourself for yourself, all of that was stopped, and so we have to keep respecting that unloving and truth-rejecting pattern in you. And as you heal it, so we can add a bit more, then once it's all gone, then it all starts anew, and we can tell you all you'll like to know, and more, as we've got a lot more to help you understand, yet all once your Healing finishes, so you have to keep dealing with all the anger and bad feelings that come up about you being kept out and not allowed to know.

James: So all this stuff about the past civilisations and all that moon stuff, are you having me on Verna, humouring me with all what you've said, it all being just more of my denial and keeping the pressure on me?

Cataclysmic Doom Feared After Moon Fires Warning Shot To Stop US Rocket Launch
<http://www.whatdoesitmean.com/index2743.htm> December 23, 2018

Verna: Would I do something like that to you James?

James: I don't know anymore – would you?

Verna: Of course I would, if that's what it was that you needed. And as you don't know what you need, so you've got me going on about all this stuff, all designed to make you think more about it and see how it makes you feel. I can spin a tale and make up fantasies for you to see how you feel about them; I can tell you the truth or even half-truth, and for you to see how that makes you feel. And so it goes; so today I am telling you based on this article you read, because it is very interesting, and the Russians are far more accepting of such alternatives than anyone else on the world. They want to explore and research them, they are still caught up in their religious superstitions too, but still, they are far more accepting that things are not as they might seem, that there is more hidden on Earth than anyone knows, and there is. **Atlantis for example created vast underground sub-cities, all of which are still there, only a little too far underwater for most to explore. And then there's all what's hidden on Antarctica; although not everything was hidden, and yet an awful lot was,** because humanity lives denying the truth about itself, so the truth about its past, you lie to yourselves and each other all day long, so many things about the real world don't add up.

James: I agree totally with the Russian way of cooperation rather than competition. And I guess socialism was an attempt at that, only I now understand that true cooperation can only be achieved and attained once we're true and Celestial; but until then, it doesn't matter what we call it, or whether we're left or right orientated, it's all about being competitive because we've all been made to feel so powerless and being in competition with our parents. So only when we feel fully and truly self-empowered with truth can we cooperate lovingly with each other, because we'll then be truly loving, supportive and caring of each other and ourselves, as we all live the same truths that unite us. But we've a long way to go before people start living like that.

Verna: Humanity will get there, and we'll play our part in helping you understand how to coexist with not only yourselves but the rest of nature and the world itself. **Earth is to be a paradise, the whole of it a 'Garden of Eden'**, and not just one little part, but people will only relate to it and see it as such and be able to live and express the paradise of truth they feel in their hearts, once they've healed all that's opposed to that out of themselves.

James: Is there more you want to say regarding this article, more of the weird stuff, like what is this thing on the moon trying to protect us from?

Verna: It's protecting you from yourselves. It has programmed within it certain parameters, which if exceeded on levels that your scientists aren't aware of yet because that level of energy and its understanding has been withheld from you, triggers various responses. So it's rather ironic that past humanity has, unintentionally, been playing a role in keeping present humanity in a confined order of development, and when it steps out of line, then it suffers accordingly. The 'alien' systems are designed to protect the Earth, so anyone that threatens it by overstepping such parameters will trigger such consequences. And as humanity is now pushing the envelope in many areas, so it's starting to trigger such responses. All of which I might add, will keep going.

James: It's so hard to think of past humanity being more technologically advanced than us. And yet the pyramids are still standing, and I don't think much of what we build would last for that long.

Verna: It requires a mind adjustment James. **Those civilisations had access to other energy systems that have been withheld from humanity for this age.** So the past expressed itself differently to how you do. But none of that really matters, as it's only the denial of truth that one should concern oneself with, and as Nanna Beth (Celestial spirit, 3rd sphere) has been telling you, you are much further along in that than anyone in the past. Prior civilisations didn't destroy so much of their world as you do, they lived more at peace and in harmony with the natural world, unlike how all you do abuses it. **Your utter contempt for**

nature (yourselves and God, Mary and Jesus), your overwhelming desire to use everything for your own gain, that what has been put here on Earth by God is for you to use and abuse, is very extreme compared to anything that's been in the past. We have had far more personally to do with you humans in all previous 'ages', and now in this part of this one, we have never been so removed. Even a few hundred years ago there were psychics and mystics and more primitive people who had relatively quite a lot to do with our kind, yet not so now. You are reaching '**Peak Denial of Truth**' and that's to be reflected in every aspect of your lives, with the most obvious being how sick you all are and how much you're destroying nature and how aggressive and unloving you are to each other with your desire for "forever" wars. As Graham Golding was just saying to you on the phone, the casual observer can quickly see that the controlling forces driving the world are every day showing how much they are in it just for their own gain. The Western politicians are nonsensical, taking the world into some sort of conclusion, which might end up being a maelstrom of Biblical proportions.

James: Yes, he said he feels it winding up.

Verna: Which is what we've been saying to you over these years. And it will, as it has to, reach a conclusion, an End Time, a point of inflection **when the bubble bursts well and truly across the board, and then follows collapse of various systems, most of which those in control will be powerless to control, losing their minds by trying, adding to yet more collapse as it all comes apart at the seams.** The roller-coaster is just leaving the station.

James: You've been reading all that stuff I read over my shoulder?

Verna: We're well versed in all you do James, we're always with you, attuned to you, working with you, helping you to see what you need to, to feel all the confusion and angst about what's important to you, all so as to help you uncover the truths about yourself. And as you grow in truth, so we can 'feed' you with certain information, helping to shed light on this and that, helping to keep you focused in the required direction.

James: Thank you for doing that Verna, I can vaguely sense you all being with me and helping me, I wish such feelings were stronger.

Verna: They are growing in you James – in time, and there is still plenty of time. I feel you fading, you're tired, too many movies late into the night. I've said enough, I hope Graeme is happy with my making contact with you again. We'll be in touch, I'll speak to you soon, Verna.



Nature Spirits

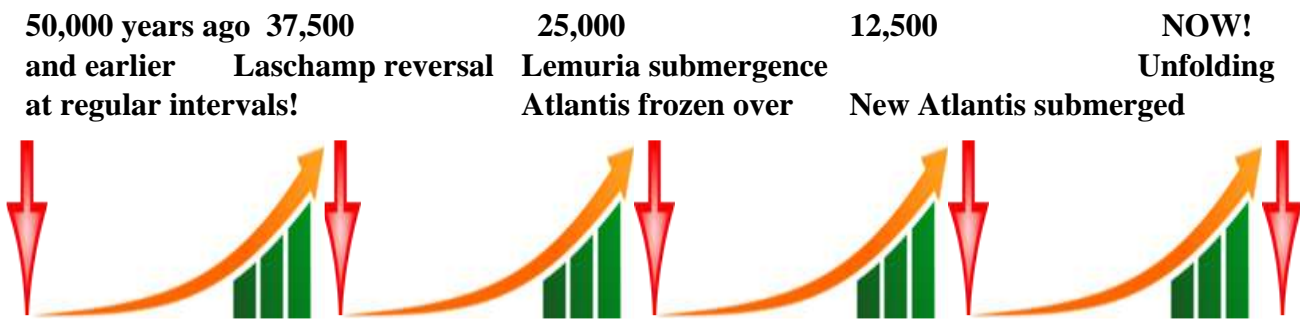
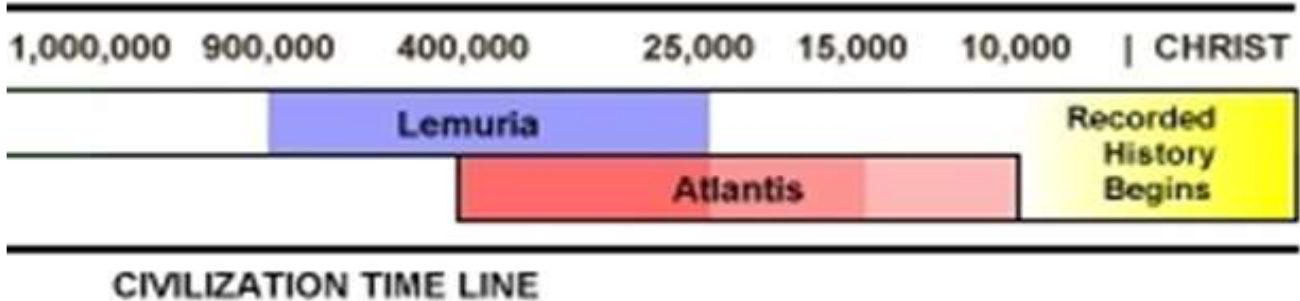
NATURE SPIRITS

GARDENS of EDEN – SANCTUARIES

Sunday, 6 October 2019

James: Nanna Beth, John wants me to ask you about where Atlantis was, and could it have been in two places because of Pole Shift interruptions?

GEOPHYSICAL POLE SHIFTS appears to take place every 12,000 to 13,000 years!



Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven: It is as John suspects. Atlantis had a number of ‘incarnations’. Its main ‘home’ was Antarctica when the climate was more favourable, two Shift cycles back. The Atlantean priests who were in touch with some of the mind spirits, and having recorded information from prior Pole Shifts, relocated the kings and queens to the Atlantic off the coast of what is now Central America, which submerged during the last Shift.

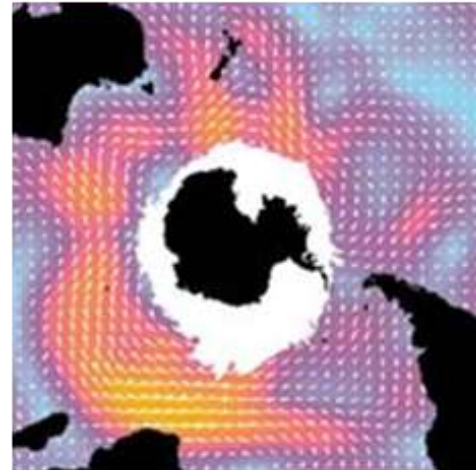
The Last Shift was very severe with a lot of mountain building and subsidence, whereas the preceding Shifts weren’t as bad, as we’re anticipating this one to be.

The thing is John, the whole geography of parts of the world has radically changed during the course of the more intense Shifts, and because of these ones being so intense and dramatic, little evidence remains disallowing a conclusive picture of how it went and how it was before. And it can’t all be worked out by people on Earth, it has gone, with only a few odd remnants left. More than what is currently understood can come from the study of the Earth, but not enough to put it altogether as to the sequence of events and the effects of each Shift. And really I wouldn’t spend any more time on the past than you already have.

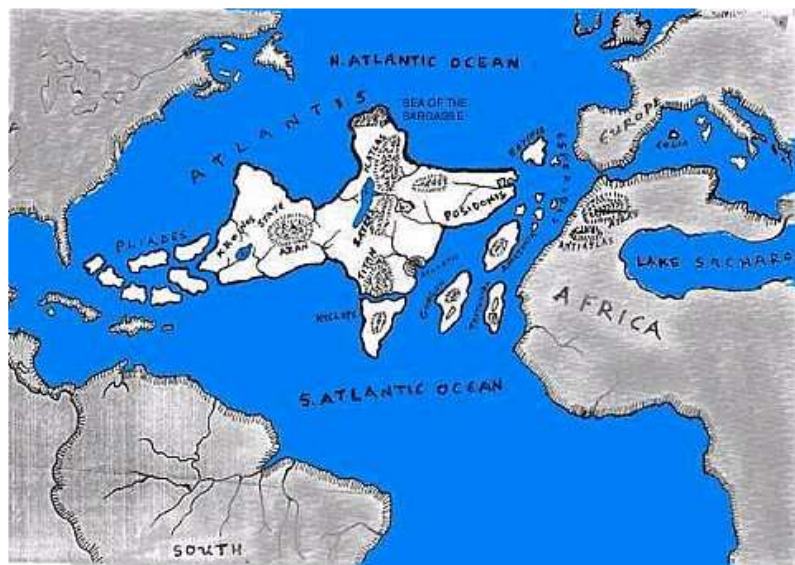
We spirits are as yet not at liberty to help you understand it anyway, which is why we Celestials are mostly vague or not very forthcoming about what has happened to humanity in the past, and the mind spirits of course can only conjecture and speculate as do your scientists on Earth. And you understand the governments are hiding a lot of information, however they too can’t put all the pieces of the puzzle together.

And really the Atlanteans shouldn’t be attributed any real greatness, such as saying they or others of past times were more advanced than what humanity is now, for in some things, it is so, however really what needs to be focused on is that each successive Pole Shift age took humanity deeper into rebellion. And then once the Adams defaulted, deeper into rebellion by default. The Evil Ones worked with the Shifts, it helping them achieve world dominion over humanity.

ATLANTIS IN ANTARCTICA



You see, through each Shift Age, humanity, because it was living untrue and looking to its mind for all the answers, applied its mind to ‘advance’ which only served to bind the mind into more psychological control. And the Lucifers and others worked with this. So the Atlanteans weren’t as advanced in their Rebellion by Default as humanity is now, not by a long way. So back then they lived more in line with nature. And were the Lucifers and the other Evil Ones still at large and controlling humanity, they’d be getting ready for the next Shift, formulating their plans as to how to take the post-shift humanity even further into their rebellious control. And you understand, such plans have been developed all the way through this last Shift Age, with Mary and Jesus coming and putting a large spanner in their works. And that then left the Caligastias and Daligastias to integrate Mary’s and Jesus’ teachings into their Rebellion, which gave rise to the Christian religion, with them leading up to ensuring their over-control would remain and continue into the next Shift Age. However suddenly, they too are no longer able to influence humanity, and so the Rebellion and Default have ended, with the final technical declaration being made when the Avonals ‘go public’.



So really it doesn’t matter what’s happened in the past, because it’s all soon to start anew anyway, and with the increased Spiritual Light to assist humanity post Shift, humanity is to break all connections with its past. As I’ve told you, there are vast records over here in the first Celestial sphere that cover all that’s ever happened on Earth, so John you’ll be able to spend time studying them when you’ve done your Healing. It is good John you are looking into all of this, however I wouldn’t spend too much time on it, just enough to have an awareness of such things, but don’t get bogged down in trying to work it out. You can leave that to others.

FOR 200,000 years ALL SCRIPTURES are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:

The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soulmate pairs:

THE EVIL ONES



Lucifer pair
Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE



Satan pair



Caligastia pair



Daligastia pair



Arrested and imprisoned 1993 CE

And you rightly understand and wrote well in the Pascas Paper, that James was just reading, the ‘vibration’ of the world is increasing, it fluctuates over time in many different phases of varying duration, yet overall increasing (Schumann Resonance). And humanity has responded to these fluctuations, advancing at times and going backwards during other times, but overall, advancing deeper into its negative state. And all this time it should have been advancing positively and in truth from its feelings, so now the Rebellion and Default are ending, and once free of them, some people, and then humanity as a whole, will start to rapidly progress in a positive way, making up for lost time. So it’s going to be a huge and relatively fast swing around – John’s ‘Great U-Turn’. As I’ve told you, for the time being humanity will remain in bondage and enslaved to its untrue state, however soon those bonds are going to be cut, allowing those people who want to break free, to be able to do so.

And you can imagine, with each successive Shift, what might have been buried under water, sand or vegetation, can become seen again, which helps people understand that there are these major cycles to life on Earth.



What I wanted to add James, was for the most part, the world’s governments are highly influenced by the religion they uphold. And in the Christian West, to have come to light information that refutes the Bible, that makes it very hard to keep telling the lies and propagating the untrue, is why those in control want to keep the knowledge of ‘advanced’ prior civilisations repressed. It’s the same as not wanting to face the truth of your childhood, because seeing it will disrupt too much, you will face losing the fragile control you have, so for the Bible to be shown up for being just another so-called religious book of many that fails to deliver what people really need, would take away the power-rulers causing too much upset and mayhem.

THE BIBLE AND CONTROL

James: And yet that’s exactly what the Avonals are here to do.

Nanna Beth: Yes, but they will be presenting a viable alternative, whereas those using their Christian beliefs to maintain order and keep control, have no other alternative. All they can do is impose a more severe dictatorial control, one in which religion is kept out of it, just one personality dominating that of many, whereas to keep control of the masses through more subtle religious control is far easier, because in the end the dictator is put to the sword, or naturally dies, so his reign is usually short lived, whereas the religion can go on for centuries without being threatened too harshly. It’s far more insidious control; at least with the harsh dictator everyone can see the truth that he’s a cruel person and knows where they stand, but by inducting people during childhood into a religion, means they believe it’s the right way to live, and trying to change that or take it away from people is very difficult.

You are going to confront the whole world James with your truth, not just the religions. And it's to happen at a time when the whole world is being confronted with the truth that how it lives doesn't work anyway. So you'll be offering a sort of life-line, your truth is the 'Saviour', and many people will want to embrace it, because largely they won't have any alternative.

- If your religion is exposed for being the corrupt thing it is and that in fact it is leading you away from God and not to God;
- If your whole financial system is shown up to being one that suits only a minority enslaving the majority who get to the end of being bled dry and can't go on;
- If the environment starts to show you that you can't keep abusing it as you have been doing without suffering any consequences;
- If your safety and security nets start to fall apart –
- Imagine if suddenly you couldn't go to the hospital to get whatever physically needs fixed because you run the risk of getting sicker and dying, what will you do, where will you go, how will you fix yourself?

The Rebellion is coming to the end, and I will keep saying that because there's a lot for you to see what it means and how it's going to manifest. Humanity is in its heyday, things have been relatively easy these past decades, people have been relative prosperous and able to enjoy certain standards of life. Not all people of course, however the majority are accepting of how it is and really want it to continue to 'progress' without any major hiccups. But what happens when the tide starts to go out, what happens when the normal way of life starts to get threatened, and what happens when there are no viable alternatives?

Were the Avonals to come and reveal the Truth and yet there was no incentive for humanity to pick it up, then the Avonals would go and life would carry on as usual, with an incremental amount of people wanting to embrace the New Way. But mostly the majority don't want to change, and will only do so if forced. You know how it is James, you want to do your Healing yet have to be forced all the way along to embrace and express your bad feelings, because you hate and don't want to feel bad. It's understandable, but things can't stay the same, a material world is all about constant change. You try to stop and avoid that change by using your mind to control everything, to lock it down and to carry on with as little disruption as possible. Yet how changeable are your feelings! The more you become aware of yours James, allowing them to have their full expression, you're finding you're in a constant state of flux, changing all the time from one feeling to the next. And that's what life is meant to be, full of vitally expressed feelings. And so it is with nature, so it is with the whole world, and there are cycles within cycles of change, so the Pole Shift is just one large cycle, with the seasons being lesser cycles. And this all stirs up feelings, and all your interactions with each other stir up feelings, with feelings also coming in cycles, large and small.

So when you can step outside the control and restrictions of your mind, you can start to see that the other way of living by being true to your feelings is more in harmony with how you actually are and how the natural environment you live within is. Yet as you have to keep clinging to your mind and its false promise of protection, it's very threatening letting go.

Pascas (on behalf of the Avonal Pair) is to reveal and support, the New Way. That's basically what John has been preparing himself for and is coming to understand. Pascas is a humanitarian charity, John wants it to help people, so what better help than to use it to make the truth of the New Way readily available. And then to support those people who embrace it. The Old Way can take care of itself. The New Way will need nurturing, it will need time, a lot of education, offering a lot of help to people who want to understand all it entails and why it's coming about at this time, which is to do with all the changes that are and will take place. Humanity has not as yet had a fully revealed

Paradise
SANCTUARY

spirituality offered to it. It has up until now because of the Rebellion, been denied it. So it has to be made to understand that the religions it knows and relies on, are false, are harmful to it, are all about helping it deny the very truth those religions say they are helping people find, whereas by attending to your feelings properly and living the resulting truth, that is the natural religion all souls actually crave. So Pascas is going to be very concerned about education, and so education about the New Way. And when those people want to live it, they might need help in different ways, with those needs becoming apparent and Pascas able to help, which is in part your idea of the Sanctuaries. And it was right what you saw today James, that the Sanctuaries are really the ‘Gardens of Eden’ that Eve and Adam would have inspired people to create based on their lives in the true Garden of Eden. Through your Healing you are reversing (healing) the Default, and so will everyone who does their Healing. So the Sanctuaries in their way will be ‘bringing back’ the First Garden, and with the Celestials that live within them, people who complete their Healing, being as we Celestials are, like default Eve’s and Adam’s.

Spirituality Revealed

If the Adams hadn’t defaulted, they’d still be living in their Garden of Eden, it being moved from time to time over the world to deal with the Pole Shifts and being protected from them by the angels, and all other communities would be following them and so emulating the Garden. Everything on Earth would revolve around the Garden and look to the Adams for spiritual and life guidance. And they would be the first step toward Paradise, helping people to look further by looking to Mary and Jesus. So the world is Garden-less, and because of being Garden-less for all the years of the Default, there has been no true spiritual leaders to help inspire people to live a true spiritual and religious life through ongoing truth revelation. So suddenly the Avonals arrive being commissioned and with the spiritual authority to make a massive spiritual revelation, and to a humanity that is going backwards and expects to be legged over by its religions that it avidly worships – it’s enough to cause major spiritual trauma. And yet that’s what humanity needs, to be jarred out of its delusion and truth-denial, and so things are building in readiness for this.

THE CHANGE

We’ll speak again soon James, until then – Nanna Beth.

With the Passing of each Pole Shift, Humanity moved deeper into Rebellion and Default.

11. Pole Reversal and Supernova events

WORLD POPULATION:

10000 BCE	2 million
1000 BCE	100 million
1 CE	300 million
1000 CE	300 million
1750 CE	750 million
1800 CE	800 million
1900 CE	1,650 million
1925 CE	2,000 million
1940 CE	2,300 million
1950 CE	2,500 million
1960 CE	3,000 million
1970 CE	3,700 million
1980 CE	4,450 million
1990 CE	5,300 million
2000 CE	6,100 million
2010 CE	6,900 million
2020 CE	7,800 million
2022 CE	8,000 million
2023 CE	8,100 million

After each pole shift, humanity rebuilds its society and numbers!

~~~~~  
 2100 CE 10,400 million  
 OR less than 3,000 million !!!

The last pole shift was around 12,500 years ago. A pole shift reversal can be considered to unfold between every 12,000 to 13,000 years. That is why Earth’s population was so low in numbers more than 12,000 years ago. Humanity has been longing for perfection for around 993,500 years and there have been larger civilisations on Earth than there are today, being 2023 when the population is 8.1 billion people.

At the dawn of agriculture, about 8000 B.C., the population of the world was approximately 5 million. Over the 8,000-year period up to 1 A.D. it grew to 200 million (some estimate 300 million or even 600, suggesting how imprecise population estimates of early historical periods can be), with a growth rate of under 0.05% per year.

A tremendous change occurred with the industrial revolution: whereas **it had taken all of human history until around 1800 for world population to reach one billion**, the second billion was achieved in only 130 years (1930), the third billion in 30 years (1960), the fourth billion in 15 years (1974), and the fifth billion in only 13 years (1987).

- During the 20th century alone, the population in the world has grown from 1.65 billion to 6 billion.
- In 1970, there were roughly half as many people in the world as there are now.

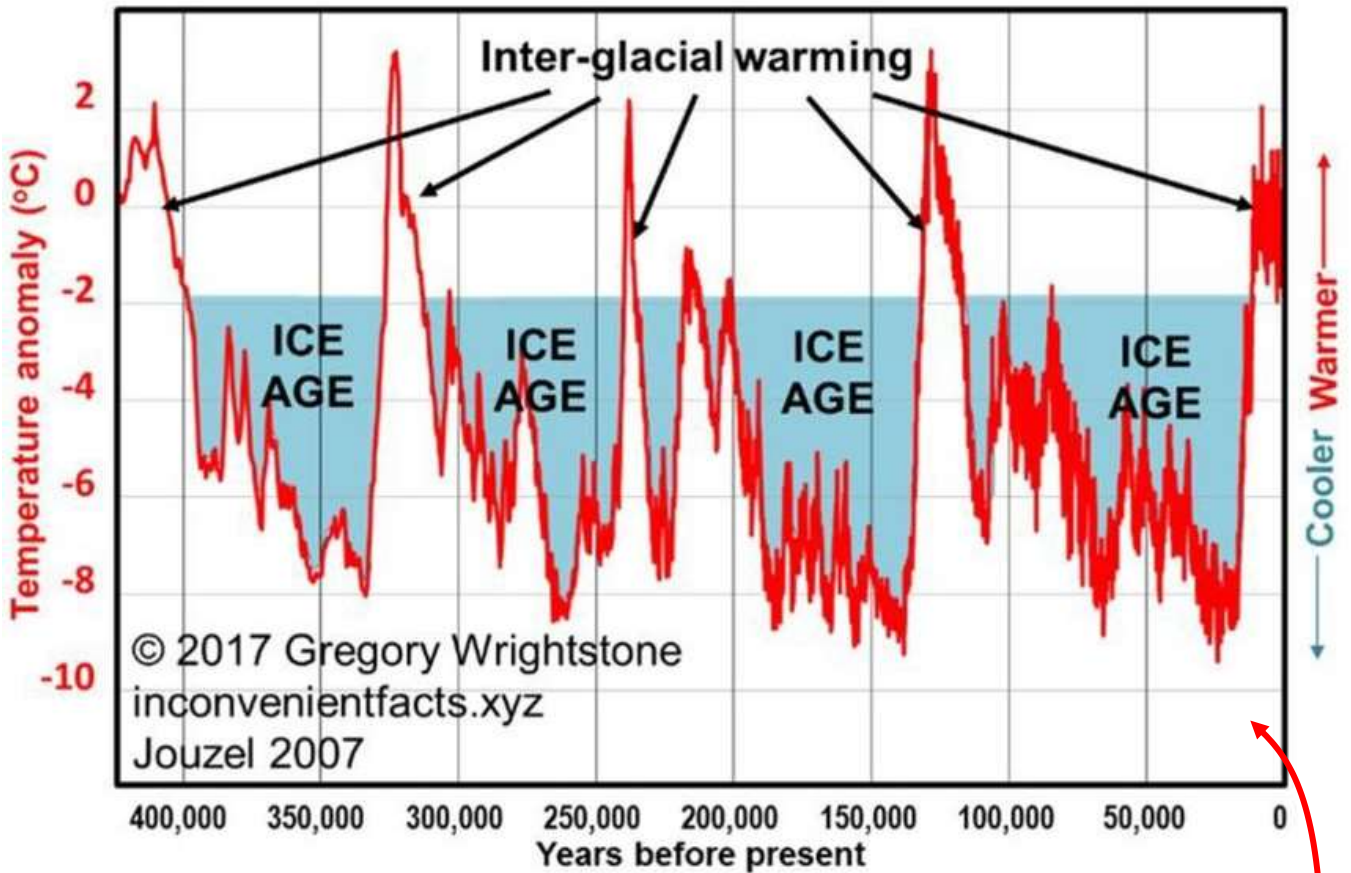
One may consider that technological development unfolds once the population reaches around one billion in number.

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

**Library Download – Pascas Papers**

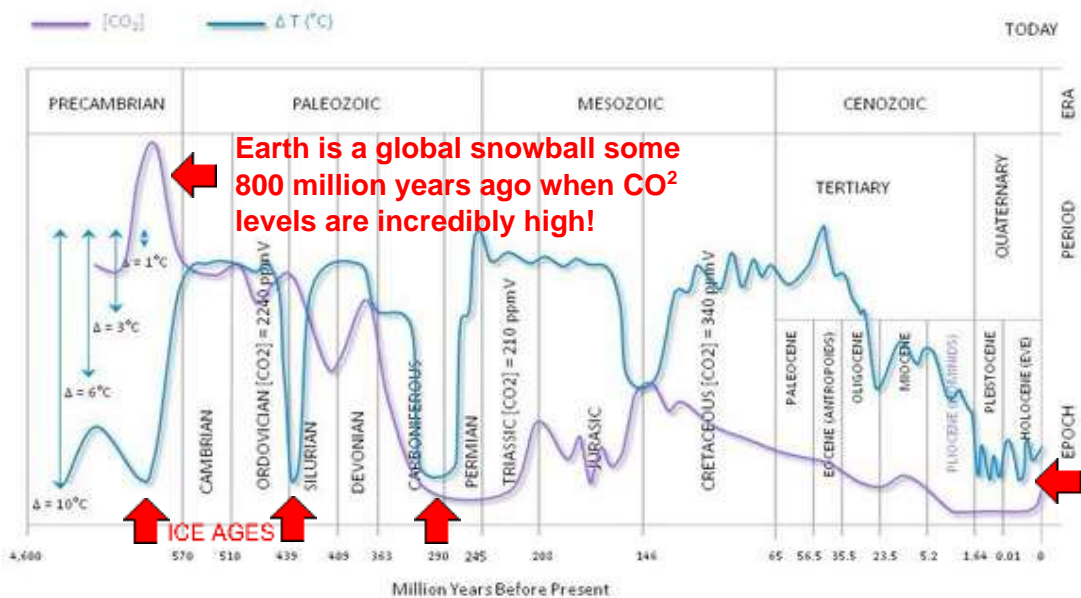
All papers may be freely shared. The fortnightly mailouts are free to all, to be added into the mailout list, kindly provide your email address. [info@pascashealth.com](mailto:info@pascashealth.com)

**For 400,000 years temperature rose and fell in 100,000 year cycles.**



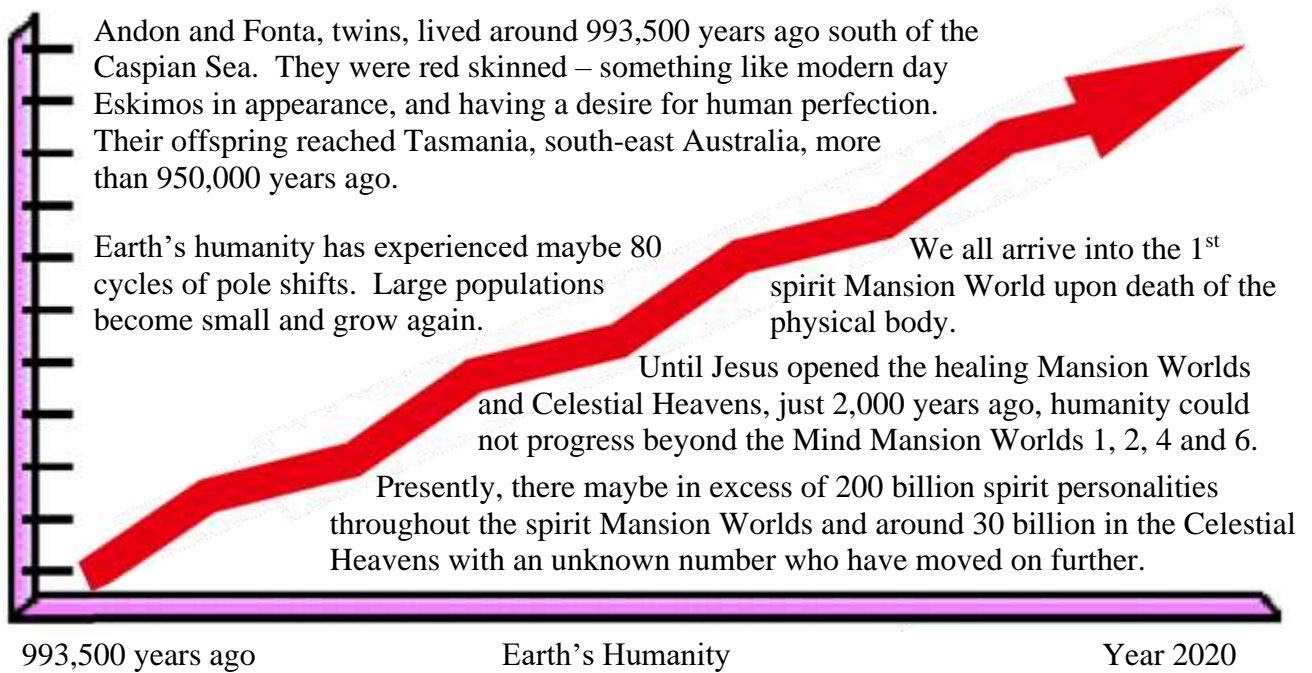
Jouzel J, et al. (2007a) EPICA Dome C Ice Core 800K Yr Deuterium Data and Temperature Estimates. IGBP PAGES/World Data Center for Paleoclimatology Data Contribution Series # 2007-091. NOAA/NCDC Paleoclimatology Program, Boulder CO, USA

Geological Timescale: Concentration of CO<sub>2</sub> and Temperature fluctuations



1- Analysis of the Temperature Oscillations in Geological Eras by Dr. C. R. Scotese © 2002, 2- Ruddiman, W. F. 2001. *Earth's Climate: past and future*. W. H. Freeman & Sons. New York, NY. 3- Mark Pagani et al. *Marked Decline in Atmospheric Carbon Dioxide Concentrations During the Paleocene*. Science; Vol. 309, No. 5734; pp. 600-603. 22 July 2005. *Conclusion and Interpretation* by Nasif Nahle ©2005, 2007. *Corrected on 07 July 2008. (CO2: Ordovician Period).*

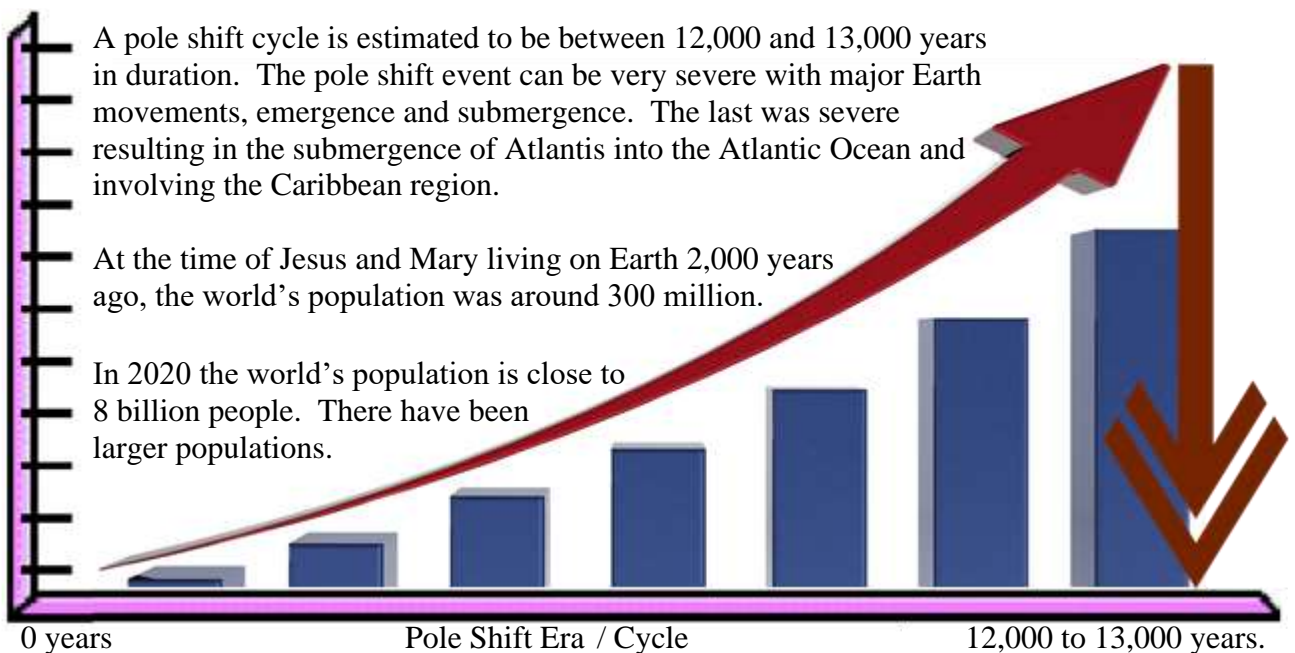




**May I Have Your Attention Please**



**Around 12,500 years between Pole Shifts** **TIME FOR CHANGE** **With each Pole Shift humanity had gone deeper into its evilness.**





**EARTH CHANGES – ENVIRONMENTAL CHANGES:**

27 September 2011

Extracts from 'With Verna – a Nature Spirit' by James Moncrief

Verna, a Nature Spirit: There's a marked increase in the 'goings on' inside Earth being brought about possibly by natural internal factors, factors extra-terrestrial, or a combination of both – even one in league with the other. And I'm going to speak about such things in more detail later. But for now, you and the people you've read who think along such lines are correct. There is much going on, both from within and without.

It's going to be a horrendous time for humanity overall. But that's not to say that within it there will be much good and lots of good feelings for some people, and mostly for those people wanting to move with it in the understanding that it's for humanity's good. And as it couldn't go on any longer how it was, so something needed to happen.

What is happening now is yet another evolutionary event. However it's not going to come about as it did back then. It's coming about as a combination of humanity's impact on the planet and natural events, timed to enhance humanity's impact. All so in the end, a 'new' humanity will result, willing and able to live on the world in a 'new' way. Back 65 million years ago it was purely a biological change. Now it's one all for humanity. A spiritual change for humanity as Mary (Magdalene) was telling you. A huge change, moving from living in a completely negative state, ending it, and moving to live in a completely positive one. And all along the way nature will be affected in various ways.



All that's to happen now is more to set the stage, or scene, for the 'new' humanity to evolve into being. That being on a spiritual level, rather than a whole new evolutionary line of creatures as it was with the demise of the reptile based nature, to the rise of the mammalian one. However, as I've already told you, some new creatures will come into being during the planetary ages to come, and others that have or will become extinct, will be brought back into being.

However, the coming Earth changes will have periods of intense activity right through this turning of the age and the next one of one thousand years. There will be ups and downs, but overall the next age will be one of ongoing tumultuous times for the surface of the planet. And it's all designed to keep humanity giving up its evilness and helping it seek the way of truth. There's not to be one big cataclysmic episode now, and then it's all peace and harmony on Earth, and people can get back to re-building all they've had – all their negative way of being and wrongness. Or even set about living in peace and harmony because of some dimensional change or new spiritual light and upliftment affecting the raising of humanity's consciousness to a higher level of peace, having giving up greed and self-indulgence in material things. No, all that is to come is not to let you off the hook or allow you to keep going only manifesting and so expressing yet another version of truth denial.

The spiritual upliftment so far as the new 'vibration' humanity will experience is the new vibe of the next age, and it's upliftment will only be uplifting those people who chose to do their healing, to submit to their bad feelings and by expressing them to uncover the truth of their evilness – all that resulted from their childhood. All the rest is nonsense perpetuated by ignorant mind spirits. Certainly there is new cosmic light coming to Urantia (Earth) from Paradise, being stepped down in universal harmony through Nebadon (our local universe of which Jesus and Mary are regents); and certainly there is new soul-light being emitted from every soul on the planet. But as to how people choose to react to all of that is a personal choice, and many will fight their natural desire to seek the truth and so heal themselves, choosing instead to keep going in their negative states. And for such people, some will be relatively successful at doing it and keeping abreast of the increasing 'lights', others won't be so successful, failing and then succumbing to their bad feelings. And many will go to their graves feeling very bad about life; other's will want to know why they

feel so bad so often and honour their bad feelings and start looking seriously for the truth. But overall, increasing inner and outer pressure will be brought to bear on humanity as it moves through the next age. A certain level of collective consciousness about its negative state, and a certain level of desire to heal humanity's evilness needs, both personally and collectively, to be achieved by the end of the next age; and as all things are perfect, it will be.

James: Okay, so back to the heart of the matter, the Earth changes.

Verna: Well, as you've read, the amount of seismic activity is on the increase, this being because the amount of rotation within the core of the Earth is speeding up. It's immeasurable currently to science, however as the core of Earth starts to move faster, so all the outer parts move faster, and that's stirring up the continental movement, which as you know from plate tectonics, is causing the crustal plates to grind against each other, with the stresses being released as earthquakes. And this core rotation is going to keep increasing for the next one thousand years.

James: Do you mean the whole Earth is spinning on its axis faster?

Verna: No, I mean the components of the core are in relation to each other, moving faster, which could be seen, as for the need of a mental picture, that the core is rotating faster. It's more to do with hidden forces within the planet, one's humanity is yet to uncover; and they are more to do with, and respond directly to, the spiritual or higher light frequencies.

James: So it's like the spiritual rotation of Earth is increasing.

Verna: Yes, you could say it like that, and it's then having a direct effect on the material level.

James: Okay, so it's all coming from inner levels, not just the physical.

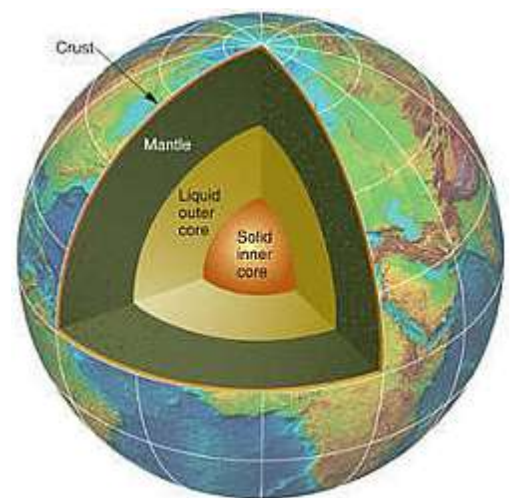
Verna: As does everything. The physical world, the globe as you know it, only responds to inner or more spiritual levels, it exists because of these levels, the whole physical level of creation does. From our spiritual perspective, we living in these higher or inner dimensions, we can see the energy, the light, we can sense it; we can sense it in all physical things; and we can sense or perceive – we 'feel it', as increasing in frequency. And so the physical planet is responding, it has to, it can't be otherwise.

James: So it's not just, say, because of what the sun is doing that's affecting the Earth?

Verna: That is happening too, it all being part of the physical relationship and interaction in those relationships. However the sun too is being driven, and so continuously affected, by the inner, unseen, and unknown to you, spiritual levels. You are only at best observing the physical level of Creation and trying to work out laws that determine it. However there is another whole plane or 'dimension' of laws that determine the relationship of the physical to the spiritual. And then even more laws determining the spiritual, and all the levels of the spiritual and there are many, all the way to Paradise.

James: Okay, so whatever is happening, we won't be able to detect, only possibly seeing signs of it on the physical that are resulting from the increase movements of the surface crustal plates.

Verna: Yes, the sea floor is spreading faster in places as the subsidence of one plate under another is increasing, all making for very exciting times on the face of the Earth, if that's what excites you.



I can tell you, those like me who are from the very old days, boy, did we have fun back then, we were delirious during those times of massive Earth changes. And there were some times of massive changes. All that Earth is to go through now will be comparatively mild, just a remnant taste of the old days. Relative to back then, the Earth is destined to remain quite stable. It will have one last massive bout of cataclysmic Earth changes reminiscent of the ancient times when it's all to come to an End and Cease to Be, but humanity will be long gone by then.

I was talking about the acceleration of the rotation of the core of the Earth, but on inner levels, and how that's what's causing all the shifting in the crustal plates. And so this is what will cause most of the earthquakes. Now from your geology days at university, you remember being told about 'hot spots' where the continental plates move over places where magma forces itself to the surface bringing about island chains and chains of continental volcanoes? Well there's going to be a lot more of these erupting as well, old and even ancient ones coming to life again.

James: One website I visit posts up-to-date information on the status of many volcanos, and many of them are coming to life, and have been for a few years. Even ones scientists didn't know existed.

Verna: Yes, and this is going to increase. There are going to be a few mega explosive events during the next fifty years. Some that will cause the sun's rays to be blocked out for a number of days, but nothing too bad. However, there will be continuous smaller eruptions and many of them all disturbing the normal way of things, such as air flights, communications, and causing many people to be relocated. It's not so much the intensity of the volcanic eruptions that are to come, but how many of them and what combined effect they will have. A lot of new lava is going to come out onto the surface, this having a heating effect adding to the general present consensus of global warming.



James: So is global warming a reality, or is it our imagination; and is it something humanity is doing, or is it naturally happening?

Verna: It's naturally happening. However, overall the planet is moving toward another smaller ice age, but that's a long way off. In the short term it will warm significantly adding to humanity's problems, once all the volcanic activity gets going.

Along with the increase in volcanic events it will be discovered that the ambient temperature of the upper crust is also warming, the ground will warm up a little. **We're only talking about one degree**, but it will add to the problems of increasing the ocean temperatures, rainfall distribution, melting the ice at the poles and how and where food will be grown.

James: I was reading whereby all of this is coming about because of the breaking down of Earth's magnetic field, all leading to a pole reversal. This all being caused by the sun moving towards a solar maximum in the next couple of years.

Verna: It's all part and parcel of it. Scientists will continue to understand all that's taking place on many physical levels as events unfold. But really, it's all being caused by the increasing spiritual light that's driving the whole thing right through Nebadon. It's not just Earth and your sun that's being affected. On all worlds, ages are changing and spirits are moving on, and things are happening. You're just one piece

in the whole.

So because of these warming influences, the weather will become more wild, more subject to change, and more unpredictable. There will be more drought and heat, rain and snow, even cold extremes in some parts of the world, and less in others. There will be more wild storms in some places, cyclones and such, and less wildness in other places. Things will pretty much change all over the place as to how they have been. And some changes will become permanent, other's fluctuating.

And because of these weather disturbances, so the production of food will change; in some areas of the world severe famine and food shortages will occur, in other places pests and disease will predominate. You've seen all of these things already beginning to happen, and they are only going to happen more and become more intense.

And then come the physical Earth changes, not only from volcanic eruptions, but from the influence of large earthquakes.

**Vulcanology:**

28 September 2011

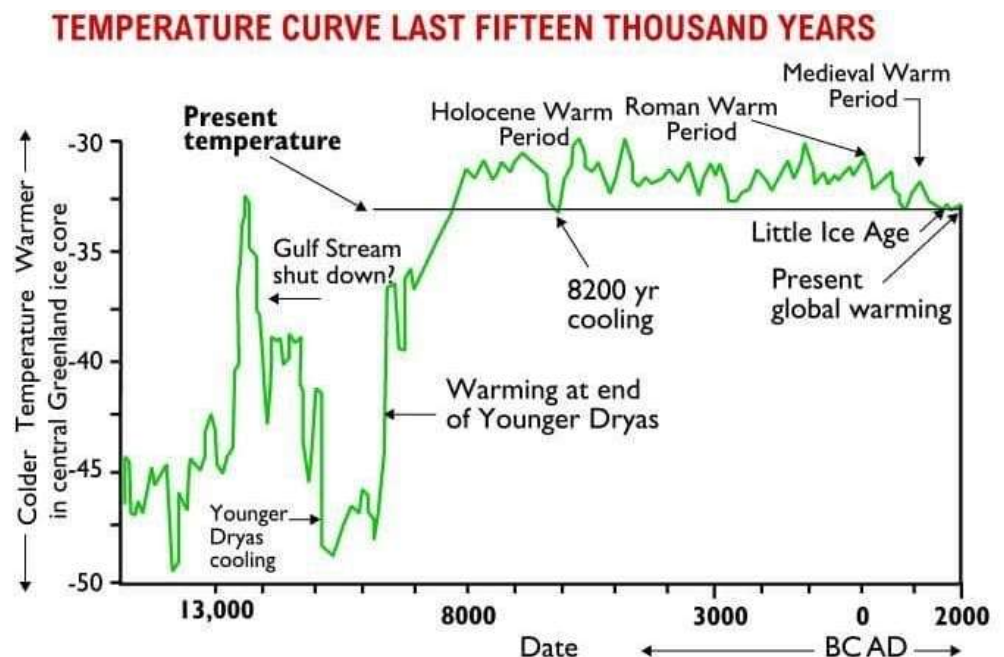
James: So what's happening to the Earth where the magma is? I mean how does it build up in pressure to come out?

Verna, Nature Spirit: It's a combination of internal Earth forces and external cosmic rays. They both interact to produce what might be likened to bringing a pot of water to the boil. The more internal pressure that builds, the stronger and more vigorous it boils escaping on the surface. The Earth has been relatively cool of late, meaning there's only a very light boiling going on, with most of the pent up pressure and energy able to be released through what has been witnessed. Some occasionally doing a lot of damage, other times, not so much. But the Earth has been going through a very quiet time of vulcanology. However, that's all soon to change as it warms up into one of its more active times. But as I said, not so active as in times gone by, but certainly more active than what's happened during this past two thousand years.

James: So the letting off steam, the increased boiling will keep happening for... how long?

Verna: It will keep building up during the next ten years, then it will plateau for the next twenty, then start to settle down. But within these years there will be times of greater and less intensity. You must remember

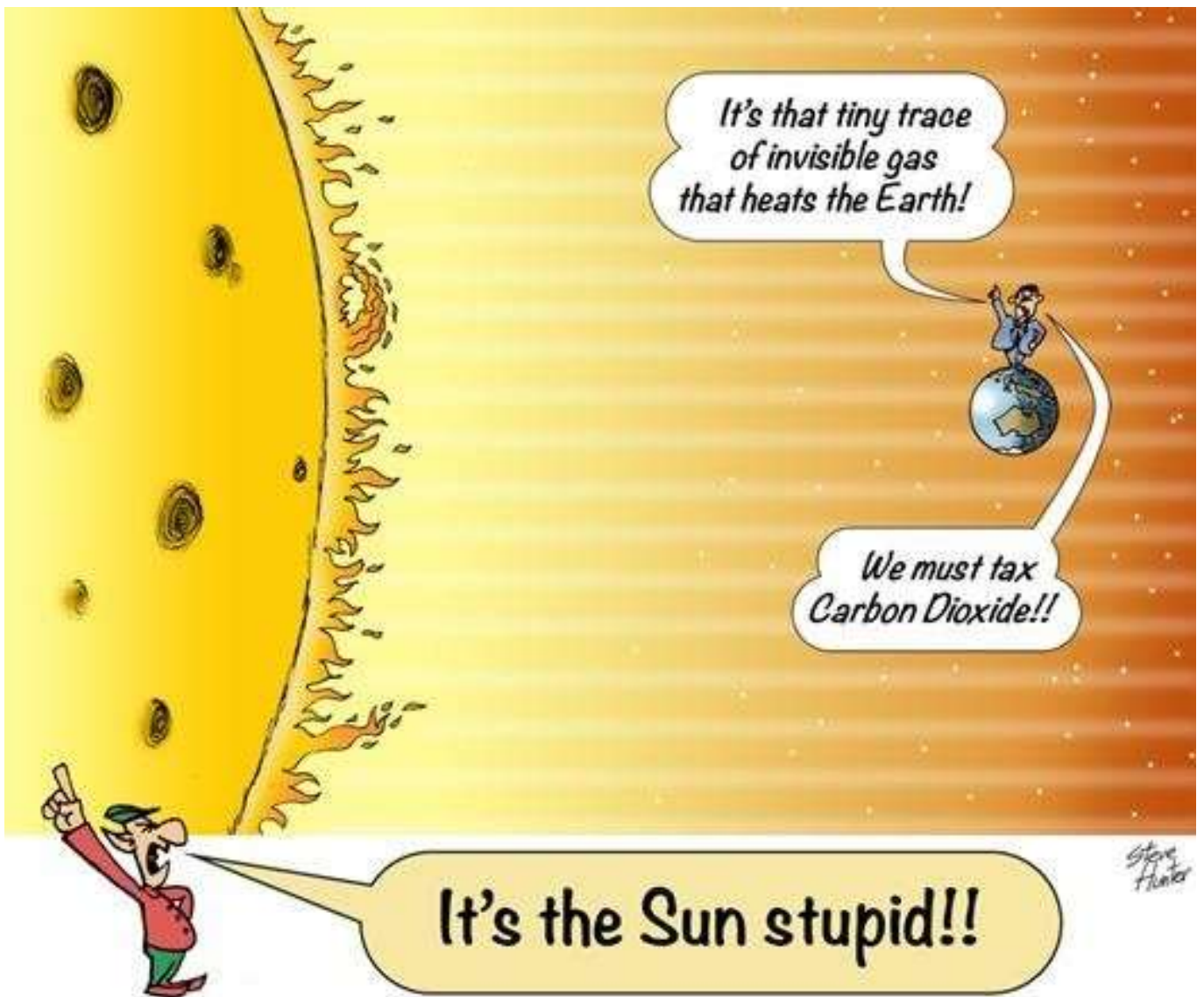
that things happen relatively slowly on a geological time period. So this time will be but a hiccup in the great scheme of things, but enough to give humanity the experiences it requires to keep the pressure on it to change. You don't have to worry about it starting with a rush then petering out. The inner forces that are going to bring about all the structural crustal change will last for as long as they need to.



# Pascas Reveals



## "Talk it Out"



**EARTH CHANGES – ENVIRONMENTAL CHANGES**

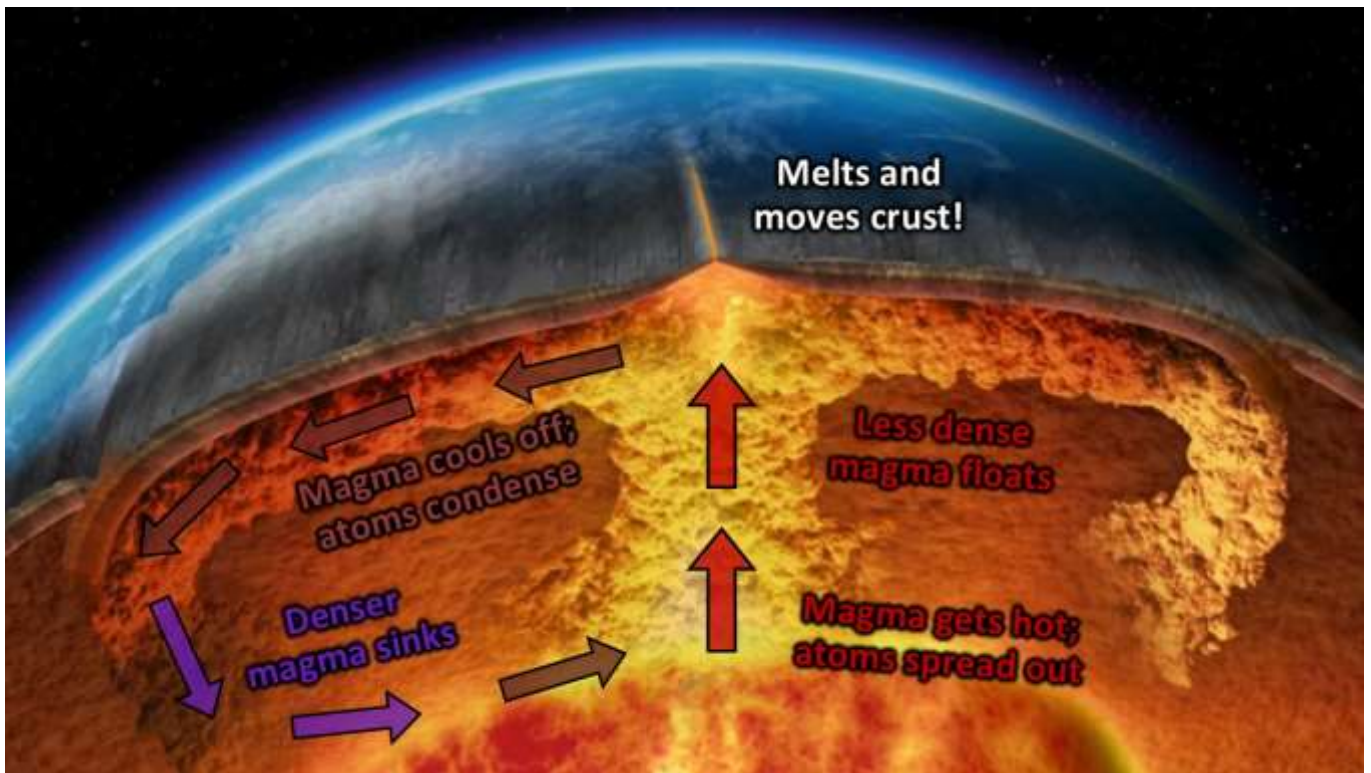
Monday, 17 December 2018

James: Hi Nanna Beth, I feel like a chat, is that all right with you?

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven, John’s grandmother: Also you might like to know, the Earth itself is starting to change its rotation speed and is slightly moving on its axis, thereby causing shifts in surface weather patterns as warming and cooling takes effect, just happening in different places than how it has been. And these changes are coming from the core that’s being affected by greater space changes. There is always massive pressures and forces affecting every part of natural creation, so the world and all space and all that’s within it. And as David (Montaigne) points out, observers have observed that things remain the same. At least seem to be the same, although with minute incremental changes, all of which culminate to periodic, large swift changes. And so humanity is coming into a time of rapid change, and on all levels, not just the physical or spiritual. Of which I still can’t say more.

So the debate about global warming or cooling will continue with both being right, as both are occurring. And in some areas they are affecting each other – in other areas they are happening independent of each other.

James: Thank you Nanna Beth, you’ve covered all I was wanting you to update.



**Note: Energy is never destroyed!**



## Ancient Carvings Show Evidence of a Comet Swarm Hitting Earth Around 13,000 Years Ago

<https://www.sciencealert.com/ancient-carvings-in-turkey-show-a-comet-hitting-earth-changing-civilisation-forever>

Humans by Fiona MacDonald

1 May 2019

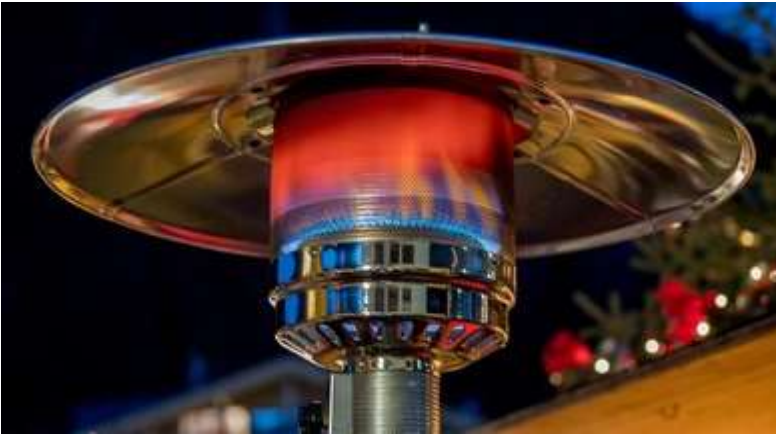
Researchers have translated famous ancient symbols in a temple in Turkey, and they tell the story of a devastating comet impact more than 13,000 years ago.

Cross-checking the event with computer simulations of the Solar System around that time, researchers in 2017 suggested that the carvings could describe a comet impact that occurred around 10,950 BCE – about the same time a mini ice age started that changed civilisation forever.

This mini ice age, known as the Younger Dryas, lasted around 1,000 years, and it's considered a crucial period for humanity because it was around that time agriculture and the first Neolithic civilisations arose – potentially in response to the new colder climates. The period has also been linked to the extinction of the woolly mammoth.



### CORONA SHELL of the SUN – SUN NOVA event:



The Sun's corona is the outermost part of the Sun's atmosphere. Our Sun is surrounded by a jacket of gases called an atmosphere. The **corona** is the outermost part of the Sun's atmosphere.

The corona reaches extremely high temperatures. The Sun is around  $6,000^{\circ}\text{C}$  whereas the corona, the outermost shell of the Sun is around  $1,000,000^{\circ}\text{C}$ .



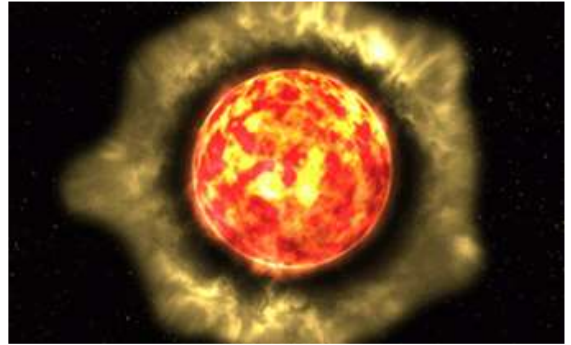
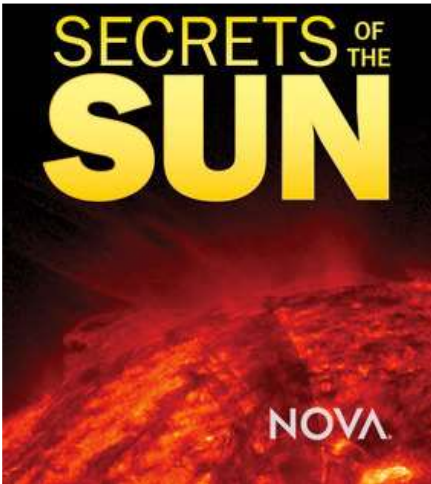
You could consider this outdoor gas heater with the blue light coming from the inner burner ring as the Sun at  $6,000^{\circ}\text{C}$  whereas the out shell being that for the Sun is  $1,000,000^{\circ}\text{C}$ .



Typically, when the pole shift cycle unfolds throughout a solar system, the corona around the Sun may be 'blown' off.

Such a nova event by the Sun showers the side of Earth facing it with Tektites. As such pole shift events unfold cyclically around every 12,500 years, there are many regions of Earth that Tektites can be found.





**Sun ejects its material shell between every 12,000 and 13,000 years. This nova heatwave hits one side of Earth, evaporating oceans and lowering their levels by around 400 feet (120 metres).**



**The ejected material shell arrives raining tektites / meteors upon Earth on the far side from the heat wave.**

**While the material shell rebuilds around the Sun, there is no warmth generated during these 11 to 22 years. The massive amount of moisture in Earth's atmosphere generates an instant ice-age. The regions between the tropics, or 15° - 28° degrees latitude either side of the equator, away from earthquake zones, are possible survival regions.**



### The Position of the Earth at the Time of the Reversal.

During the last reversal China was on the backside of the Earth when the dust shell hit. The Chinese Myths give us clues what they saw and what happened: "the atmosphere is thick and human beings are choked" "It is thought that when dragons fight, fireballs fall to the ground and a strong wind prevails in the heavens. When dragon's eggs hatch..."



Thomas Gold explained the small meteorite impacts found on the Moon caused by these large tektites.

November 9, 2020, Video Series 4, Part 5E, © 2020 Douglas B. Vogt

30

### The Position of the Earth at the Time of the Reversal.

Exactly on the other side of the Earth, the northern hemisphere/ Europe and Africa gets the instant ice age. The ice age happens because of Boyles Law. The expanding atmosphere causes the temperature to drop fast to over 200+ degrees below zero.

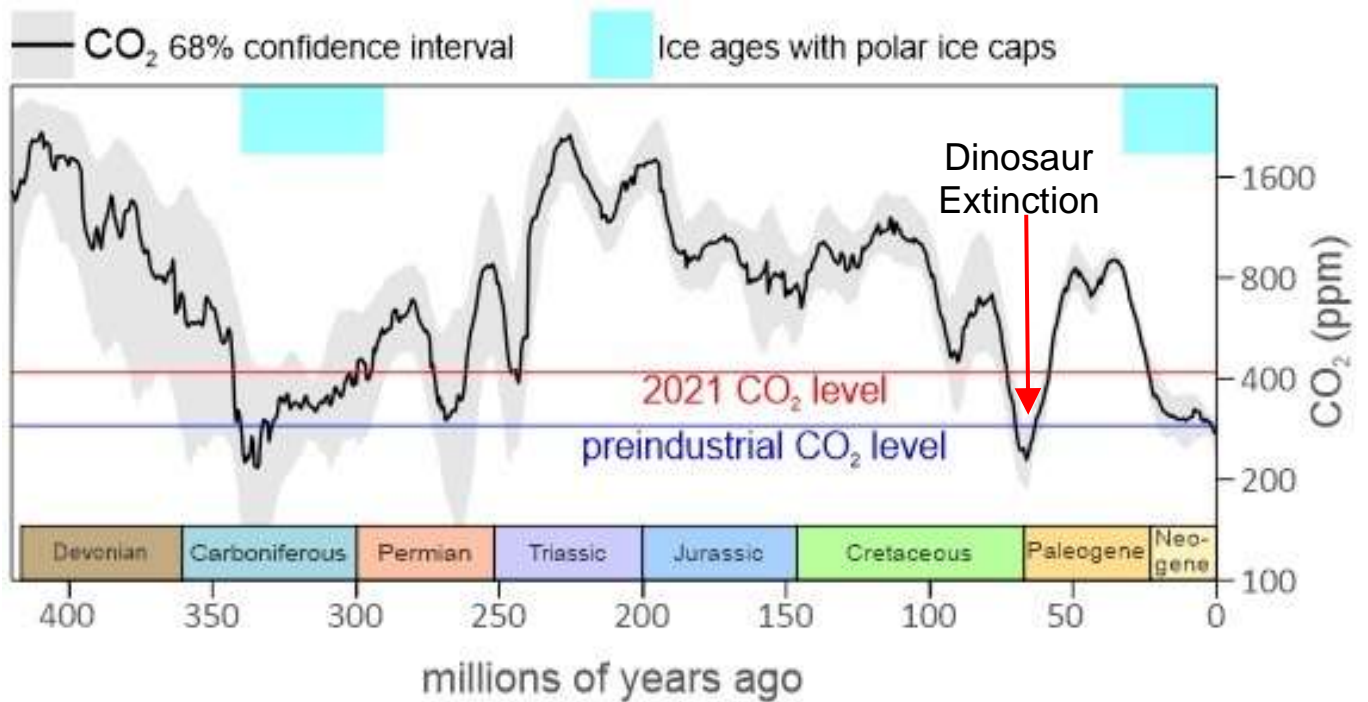


Part 5E, © 2020 Douglas B. Vogt

31

## 12. Climate Changes and CO<sup>2</sup> – what are they?

### DINOSAUR EXTINCTION was through STARVATION due to lack of CO<sup>2</sup>

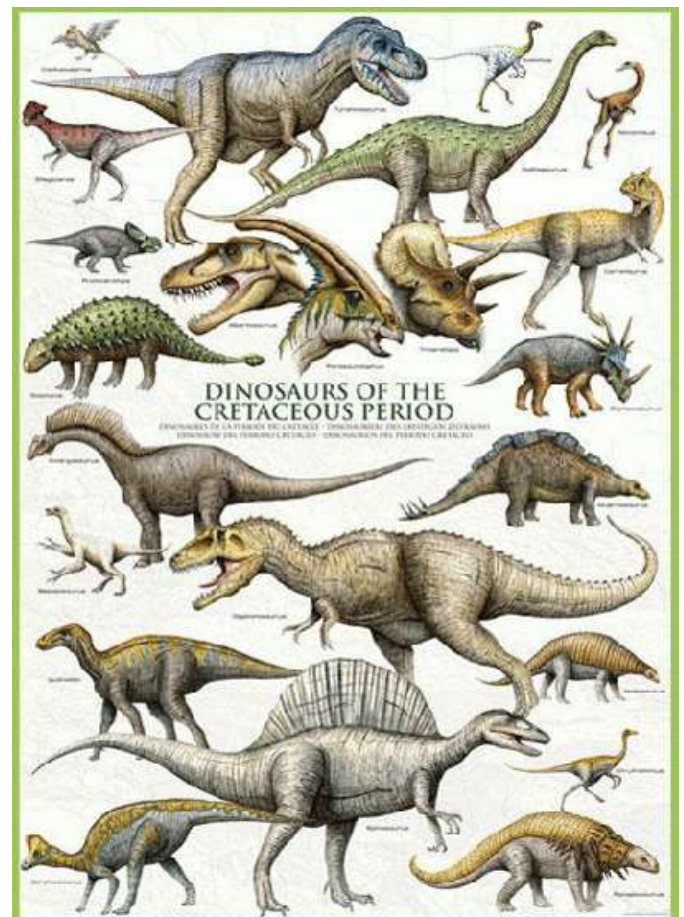


Dinosaurs went extinct about 65 million years ago (at the end of the Cretaceous Period), after living on Earth for about 165 million years.

Note the extremely low levels of CO<sup>2</sup> at that time of extinction, below 200 ppm – the dinosaurs died out due to starvation – plants have difficulty seeding below CO<sup>2</sup> levels of 250 ppm. The levels went below 200 ppm thus resulting in a global famine.

CO<sup>2</sup> is a natural fertiliser. Further, there is no correlation between levels of atmospheric CO<sup>2</sup> and surface temperatures.

30% of food production increases over the last 70 years are due to increased levels of CO<sup>2</sup>. Without increased CO<sup>2</sup> humanity would now be experiencing worldwide starvation.



## Why are the positive effects of global warming not being mentioned?

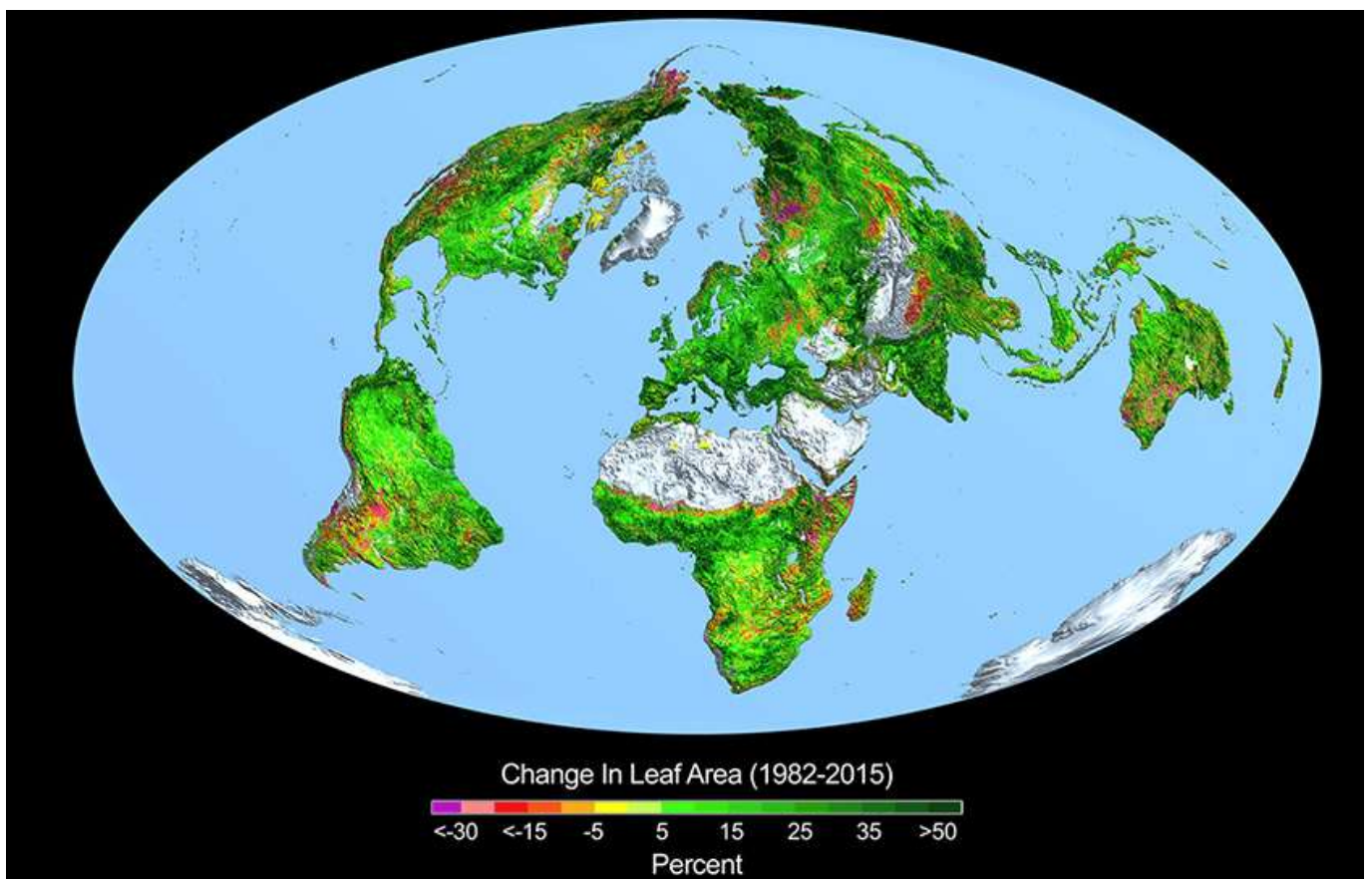
<https://www.quora.com/>

Ken Towe: former Senior Scientist at Smithsonian Institution (1964–1996)

14 June 2023

Since pre-industrial time the small amount of warming that has taken place and the release of CO<sup>2</sup> for our energy needs has combined to turn the Earth greener as seen from NASA satellites. That's a positive for agriculture, especially in the poorer parts of the world. It is rarely mentioned in the media because it doesn't fit the narrative of a catastrophic future unless we remove all of the energy that gets us to zero emissions by 2050.

From a quarter to half of Earth's vegetated lands has shown significant greening over the last 35 years largely due to rising levels of atmospheric carbon dioxide, according to a new study published in the journal *Nature Climate Change* on 25 April 2016. The greening represents an increase in leaves on plants and trees equivalent in area to two times the continental United States. Research results showed that carbon dioxide fertilisation explains 70% of the greening effect



**The increase of CO<sup>2</sup> in the atmosphere from about 320 ppm (0.032%) to 420 ppm (0.042%) has raised the efficiency of our crops and trees by about 300%. Worldwide famine is avoided! Further, CO<sup>2</sup> does not warm up the Earth, it cools it slightly (increased vegetation). CO<sup>2</sup> is beneficial to life! It is the basis of life. CO<sup>2</sup> is not a contributing to global warming. CO<sup>2</sup> is no danger. Life on Earth has recovered greatly because of our releasing CO<sup>2</sup> into the atmosphere (even if it is only a tiny fraction!).**

**Note: The farming region around West Wyalong, central New South Wales, Australia, was reporting regularly wheat crop yields at 10 bags per acre in the 1960s whereas now in the 2020s the yields are regularly 28 bags per acre! This being equivalent to a very substantial increase. I, John, grew up in this farming district.**

# ATMOSPHERE and CARBON DIOXIDE levels

100.000%

Atmosphere of planet Earth

0.150%

Carbon Dioxide (CO<sup>2</sup>) historically mostly above this level

0.100%

Carbon Dioxide (CO<sup>2</sup>) is a natural plant fertilizer – optimum food supply

0.042%

Carbon Dioxide (CO<sup>2</sup>) level in 2020

0.032%

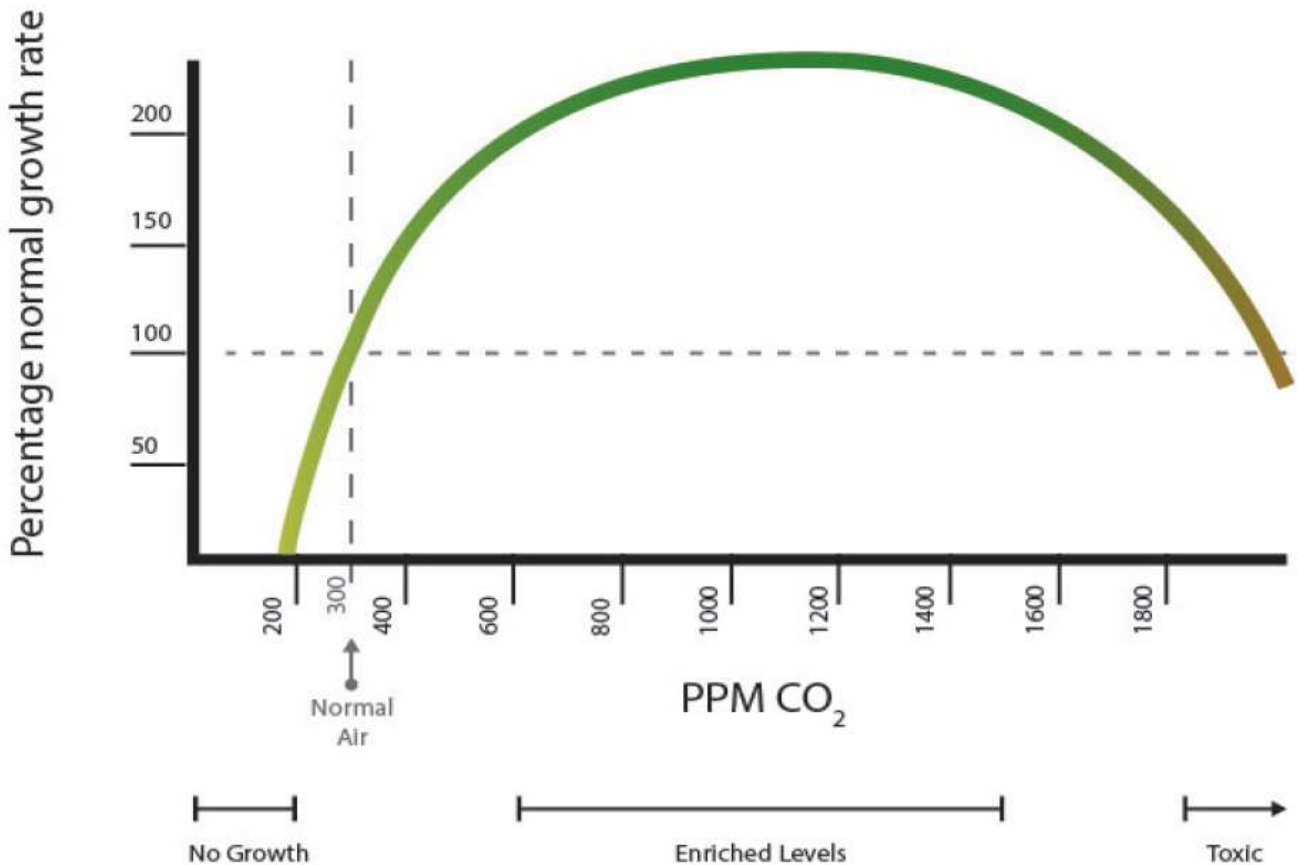
Carbon Dioxide (CO<sup>2</sup>) level in 1960

0.025%

At this level of CO<sup>2</sup> plants begin to have difficulty going to seed!

0.018%

At this level we have worldwide famine – time of dinosaur extinction!



# 200,000 Years Rebellion

## 200,000 years of UNFETTERED DOMINATION!

### by wayward High Level Spirits

# Universal Rebellion & Planetary Default

**GEOPHYSICAL EARTH CHANGES** appears to take place every 12,000 to 13,000 years!



### CIVILIZATION TIME LINE

|                                                    |                          |                                                    |                               |                   |
|----------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|
| 50,000 years ago and earlier at regular intervals! | 37,500 Laschamp reversal | 25,000 Lemuria submergence<br>Atlantis frozen over | 12,500 New Atlantis submerged | NOW!<br>Unfolding |
|----------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|

# EARTH CHANGES

Larger civilisations have previously existed on Earth, with elements more advanced in some ways than Earth’s civilisation of today – in the year 2024!

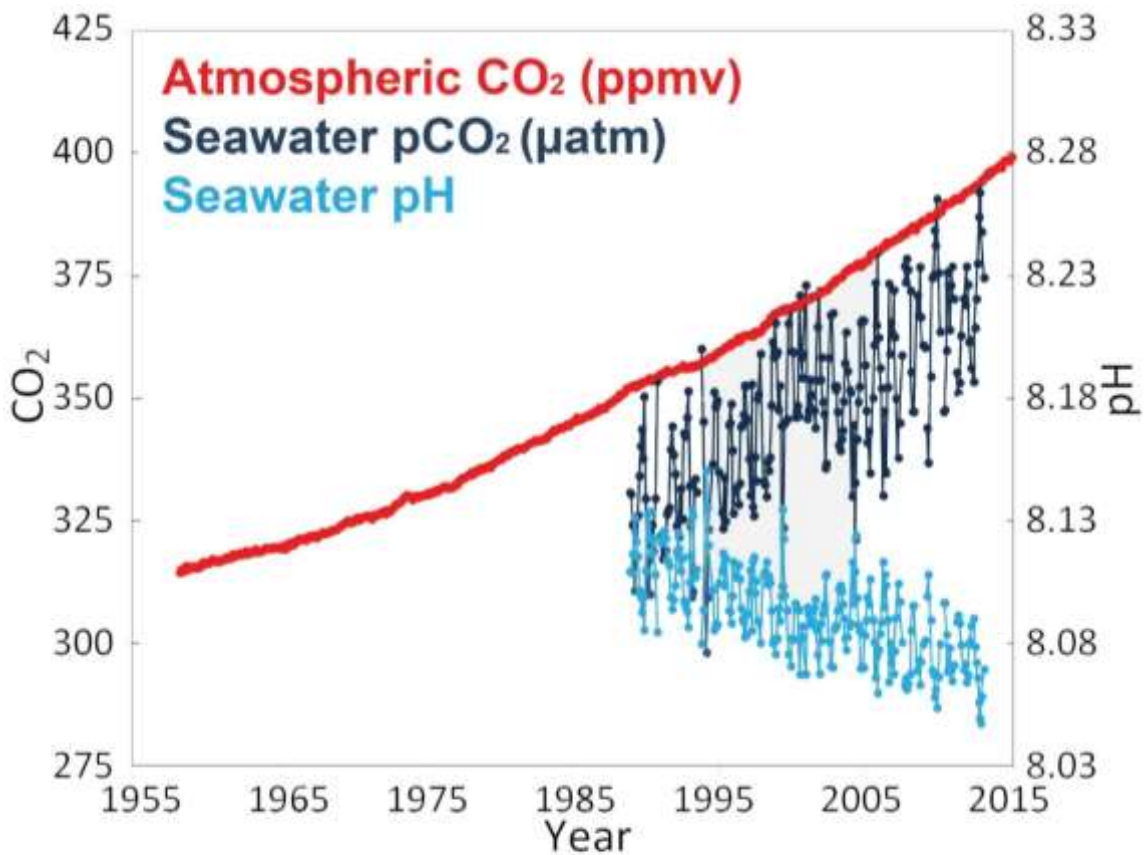
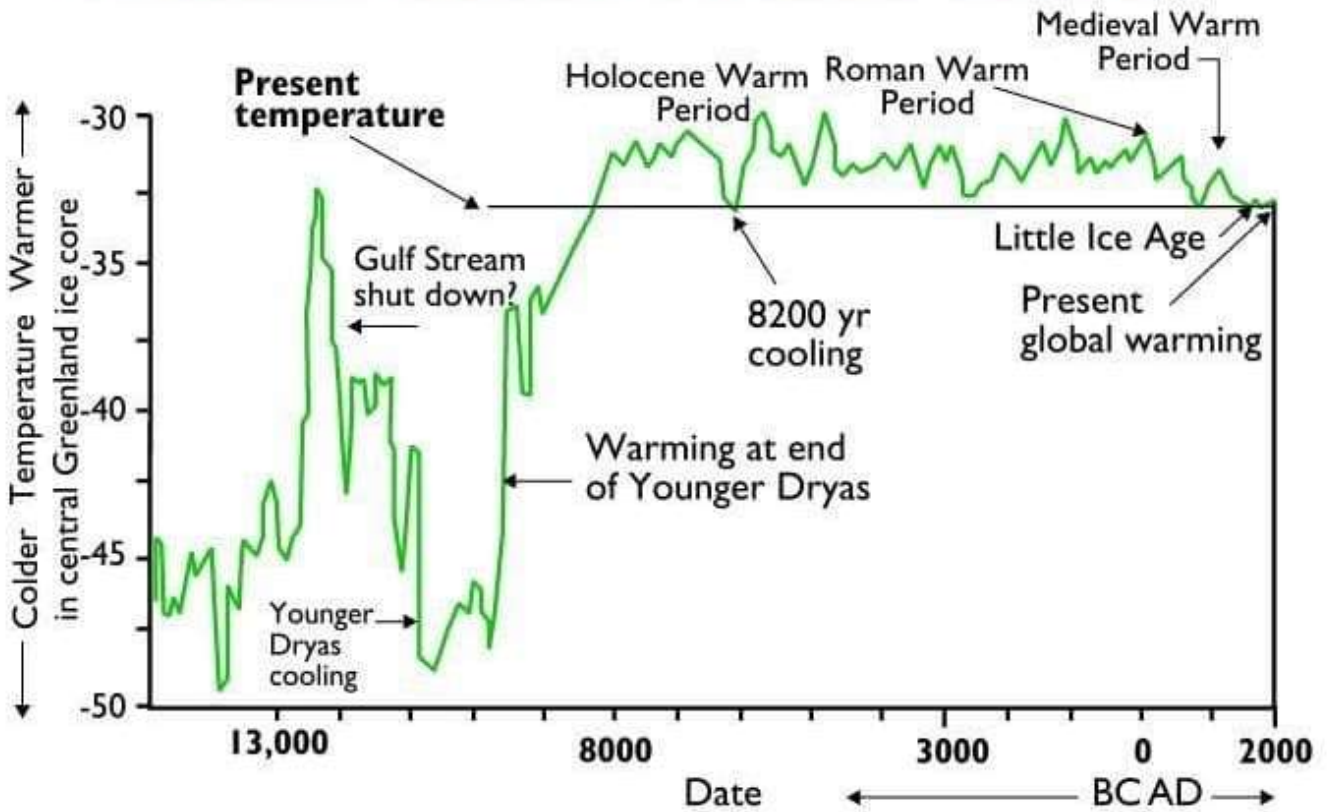
Populations have been routinely reduced by earth changes to smaller numbers. Post earth change events typically require surviving populations having to restart from ground zero.

SACRED and INSPIRED WRITINGS sets, each of about 10,000 tablets, were carried from Mu (Lemuria), these were then located at: Tibet, Deccan Plateau in central India, Gobi Desert in Central China, Upper Egypt, Babylon in Mesopotamia and Mexico City. Further copies of each of these original sets were further made. The foundations of Buddhism are remnants of the mind controlling practices of the Atlanteans! The books accredited to Moses are his translations of writings on clay tablets brought from Lemuria to Egypt. Thus it can be seen that the immigration from Lemuria going west cross over with the Atlanteans going east. Remnants of prior civilisations spiritual systems have been the foundations of new ways and beliefs – all taking humanity deeper into the mind, away from feelings and away from our Heavenly Mother and Father.

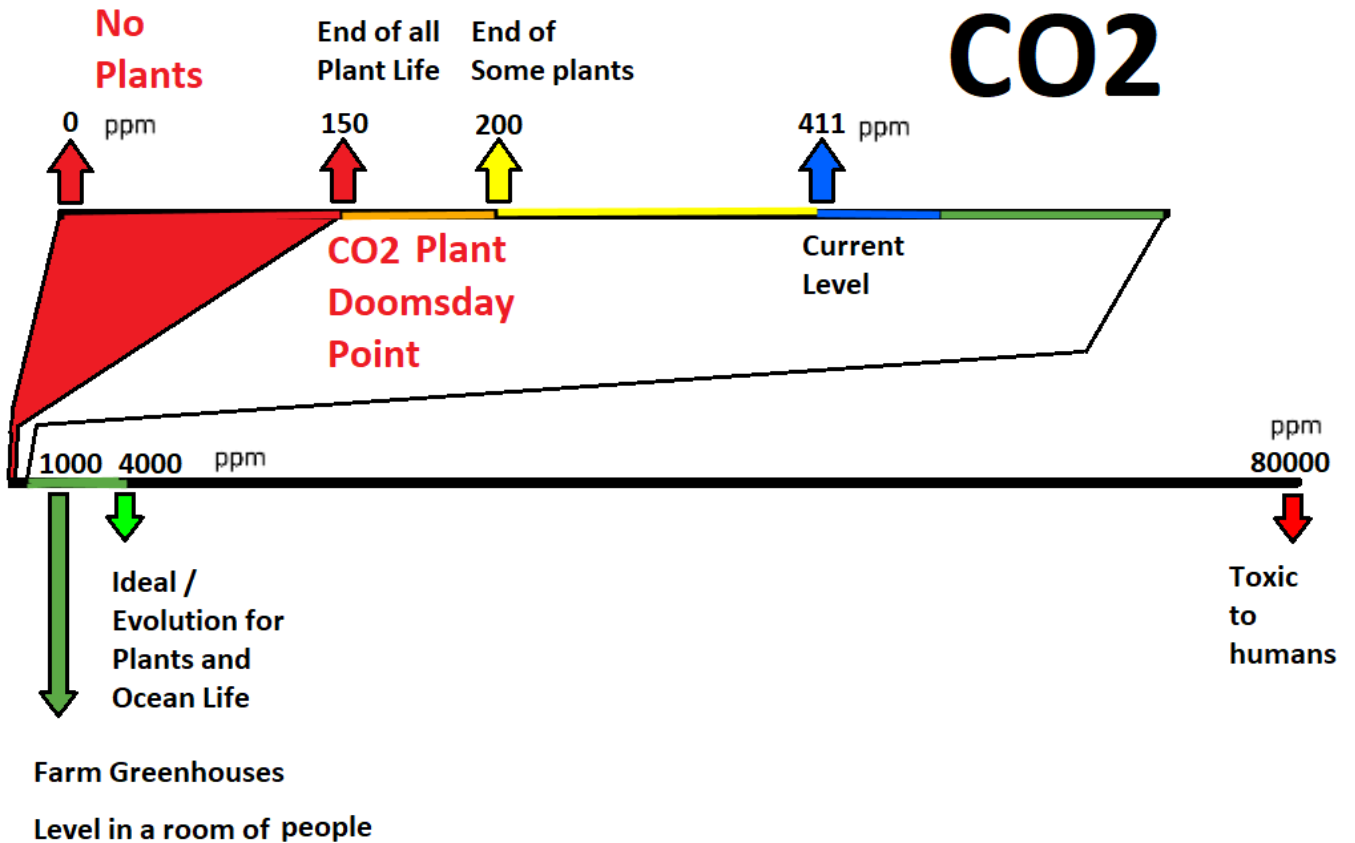
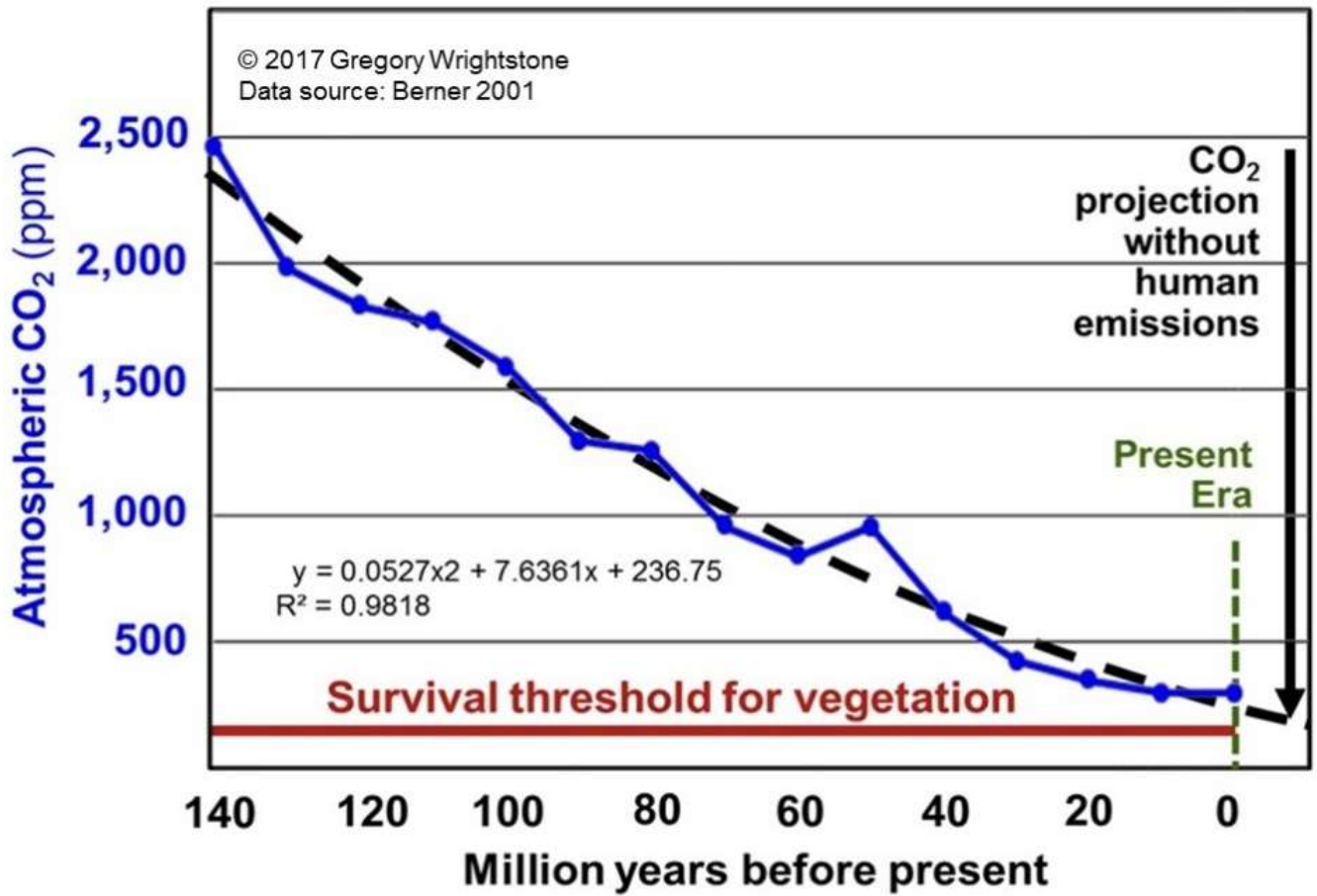
Following each earth change, humanity has gone deeper into the Rebellion and Default. Spiritual platforms have been passed down through many civilisations. Clay tablets have survived cataclysmic earth changes with researchers re-introducing remnants in later times with further imposts infused by mind Mansion World spirits all in keeping with Lucifer’s rebellious dictates. As from 31 January 2018 we can now go upon the pathway of healing the Rebellion and Default within each of us through Living Feelings First and with Divine Love, embrace our Soul Healing.

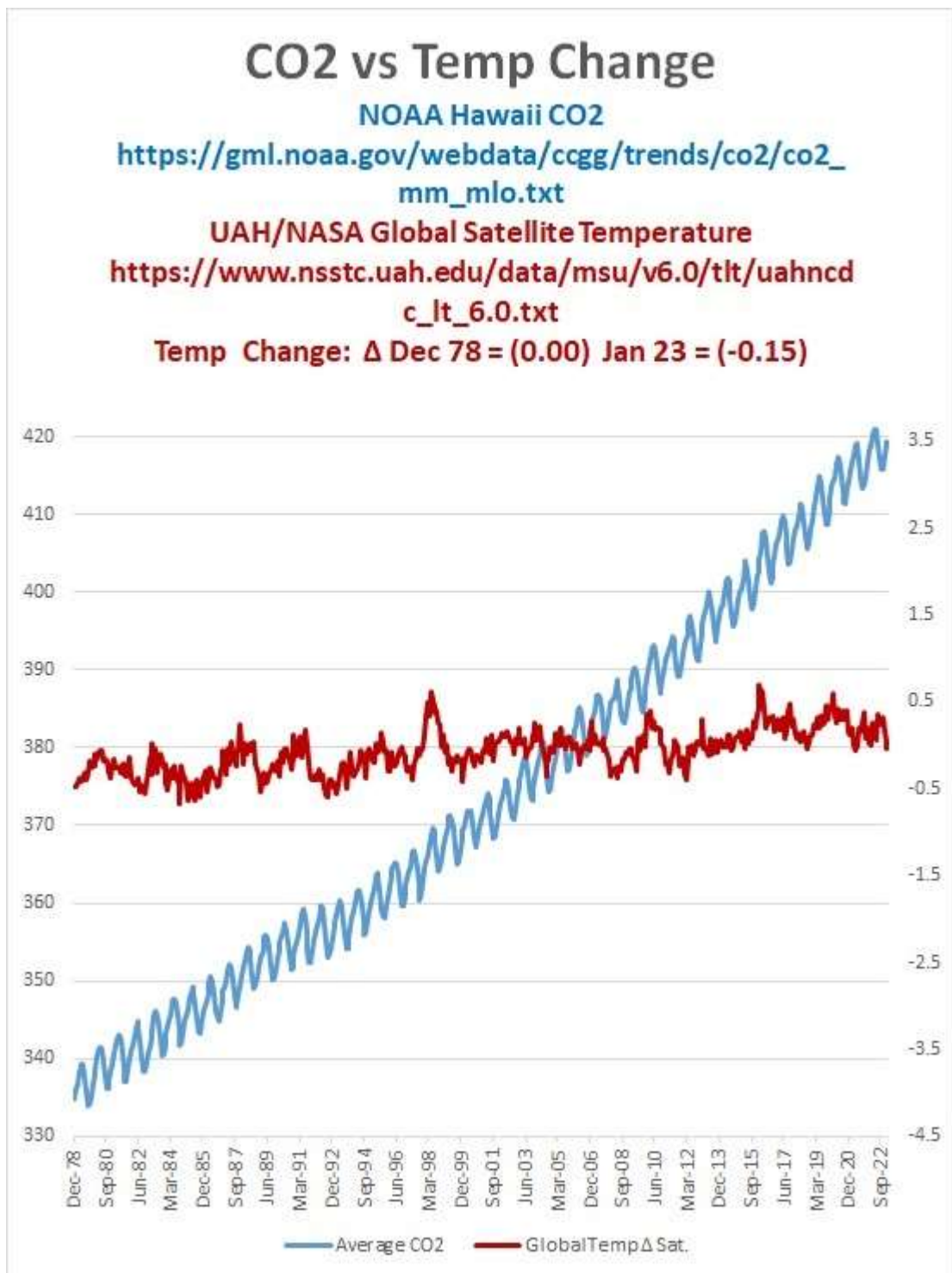


## TEMPERATURE CURVE LAST FIFTEEN THOUSAND YEARS



Time series of carbon dioxide and ocean pH at Mauna Loa, Hawaii

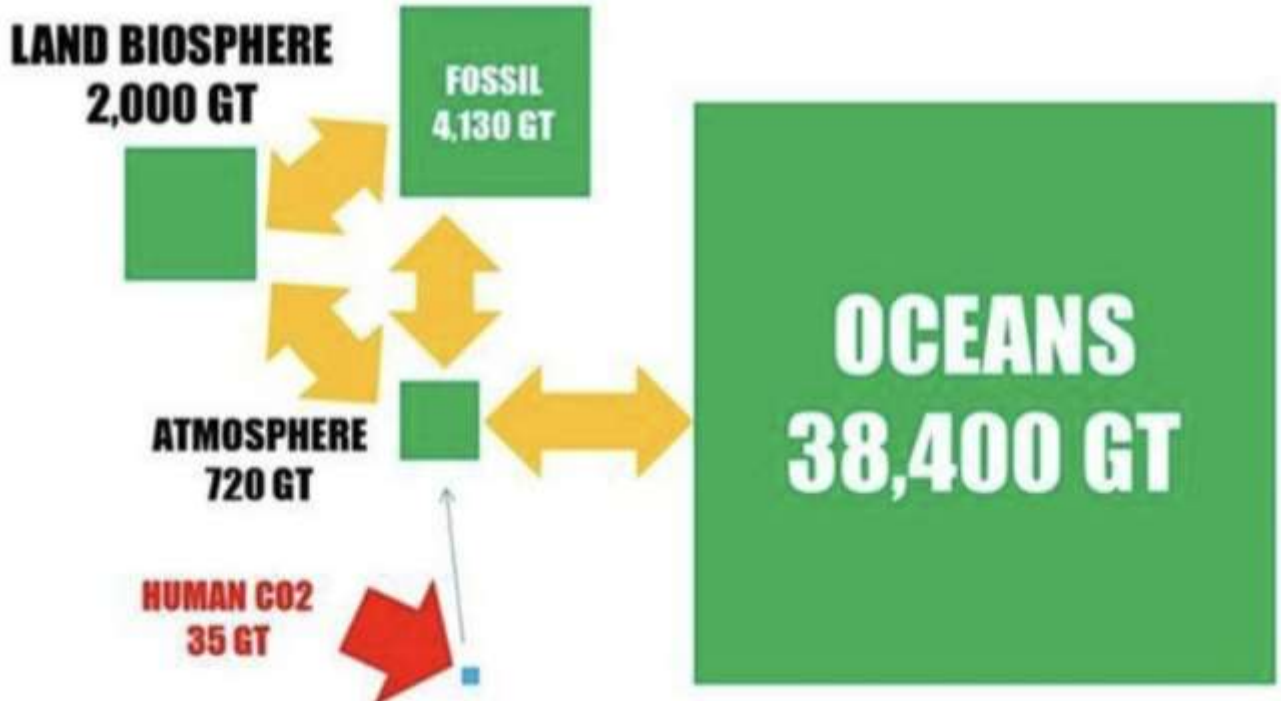




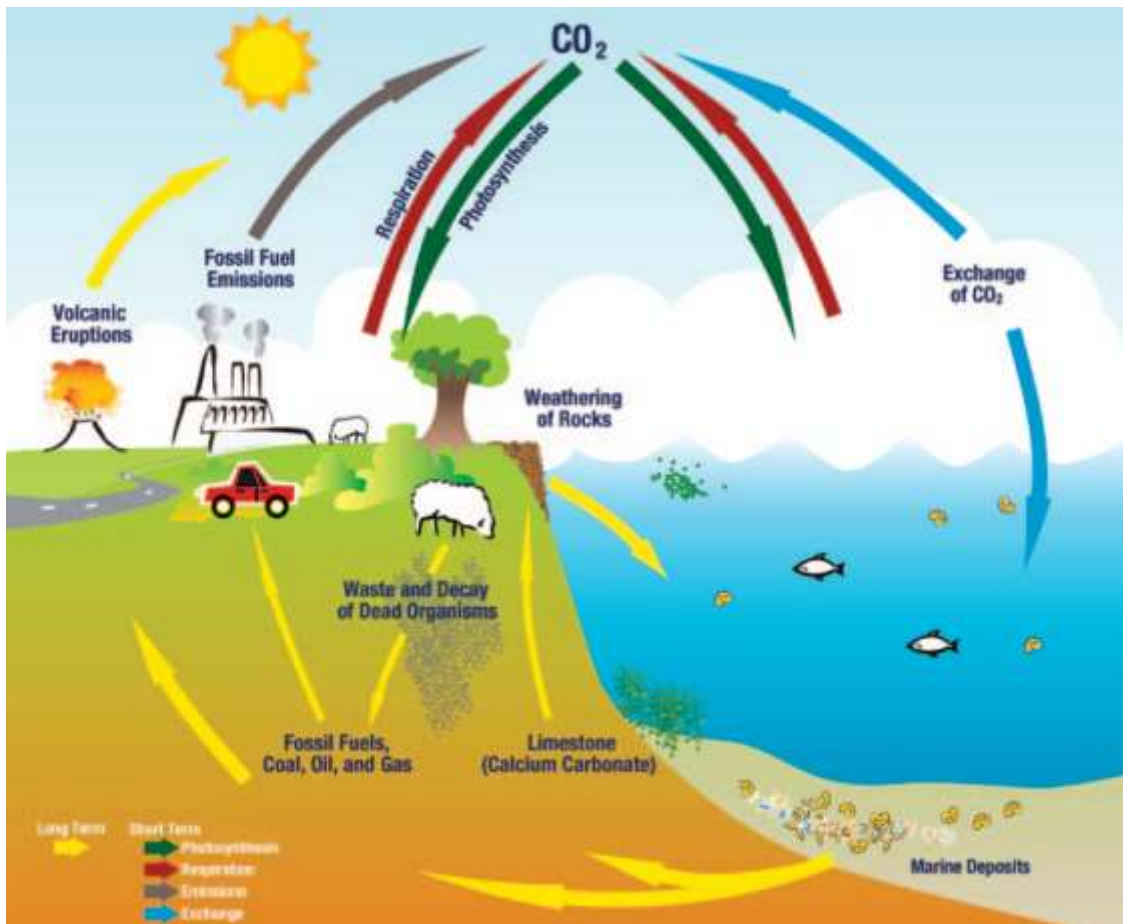
**This is the only data on global warming that is global! Guess what NO relationship between CO<sup>2</sup> and temperature. NONE!**

# EARTH'S CARBON CYCLE

GT = GIGATONS OF CARBON



To consider that humanity's carbon footprint is driving climate change is absurd.



## How have atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> levels varied over time, and how does this relate to the burning of fossil fuels?

[https://www.quora.com/How-have-atmospheric-CO<sub>2</sub>-levels-varied-over-time-and-how-does-this-relate-to-the-burning-of-fossil-fuels](https://www.quora.com/How-have-atmospheric-CO2-levels-varied-over-time-and-how-does-this-relate-to-the-burning-of-fossil-fuels)

Paul Noel: OK, let's start with coal. Coal is fossil trees and plants from a long time ago. Any CO<sub>2</sub> locked up in coal is when burned merely releasing CO<sub>2</sub> that was in the air long ago. It clearly is no hazard no matter what coal we burn because the CO<sub>2</sub> already was in the air and frankly based upon the coal it was one of the best times for life on Earth ever. In short the experiment of effects of CO<sub>2</sub> has already been run and it doesn't run away and it doesn't have "tipping points". Best evidence is that CO<sub>2</sub> was up near 1% of the atmosphere. We know this from the stomata (breathing holes) in the fossil plants. Plants get fewer stomata when CO<sub>2</sub> is higher. So let's see what increasing CO<sub>2</sub> does for the life on Earth.

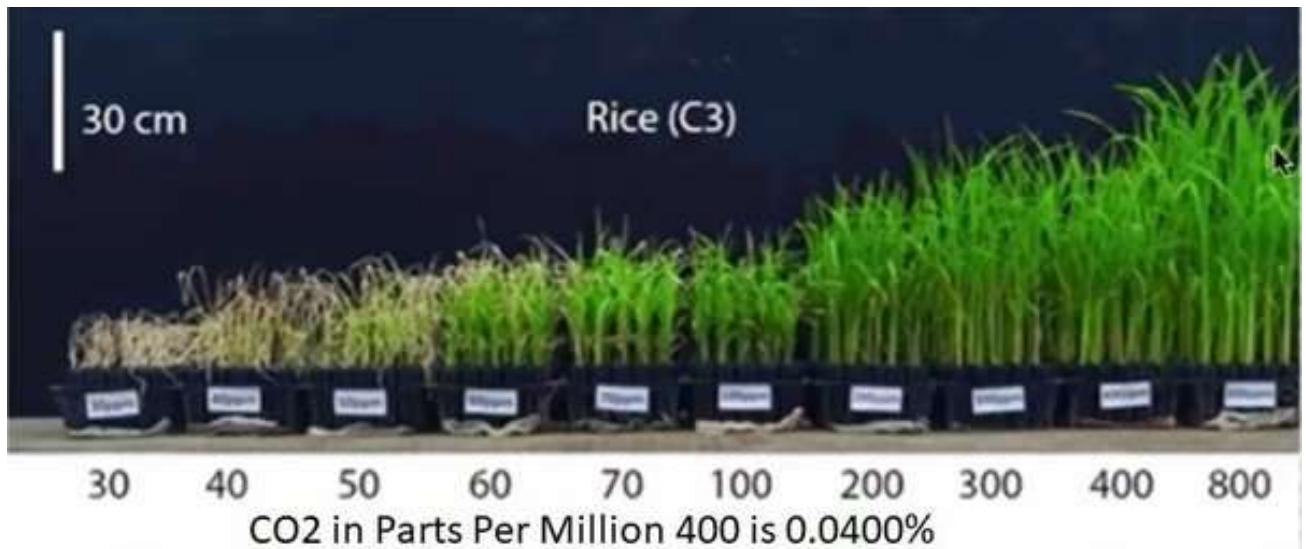
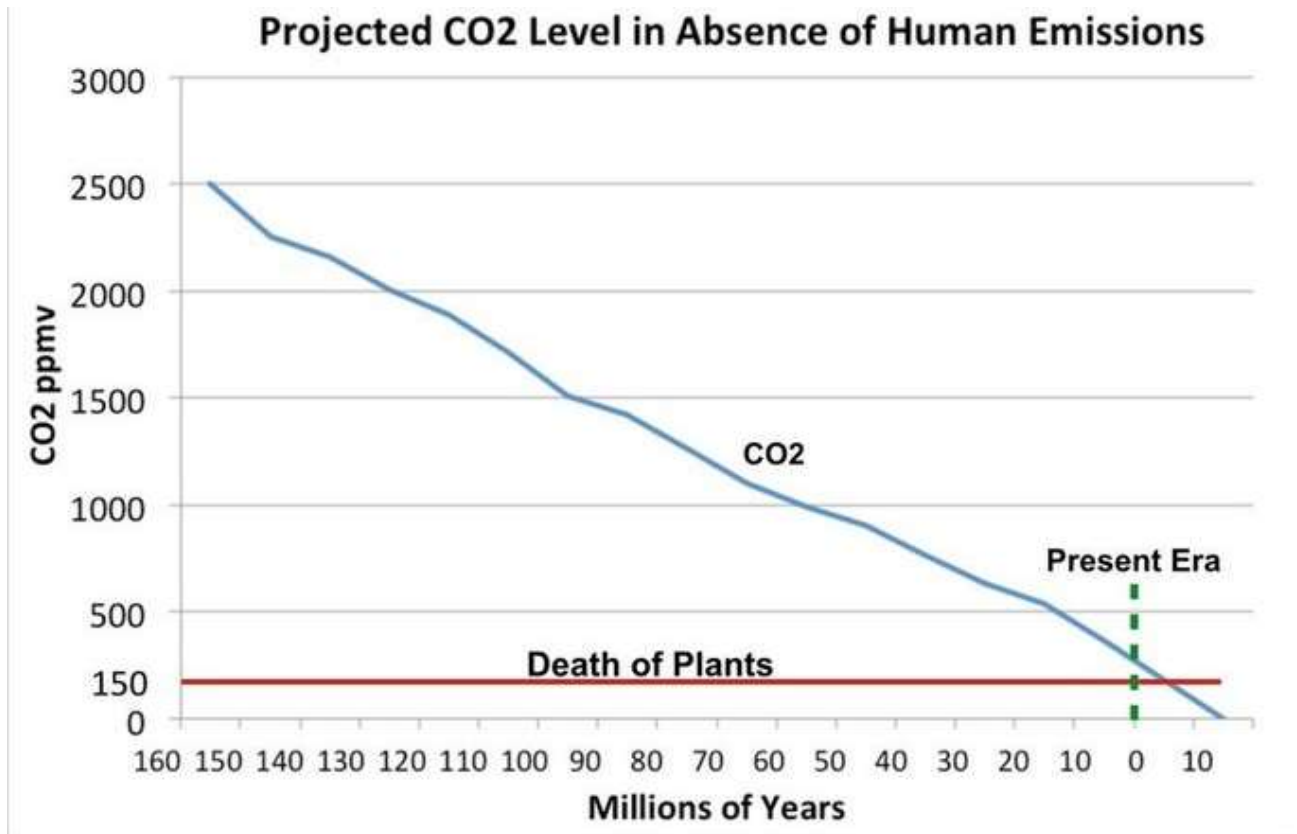


### Trees Grow Much Faster at Higher Levels of CO<sub>2</sub>

Just increasing the CO<sub>2</sub> by about 2 times the current level made the tree on the right grow nearly 8 times faster and healthier. Current (AMB sign) is 420 ppm or 0.042%. The higher level on the right is 0.087% CO<sub>2</sub>. Hardly 1% for sure! Current CO<sub>2</sub> levels are just about 4% of the high level they have been in the past. This high level did not cause any ecological emergency or a climate emergency.

Now as to oil and natural gas. There is excellent evidence that oil and natural gas have both organic and inorganic history. The organic oil and gas is in the same place as coal. The inorganic oil and gas will come up whether or not we drill it and the choice is if we get the energy or not. I side with getting the energy. The chemical precedents methane and crude oil that are not organic are the chemical source of the atmosphere and the ocean water on Earth. So we can neither control them nor can we influence their action on this Earth. All we can do is use them.

Typical Greenhouse operators (large scale) put CO<sub>2</sub> generators in their greenhouses for exactly the reason you see demonstrated in the picture. It would be amazing if the truth gets out and people see what actually is going on. Those arguing that CO<sub>2</sub> is pollution have no idea what they are talking about. They are frankly misguided with assumption riddled indoctrination. Nobody should be in the slightest concerned of CO<sub>2</sub> being released as long as the location has a good wind blowing and making sure it doesn't accumulate excessively.



### 13. Some Numbers

#### **SOME NUMBERS:**

Currently, each year we have:

130 million live births

44 million abortions

50 million or so miscarriages

224 million conceptions /  
incarnations per annum.

6.5 million child deaths per annum.

About 5% of those born do not make  
adulthood.

123.5 million of those incarnated  
make it to adulthood.

55% of those incarnated make it to  
adulthood.

45% of those incarnated do not have  
an adulthood life experience.

Natural love and divine love, and indeed  
soulmate love are quite different energies.  
Soulmate love is not natural sexual love.  
Soulmate love is the only natural love that  
matures and continues with us into the  
Celestial Realms being beyond the 8<sup>th</sup> sphere.

Just to step back a little to the above statistics.  
For each abortion there are at least two adults  
involved. As there are 44 million abortions  
each year, then 88 million adults may be  
involved in that process. That indicates that  
two out of every three live births, that is 66%  
of adults, become participants in abortion.

Further, the number of reported abortions are  
an under estimation of actual events.

#### **Global estimates of INDUCED ABORTIONS:**

|              | 1995              | 2003              | 2008              |
|--------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| <b>World</b> | <b>45,600,000</b> | <b>41,600,000</b> | <b>43,800,000</b> |

<http://www.mswm.org/abortions.worldwide.abortionstatistics.htm>

#### **BABIES born Each Year; 130,000,000**

**It is estimated that there are approximately 130 million  
babies born throughout the world each year.**

[http://answers.ask.com/Society/Other/how\\_many\\_babies\\_are\\_born\\_e\\_ach\\_year](http://answers.ask.com/Society/Other/how_many_babies_are_born_e_ach_year)

**Miscarriage reportedly occurs in 20 percent of all  
pregnancies. This may be an inaccurate number.  
However, many women, before realizing a life has begun  
forming within them, may miscarry without knowing it.  
Therefore, the miscarriage rate may be closer to 40 or 50  
percent.**

<http://www.allaboutlifechallenges.org/miscarriage-statistics.htm>

#### **World murder rate: 7.6 per 100,000 people per year. The NUMBERS: Violent deaths worldwide, 2004:**

|                                     |                |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|
| <b>Total:</b>                       | <b>740,000</b> |
| <b>Homicide:</b>                    | <b>490,000</b> |
| <b>Indirect consequence of war:</b> | <b>200,000</b> |
| <b>In war:</b>                      | <b>50,000</b>  |

[http://www.dlc.org/ndol\\_ci.cfm?kaid=108&subid=900003&contentid=255032](http://www.dlc.org/ndol_ci.cfm?kaid=108&subid=900003&contentid=255032)

**Over one million people die by suicide every year.  
There are an estimated 10 to 20 million non-fatal attempted  
suicides every year worldwide.**

<http://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Suicide>

**DEATHS worldwide per annum: 60,000,000  
Pollution causes about 40% of deaths worldwide, i.e., are  
caused by water, air and soil pollution.**

<http://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2007/08/070813162438.htm>

## **EARTH'S HUMANITY 2024**

**Our children are expressions of love ... until we suppress their true personality and with it their expression of love ... we degrade our children's level of consciousness to that of our own, they become little ME's, they absorb our emotional injuries and errors of belief and we lock them into a life that is a full reflection of our unconsciousness**

**How could this be so?**

**Every year there are around 130 million live births. Every year there are around 45 million miscarriages, it takes two to bring about a conception and on the 16<sup>th</sup> day thereafter the heart starts pumping and we have a child that is fully incarnated. The embryo is always perfect. It is our emotional injuries flooding upon the newly forming child that overwhelms its ability to survive through to childbirth – it miscarries never to experience a physical existence.**

**Further, there are around 45 million abortions each year. As two people are involved, that represents two out of three people born that then go on to abort a child. That is a further demonstration of love – the lack of it.**

**There are 60 million girl babies missing in China. In birthing suites there have been buckets of water to address the arrival of a girl child. In India there are also 60 million girl babies missing – demonstrations of lack of love.**

**About 7,000,000 children are sexually abused every year in the Philippines (population 113 million). Frequently it is the Filipino children being raped by their fathers or uncles. These men usually are 30 to 40 year old, and do not have a stable job. The scenario in Indonesia (population 280 million) and India (population 1.4 billion) are similar – as it is in a lot of countries.**

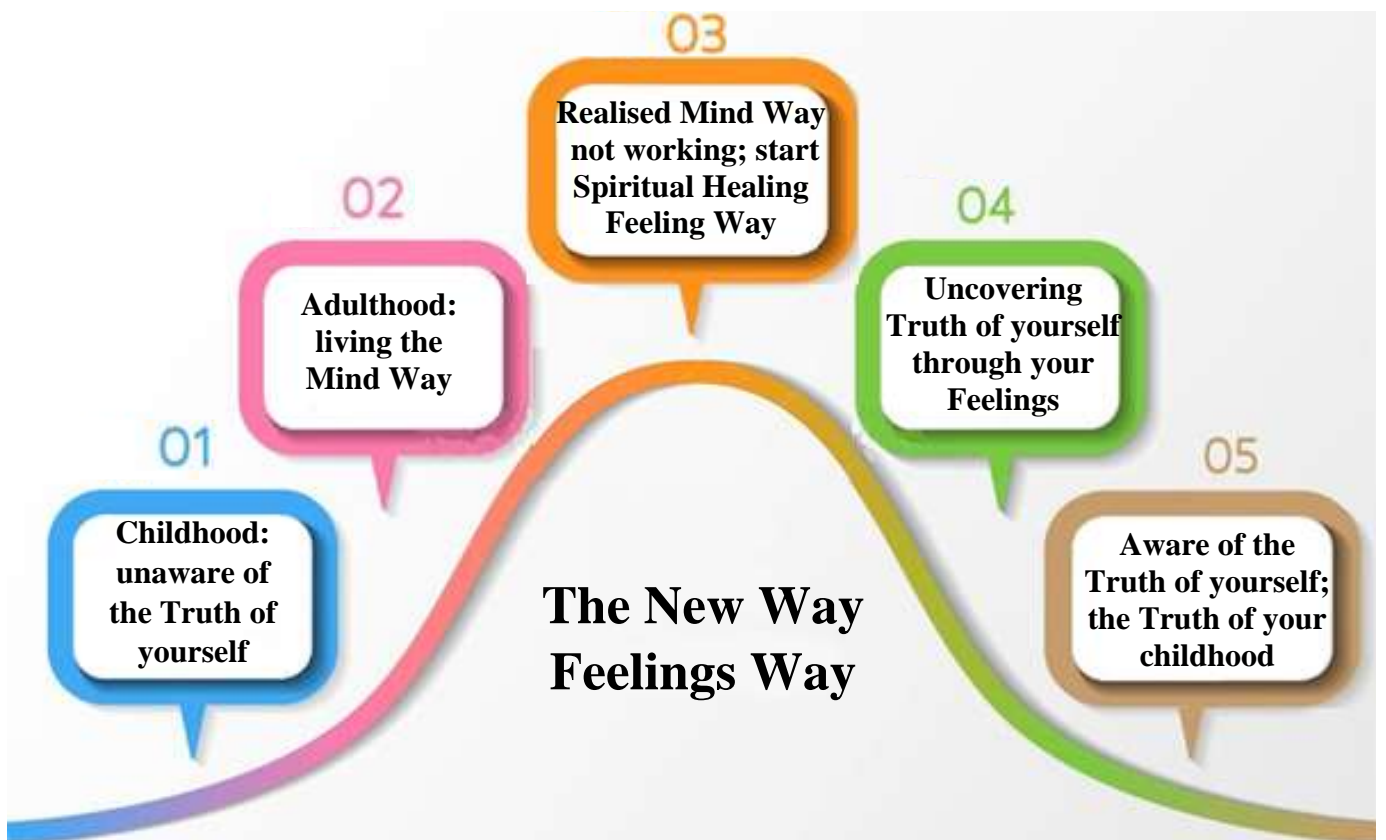
**This is as difficult to write as it is to read – there is no need to add to this.**

**NOW, we have the way to heal ourselves of this generational malaise and begin to bring our children into a world of love, support and freedom.**

**Please join with us and let us all hold hands and begin as small communities to embrace the grace and wisdom that has now been shared with us all so that the end of the hidden control and Rebellion and Default is removed from our lives and an era of peace and joy can begin to surface for future generations that all are to benefit from our humble beginnings.**



*Childhood Suppression is the underlying cause of all physical illness and social issues seen throughout society.*



# Education Core Errors

Well, some of them!!!

1. Assumptions, 'I think', In my opinion ...
2. Mind centricity is suppression!
3. Feelings first is freedom
4. Childhood Suppression
5. Talking it out! Meeting hubs, discussion pits and tutoring zones.
6. Parenting
7. Soul light and our health
8. Divide and Conquer
9. We learn by doing
10. Controlled from the Moment of Our Conception
11. Ask, ask again and then ask some more
12. Discernment of truth and the level thereof
13. Technology dependence is avoidance of experiencing
14. Racial divides are the makings of the mind's addiction to control
15. Education, schooling is meant to be fun!
16. Nutrition – Fresh is Best!
17. Carbon Dioxide (CO<sup>2</sup>)
18. Following one's passions
19. Our uniqueness and our journey
20. Law of Compensation and Law of Cooperation
21. Revelations

Great U-Turn



**This time, in the history of humanity, is  
the most exciting time ever experienced.**

# **PSYCHIC BARRIERS to CHANGE!**

**To put it succinctly:**

**We have been driven, generation after generation, to embrace our minds to the point that we blindly worship our minds, due to the fact that high level spirit controllers considered we would fall to to their coercion.**

**Our minds are addicted to:**

**Control over others;**

**Control over our environment.**

**That males are now addicted to having females subservient to their control.**

**That our minds cannot differentiate Truth from Falsehood.**

**That our minds are addicted to untruth and that 'fake news' and propaganda will be believed by a gullible, subservient audience.**

**That consequently, the sheeple will march to war without questioning.**

**So, financial gain for the few hidden controllers is the trigger for never ending wars, if they cannot enslave nations through debt or by other means!**

**We, here on Earth, live in a physical HELL!**



**“ SOMETHING NONHUMAN DOESN'T  
BECOME HUMAN BY GETTING OLDER AND  
BIGGER. WHATEVER IS HUMAN IS HUMAN  
FROM THE BEGINNING ”**



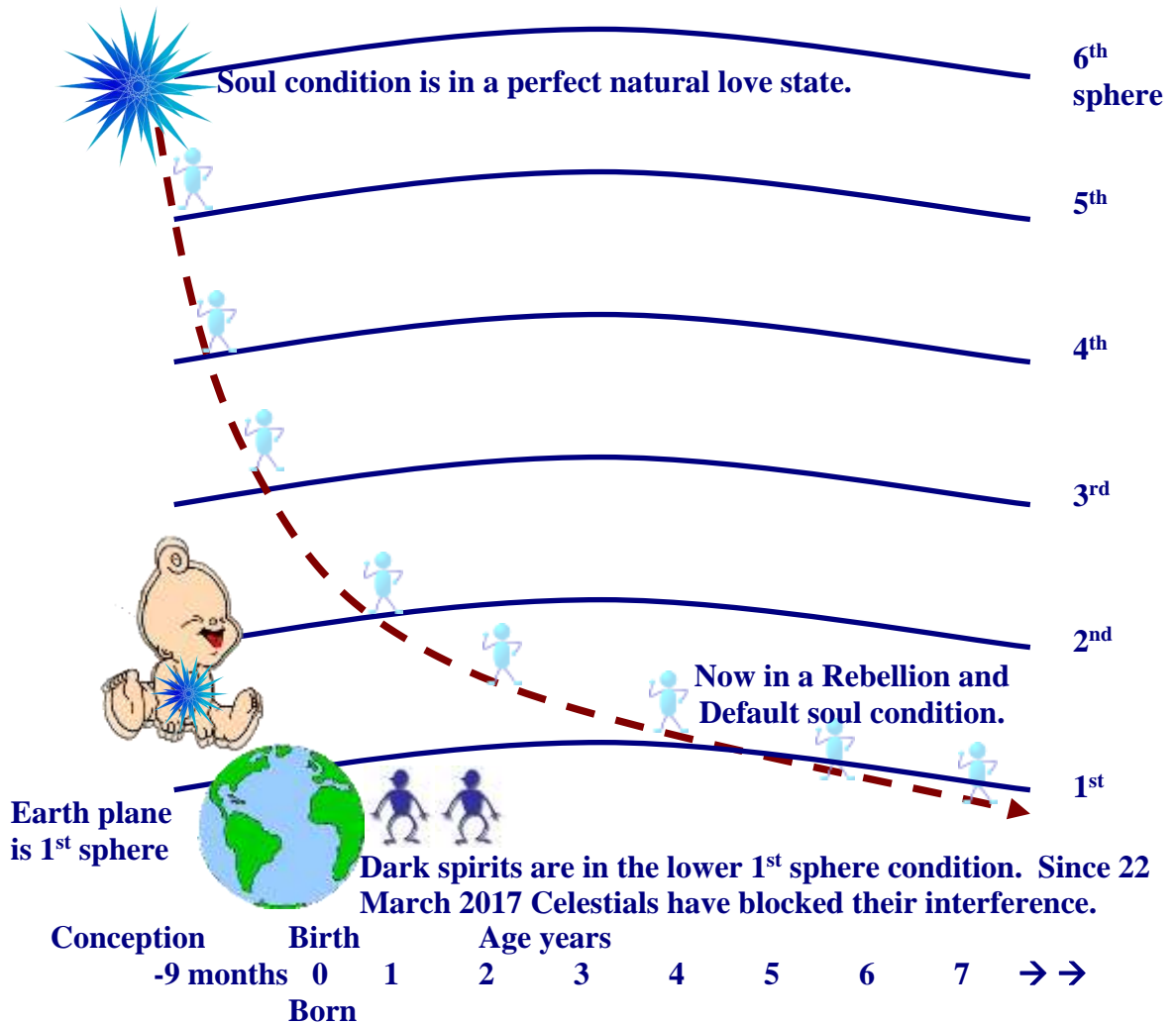
**SOUL CONDITION of BABIES are SUPPRESSED to that of its PARENTS!**

A newly incarnated soul is immediately being infused with the emotional injuries of those in its environment, that is, the damaging emotions and erroneous beliefs of its mother, its father and of those within its family environment.

This process continues until the child reaches around the age of six, then it tends to develop its own way from then on, however, closely aligning itself with a parent or both parents. Kinesiology testing of Map of Consciousness confirms this suppression progress. Conception can be likened to facing a water cannon for the child!

Poor condition spirits may have previously connected with a young child should the environment be conducive for such a relationship. However, on 22 March 2017, all such spirit connections became blocked. A spirit cannot harm another personality.

We, as parents, can work on our own soul condition, through feeling healing, which in turn benefits the baby. We can also ask and prompt spirits to seek help from brighter spirits from within their own environment.



### **An UNBORN BABY'S 1<sup>st</sup> HEARTBEAT OCCURS 16 DAYS after CONCEPTION:**

A research team funded by the British Heart Foundation (BHF) at the University of Oxford says a baby's first heartbeat is now far earlier than was previously understood. [Dr. Susan Berry](#) 12 Oct 2016

Further research confirms that the heart first starts to beat between 16 to 19 days after conception.

What happens when a child dies? 15 March 2013  
**Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus, book 1**

**From the first heartbeat the incarnating person is technically living a physical life, and so if death occurs, it will move into one of the spirit nurseries. If it should 'die' before the first heartbeat, the soul merely 'withdraws', initiating incarnation when the next opportunity arises for its soul-personality.** And of course as you know, there is no reincarnation, so when your soul starts you in Creation and you achieve your **first heartbeat**, then you're underway, be it on Earth or in spirit to Paradise, this being your ascension of truth.

As soon as the spirit body separates from the physical connections, there is no longer any pain, this of itself, as you might well imagine, greatly adding to one's good experience. The dying person, be it a child or an adult, has a good experience in death, especially once the pain has gone should there be pain; it's the people they might leave behind on Earth who don't understand this and who are suffering feelings of loss and deep grief, that have the harder time of it.



An unborn child is taken to spirit nurseries to be cared for. And within those nurseries they are looked after through the remaining time of their gestation period; then are 'born' into spirit life; then to carry on growing up as a spirit child of the Mansion Worlds. Many of them, just as with unwanted physical children, are fostered out or adopted by spirits wanting to be parents, this enabling a lot of people (who are now spirits), who for one reason or another couldn't have children on Earth, to have the experience of parenting. Even carrying the child to full term can be simulated so as to give the 'mother' the experience of being pregnant. The 'father' having his experiences as well. And of course lots of people who become spirits love being involved with children and so become spirit parents or simply involved in looking after the infants and young children of the nurseries.

### **The Heart commences to Beat as early as Day 16 after Conception:**

Until now, researchers thought that the first time our heart muscle contracted to beat was at 8 days after conception in mice or around day 21 of a human pregnancy. Now, a team funded by the BHF at the University of Oxford has demonstrated earlier beating of the heart in mouse embryos which, if extrapolated to the human heart, suggests beating as early as **16 days after conception**.

<https://medium.com/british-heart-foundation/when-does-our-heart-first-start-to-beat-36cbac072c1>



## CONCEPTION and MUCH MORE

Thursday, 18 April 2019

Graeme and Graham, I've gone on again, I can't help myself, answering more than what might be required, however as it all helps me to bring out more understanding, so I hope you don't mind. Also on reading through it, some of it is I think quite involved and I should really punctuate and express it more clearly, so if something is not clear and you do want clarification, please ask me.

And I've decided that from now on, I won't keep saying what I do about "assuming I am the Avonal" and writing all my doubts about being it and so on, I'll just get on with the fantasy of it for the time being and until further notice, sparing us all the boringness of my having to keep saying it. I'll keep all that for Marion.

And again John, please don't see all of this as for the public just yet. It's still all part of working it out. I'm happy for you to have an overall understanding of what might happen, but please leave out the specifics for example that I've written in the last couple of paragraphs before speaking with Nanna Beth for the time being.

Hi Graeme, as you raise a number of points and things I want to comment on, I'll 'work through' your email.

Graeme: James, when Marion said, "our first moment at conception is our worst moment. Then the next moment after that is our next worst moment, and so on throughout our childhood." it suddenly struck me that NO ONE who is born into the Rebellion and Default can be anything other than "fucked". We simply can't escape it...that's the way it is and that's exactly the way God planned our lifetime experience on this physical plane.

James: That's right, and it's a startling revelation when you do realise that we're all fucked. That's what the whole world has to accept, and then once we accept it and see life from that point of view, we might be able to work within our fucked state to heal and ease the pressure of it. And accepting that it is how God wants you to be, and so currently wants the whole world to be, is fine, however the trouble is, we still feel bad, which of course God wants us to feel, yet we can't just say, Oh because God wants me to feel bad I will feel good now about it because it's what God wants, we have to still honour and express our bad feelings and feeling fucked off with God if that's part of it, all of which is also what God wants. God wants us to feel what we feel, and then it's for us to seek the truth of those feelings, should we want to or not. And God will support us either way, because that's also what God wants us to do.

I want to add something to that which I wrote about Marion saying it's the worst moment at conception. Discussing it a few days later she couldn't remember saying that (and neither could I exactly, although I'm pretty sure she did but I didn't make a note of it at the time) and she said she didn't agree with that as **all the moments are equally important and none being worse than another**. Marion: "I just read the first few words of Graeme's email, and I didn't say 'worst' moment, I said most important, or something like that. I can't remember the exact words, but definitely it wasn't 'worst'. I just meant most crucial or something. I don't really know what I meant now – I'm not in it – but I know I didn't mean worst. I'm pretty sure anyway..... I don't think **any one moment is the worst. They are all part of the whole package.**" However in the context of what I was attributing to her, I will take it on and say that I think it's the worst moment for us at conception, because at that moment we engage in it all. We engage incarnation in our case into an unloving, self-rejecting, horrible state, whereas were we incarnated into a true and loving state, it would be technically the most wonderful moment, our first and fullest moment of true love – the beginning of our incarnation into Creation.

Marion says these things to me, and really I shouldn't pass them on. She still, and even more so every day, adamantly denies she is the Avonal and doesn't want to be seen in that regard. She feels completely that



she's the very opposite, the most nothing and of no account person on the world, that she has nothing to offer anyone whatsoever and doesn't want to be seen in that light of being important or having to 'put on the show' because that's what other people expect of her.

So the madness for both of us continues; and for me, all she says about how much of a horrible person she is and how now she can hardly walk, her body hardly allows her to function, and that really she should just be extinguished altogether, is fully in keeping with the extreme feminine denial she is forced to live so as to Heal it all, that which the woman Avonal on our world have to do because of the heavy severity of the feminine denial, all brought out by Eve and the fact that the women Evil Ones didn't want to be known, they've hidden, allowing the men Evil Ones to be known that they are doing it all – yet why did the women Evil Ones choose to stay unknown, and was that as it would give them even more power by staying in the shadows and working on poor Eve and so subjecting all women to the harshness of their self-denial, that which I witness so extremely every day in Marion?

So really I wish I could just blank Marion out of it all, as that's how she wants to be, it being how she feels about herself that she is so of no account she should be blanked out, however then I'd have to say I am the Avonal as The Urantia Book says, it being only a male thing being a Higher Son and all the rest, all of which for me buys perfectly into the Rebellion and the game plan of the Evil Ones, with that being seen by the emphasis on Jesus and nothing about Mary M. So I have striven to bring Marion and the feminine up and to be seen as being equal, which is all very well my doing that for myself when it's the last thing Marion actually wants. She wants to be treated equally, considerately, sympathetically, truly and lovingly as an ordinary person, which if course she must, but not elevated to some other 'higher' Avonal type level when people start looking to her as if she is Someone and has Something Important to say.

So we keep creeping on in the madness, she getting truer to her yuk state of feeling she is so nothing other than a horrible ugly no one who has never been part of the world, has never fitted in, because her parents didn't allow her to; and myself believing I'm not nearly as fucked as her in some ways because I can at least entertain the possibly self-deluded notion that I am Someone Special, that which is how my mother was outwardly and my father secretly, desperately wanting to be seen as being important and someone special and not jut like everyone else.

yuk

Graeme: Question: At the time of inception, do ALL aspects of the Rebellion and Default enter our pristine soul or is it dependent on who our parents are and perhaps the "environment" we're born into...i.e. some of us may be "lucky" to have less-fucked-up parents than some kids? I get that each successive "bad moment" enters our soul in our forming years and they stay there either suppressed or repressed depending on how often our earthly parents shut us down, say NO, withdraw their "love" (understanding they don't know what love truly is) and these are ALL the childhood feelings we eventually have to feel (because we weren't allowed to express them as a very young child).

James: This is only my current reaction to the word Graeme, you can of course, and you should, say it however you want. 'Inception' is too impersonal, like we're some sort of machine that has just manifest somehow from a starting point. Conception is more personal in my mind in the context of what we're speaking about involving people because we're conceived in the womb of our mother with the union of our father, which couldn't be more physically personal. And our Healing is all about becoming true to our feelings, the most personal part of us, and getting rid of all the subtle and not so subtle impersonal stuff.

And it's not that at conception all the aspects of the Wrongness enter our pristine soul, it's that our soul is 'programmed' already for our parents to be as they are, including all they've inherited, all they've worked out and become through their lives to that point of our conception, and including all the other environmental stuff, and so at conception, it's as if the switch is turned on and we begin to express that program in Creation. So our soul is perfect, true and pristine, and always stays that way, and then at the same time, I think it's also true or fair enough to say, it becomes corrupt and

yuk

polluted by the Rebellion and Default and all the yuk that we become. However really that 'corruption' is merely more of the program or pattern that in a way is already within it and which it is merely outworking according to plan. And so again for us, being the personality expression of our soul (one of the personalities of our soulmate pair), it comes back to how we feel about it, how it's making us feel, all the feelings coming up between us and our parents and the surrounding family and bigger environment. So on the experiential level of our personality expression, yes, it is as you say, and that's what we have to accept and embrace, the full 'corruption' and defilement of our soul, because that's how we feel it. Yet on the existential soul level, it's all still true and perfect, our soul can't actually become corrupt or defiled because our soul is of God, so it would be the same as saying that God's Soul can become corrupt and defiled, when God can only be loving, as is our soul. But on the personality level that our soul is expressing, currently what we are to experience in life, that self-expression, is from an unloving state.

And really this is my going on, it's not really whether you're right or wrong Graeme, and I'm not trying to say that you are or aren't, I'm just using this opportunity to try and illustrate that much of how we see the soul and our relationship with it is all from our biased experiential side, whereas really for us to do it justice, we need to also include the existential soul side, however few people seem to be able to 'run' the two sides together and side by side. (And by the way, trying to understand the soul and its personality expression is my favourite part of it all.)

So each "successive bad moment" doesn't actually enter our soul as such, however the experiential-light from it does so as to trigger the next batch of existential soul-light that is the next part our pattern unfolding, which then affects our experience through our will causing us the next experiential bad or good moment. So with each bad moment, if we are not allowed to fully express all it makes us feel to our parents or whomever is causing those bad feelings, they immediately taking notice of us and changing their behaviour so as to no longer make us have the bad moment; if our parents shut down our self-expression, which is all part of our soul bringing us, one of it's two personalities, out into Creation, then having not been allowed to express all that bad feeling (or good one, as they often shut down the good stuff too), the fullness of that experience is denied, the experience is not fully completed, we haven't fully expressed it, which is expressing ourselves, as we needed to; and then that unexpressed experience waits forever to be expressed, as it has to one day be expressed so we can complete that part of our self-expression and move on. So our denial is having all these unexpressed parts of ourselves, as reflected in our unexpressed experience within us, crammed into us if you like, and kept forcibly down within us, first by our parents will, as they say shut up, no more, that's the end of that, we won't hear anymore of it, and all that sort of stuff, and as they are our parents and we have to do what they say, so we then engage our own will to keep that part of us suppressed, we effectively taking over the control they have over us, ourselves. So as we mature through our childhood, we're taking over from them, which all amounts to us keeping the lid on all those still-waiting-to-be-finally-and-fully-expressed experiences that are locked away inside us from conception. And our Healing, by focusing on our feelings and wanting our repressed ones to come up, is hard because we're having to fight against our own will that's keeping the lid on them all, and also against our parents will for doing it to us in the first place. But it all 'has to come out' as I keep writing, because that's the only way we can open those closed doors within us so as to allow the completion of all those uncompleted experiences. And by longing for the truth of them, of it all, we're wanting to also then see what it was all about, all so we can deal with and confront that self-control we took on from our parents and our initial parental control. And all of that is encoded within our soul as part of the pattern we're to live, all put into us by our Mother and Father at the creation of our Soul, or perhaps, at the conception of our soul.

And the part about perhaps some people being 'lucky' as you say to have 'better parents' as in perhaps their being less controlling and freer, allowing you to express more of yourself and so not shutting you down as often leaving you with all these unfulfilled and waiting-to-be-fulfilled experiences, I wrestled with for years: Are we all on the same level, all incarnated into that same level and we're just different extremes of that level? So within that level some might seem better off and less controlled, whereas others are more obviously controlled and so worse off?

But now I've moved to looking at it from the level of truth. So simply to see that all of us are on different levels of truth, which result initially from the level of our parents. However parents can grow in truth through the pregnancy and through the childhood of their children, with it being even different for the different children in the same family, just as people can grow in truth anytime. And even though relatively speaking, the levels of truth most people can or have grown to are still very limited and of not of a very high amount, most of the first or second, possibly even third Mansion World level, with few in the fourth and sixth that might have children, so as a child you are subjected to the level of your parents' truth, and consequently, also, the level of their untruth. And I think this is a better way of defining the differences. I grew up with very little truth, Natural love truth, whereas other people had much more. And within that low level I was heavily controlled, whereas other people on that same level might not have been so harshly controlled; and then for those people of a slightly higher truth, there too are some more and some less controlled.

Anyway, the thing is, we're all conceived into the Rebellion and Default at the level it's at now during Mary's and Jesus' age. And within that age, perhaps there is a range, however I've always thought that it's unfair if that's so, because why should some people suffer more than others? Which has led me to thinking that perhaps we're all fucked to the same degree, just different expressions of it, and when we die we all wake up on the same level in the First Mansion World, then moving to reflect any level of truth or greater evil we might be. So I contradict myself a bit, so I'll have to think more about it.

Graeme: So is the really, really BIG one as Marion suggests "our first moment"?

Is this the "holly grail" of our suppressed feelings?

And as it was the first one is it the last one in our Healing that we feel and express? (John it's a little like the accounting axiom: FILO...first in last out!).

James I know you mentioned that you never expect any of us to read your stuff but I can't help myself – every time I read your "new" stuff it becomes clearer and clearer...like a child I need the process of repetition before I finally get it.

So thanks heaps for everything you are gifting us...I'm a particularly grateful Eme.

James: Yes, I see it like that Graeme, and we'll leave Marion out of it for the time being. So yes, I expect the last Healing moment I live, will be equal to in truth, the first moment of my Wrongness at conception. So I will have to 'got back to the beginning' as much as I've brought that beginning fully out into the truth of it, now living it as the adult I am. So it's a complete 'circuit' from conception to the end of our Healing. So like a tree, the tree at the end of its life and all it lived was contained within the seed, with all the environmental factors shaping its existence; however perhaps in some way, through those factors, as in where that seed falls and all it and the tree is subjected to, is already factored in. So the seed was always going to fall where it did, live the life it did, reaching the mature state that it has, because how could it have been any other way? It didn't fall in a different place and have a whole different life, it had the only life it will have and was always going to have, the same being for us.

And yes, we do have to go over and over it. I used to heavily chastise myself for having to do that, and I'd be so pissed off with God as it was so boring and tedious, and yet slowly something seems to have sunk in, and out of each circuit of going over and over each time has come other stuff. And I think that's how we will grow through our whole existence. We are always 'Children of God', so we will continue to learn as we did when we were a child. However once Healed, with love and in a loving way, not within the forced horror learning we were subjected to.

And by the way, I hate the word ‘gifting’. I don’t know, I am not an English puritan and compared to Marion I’m riddled with Americanisms, some of which we’ve looked up to find they are actually real English, Old English or whatever. And some of the ‘New Words’ and new ways of saying things I like, but I hate gifting, and I don’t know why. And I don’t know whether or not I should say anything or not, care about it as I am just trying to keep English as I grew up with it and so have come to know it, whereas language is always changing. So perhaps I’m resisting change, but when words are used incorrectly, yet as I said, I’m not an English professor and it’s subjective as to which ones I deem are incorrect or not, some of them grate on me. What do you reckon we do about it? Should we give in and use all the horrible Americanisms – does it matter? Do we just allow everyone to say it as they want, which is the best if free self-expression is to be promoted, however when people start expressing some of the concepts and truth as I see them in ways that aren’t right because of using different words to what I’d use, like with your inception and my wanting it to be conception, does that matter? I can’t ensure everyone says and sees it as I do, and I change too, I make up words, so I don’t know what to do about it. Maybe it’s just for each of us to do it as we want, so you can say at our inception, and I’m sure I’ve even said it too; and yet today I feel no, it’s at our conception because of whatever I’m going through, and not at our inception. And I write that, not to tell you that you have to change, but to express it how I want, because that then led me to referring to when God conceived our soul, which I’ve never said or seen before. I’ve seen it that the Mother and Father somehow unite together and make our soul, but putting it in more human terms saying They conceive us, I like the feel of that, as if each of us is conceived in the womb of our Mother being brought into existence as a soul by both of Them.

Anyway, I’m just working it through in my mind, and as I feel like writing today, I’m putting it down, whereas usually with this sort of thing I work it through in my own mind or discuss it with Marion.

And having not felt like writing much at all lately, suddenly reading your email I feel like writing and out it comes, having no idea I wanted to write so much. And it’s all possibly just my showing off, saying, “Look At Me” aren’t I the smart one, and you must take notice of me, of all I say – still more yuk of my parents.

# THERE is **NO REINCARNATION**

- We do NOT reincarnate. Nor can we come back as an ant, a possum, a whale, a bird, any animal or plant or rock.
- We die and move into the spirit Mansion Worlds, and there we stay in the Mind Worlds until we decide to do our Spiritual Healing living the Feelings Way and embracing our ascent of Truth to Paradise. WE DO NOT COME BACK TO EARTH IN PHYSICAL FORM – EVER! We can as spirits visit Earth, but we can't ever have a physical body again.
- God bestows upon us our unique personality – you are who you are, and always will be YOU. You may currently be imperfect and untrue because of living in the Rebellion and Default, and through your Spiritual Healing you can become true and perfect. But you will always still be you, the same personality essence. You cannot reincarnate and become a new personality; God only bestows personality on us ONCE. You can't be John or Jill now and have been reincarnated with a different personality in the past, or reincarnate in the future with a new and different personality. For example, by becoming Fred or Mary or Janice or Li or anyone else, because if you were, or do become, Fred or Mary, you are no longer you. You will Always be You! And even if you did reincarnate, named John or Jill again, you'd be a different John and Jill with a different personality. So that can't be THE SAME YOU because the very act of incarnation means you are incarnating the one unique personality you are.
- There is no 'OverSoul' that incarnates multiple personalities during multiple time frames on Earth.
- People (and often children) who feel so strongly they can remember in great detail their past life (or lives) are not remembering their actual past life, they are being 'fed' such information from other spirits or from their own Indwelling Spirit. Our Indwelling Spirits of God might have indwelled other people's minds before (or even after) your mind, and can make you believe it was you living those lives, when it wasn't.
- There is no living multiple lives to 'burn off' or 'work through' Karma. All the 'karma' you acquire is done through this one Earth life, to be worked through when you settle the Law of Compensation and do your Spiritual Healing. Both of which can be done on Earth or in the spirit worlds.
- Reincarnation is part of the belief-denial of the Rebellion we live under. It is FALSE, UNTRUE and INCORRECT. It was made up by someone who didn't understand that there was ongoing life in spirit once we died, someone who assumed we all came back repeatedly to Earth until we were fully Enlightened. However part of our 'enlightenment' is to understand there is no such thing as reincarnation for us. And by holding onto such an erroneous belief will only delay your awaking of Truth by doing your Spiritual Healing.
- When you start living The Feelings Way, part of the truth that will come to you through your feelings will show you, as you will know it to be truth, that you have never lived on Earth before and reincarnation is not possible.

**REINCARNATION  
IMPOSSIBLE**

# ENOUGH IS ENOUGH

Andon and Fonta, our first parents to long for our Heavenly Parents, lived nearly 1,000,000 years ago. Naïve humanity was seduced by high spirits, the Lucifer pair, to believe they could be gods through their minds, thus men subjected women to subordination 200,000 years ago. Also added to this was the default of the Adamic pair more than 38,000 years ago when they failed in their mission.

## REBELLION & DEFAULT **200,000** YEARS

When Jesus with Mary achieved their full Regency of Nebadon, in 26 CE, they immediately had the Lucifer and Satan soulmate pairs assigned to a spirit world prison. Since then, the Creator Pair have been preparing for the ending of the Rebellion and Default for humanity of Earth. The Avonal Pair now on Earth, once commencing their Healing, brought about the imprisonment of the Caligastia and Daligastia pairs in the early 1990s. As the Avonal Pair advanced with their Healing they brought about the formal end of the Rebellion and Default, on 31 January 2018. It is now for all of humanity to embrace the Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair and undertake their healing of the imposts of the Rebellion and Default.

## Avonal AGE 1,000 YEARS

Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair will guide us through our Feeling Healing and into the Celestial Heavens with Divine Love, then the Spirits of Truth of the Creator Pair will lead us through the Celestial Heavens and out through Nebadon towards our Heavenly Mother and Father in Paradise.



Each generation of 25 years or so will see marginal embracement of Feeling Healing, however in 1,000 years it will achieve universality.



A few will complete their healing during their lifetime, but for many it will be incremental.

Universality of Feeling Healing with Divine Love will see the mitigation of discomfort, pain and illness as well as the imposts of global warming and Earth changes. These events are to ensure that each of us embrace our feelings, both good and bad, down to the very core, so that we fully come to know who we truly are. Sciences will endeavour to remove pain only to see disease manifest in different forms. Earth disturbances are a result of the Harmonic Convergence of the late 1980s, increasing the rotation of the Earth's central core. This will only abate when humanity has universally embraced Feeling Healing. These influences are only imposed upon us so that we do not step back into the Rebellion and Default through complacency. Live Feelings First so that we become the true personalities we are, that being daughters and sons of our Heavenly Mother and Father.

# Avonal Revelation

- We are to live Feelings First.
- We've been made to use our mind to live against many of our feelings.
- Our mind control commences at conception and is developed through our childhood.
- All the bad feelings we didn't express as we were growing up are still repressed inside us.
- And all such hidden, buried and unwanted feelings have to come out.
- And whilst they remain repressed within us, they will continue to make us feel bad and unloved.
- We get sick, depressed, suffer, have bad things happen to us because of our repressed childhood feelings.
- Humanity was brought into this state of living against itself by higher rebellious spirits.
- These Evil Ones caused the Rebellion and Default.
- We are made to rebel by default – as we have no idea we're doing it through our parenting in wrongness.
- We are all parented unlovingly – against ourselves, against our will.
- Some parenting in the wrongness is done with more love, yet it's all still wrong.
- To heal this unloving state within ourselves we have to do our Healing.
- Our Healing is our Feeling-Healing or Soul-Healing with the Divine Love.
- We can long to God for Their Divine Love, and this will help us with our Healing.
- God is our Heavenly Mother and Father, the Feminine Aspects of God having been kept hidden from us by the Evil Spirits.
- All humanity's religions and spiritual systems are designed to keep the wrongness going, to keep us away from God.
- Only by living Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way, can you become right, and truly find God.
- Long for the Divine Love.
- Long for the Truth of your Feelings.
- Accepting all you feel is accepting all of yourself, it's your greatest act of self-love.
- And wanting to know the truth of your feelings, is your next greatest act of self-love.
- Love yourself through your feeling-acceptance, and the Truth will set you Free!



ALWAYS BE TRUE TO  
YOUR FEELINGS



*The truth will set you free,  
but first it will make you miserable.*

~ James A. Garfield



## 14. Skin Tones

# Meltima Roto

OF THE  
COLORED  
PEOPLE

# Coffee COLOURED PEOPLE

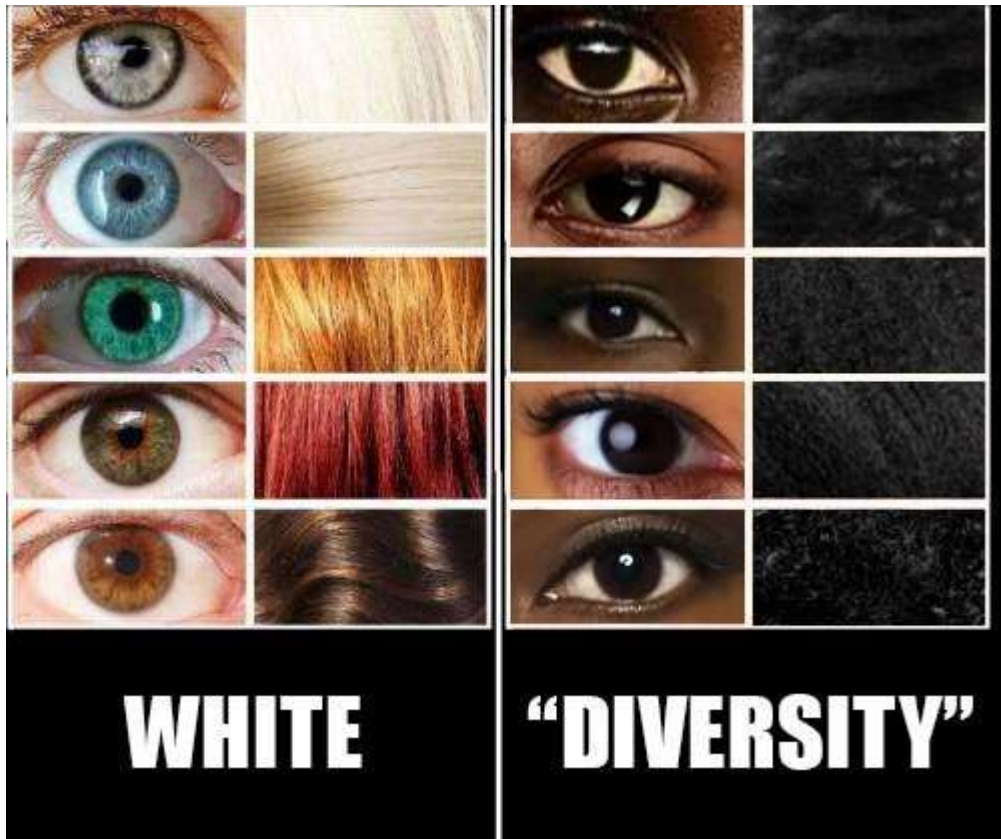


Okay, these tones are not of the olive range of colourings, however we humanity has lost three of its three prime colourings and so here we are!

**As humanity's colours are to blend, so will our prejudices mitigate. Over time national borders, racial precincts, ethnic groupings will also blend and barriers will be dismantled. With the earthing of the Law of Compensation all these developments will bring about an era of 1,000 years of peace and harmony. Earth's humanity is entering a great era of change and evolutionary growth.**



**EVERY SKIN TONE IS  
BEAUTIFUL!**



**Now this is a wonderful indigo skin tone – she is a model from Sudan.**



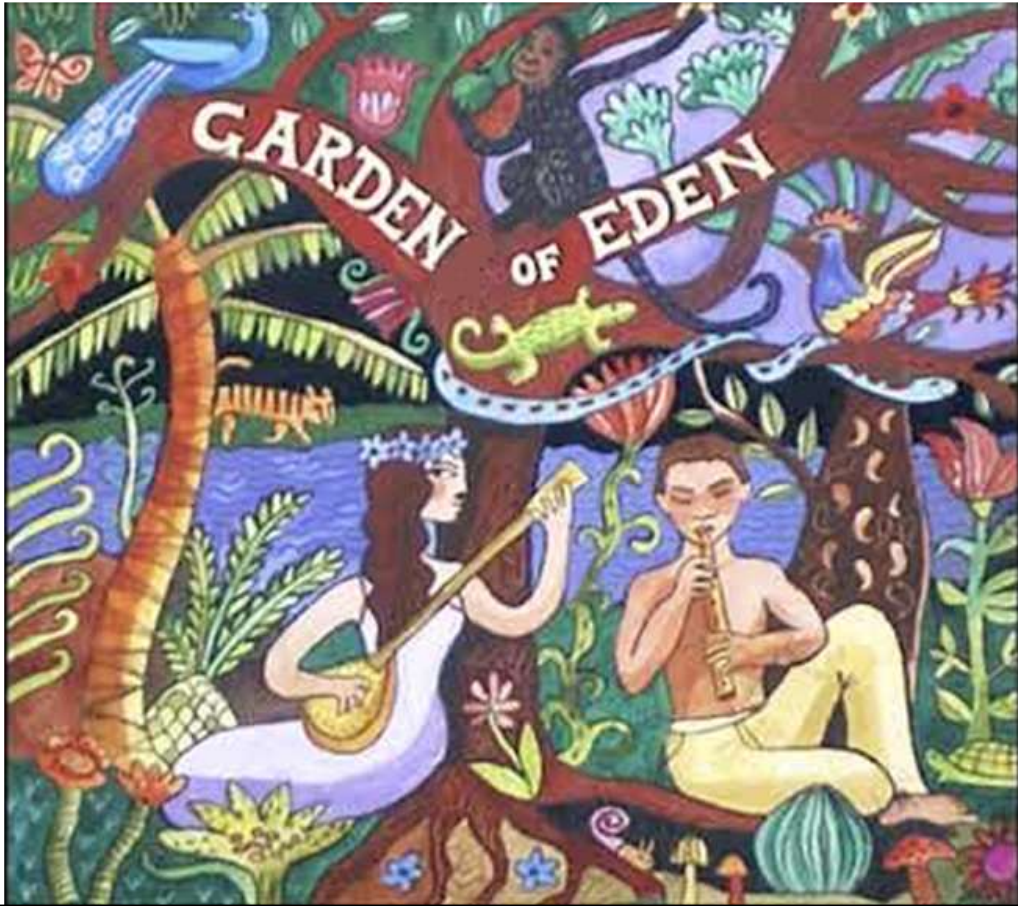




**500,000 years ago, the Sangik parents of north-eastern highlands of India raised 19 children, five red, two orange, four yellow, two green, four blue, and two indigo, this is the first and only true Rainbow Family of Earth's humanity.**



# Garden of EDEN

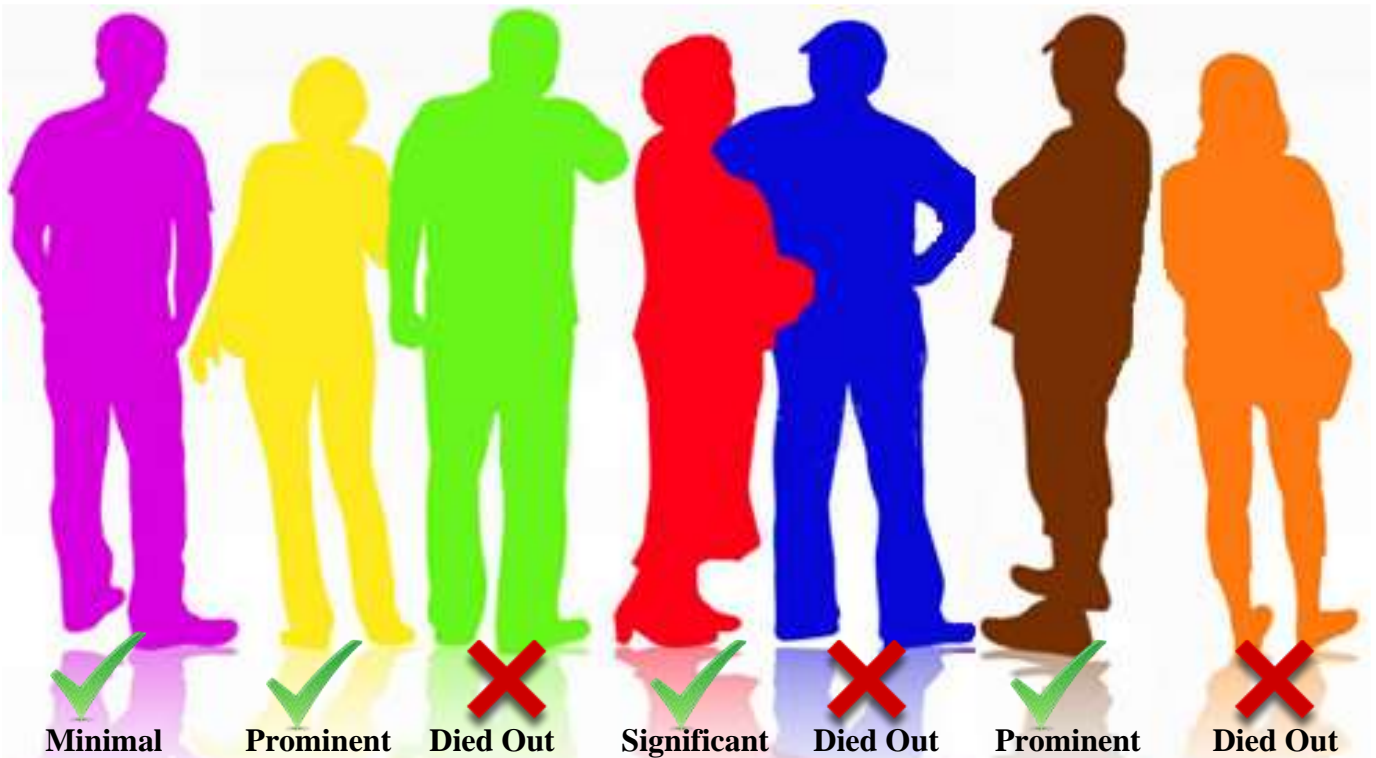


The ADAMITE soulmate Pair, Adam and Eve, were to introduce a pure race of the violet colour. They were to remain true in their relationship and then have their progeny to have children from within this pure violet colour race. This was to continue until the violet race within the confines of the Garden of Eden reached around one million people. Then the community would be opened up to intermingle and mate with the fittest and finest of all the other races being of the other colours of humanity.

The Garden of Eden was then to be a demonstration of the capabilities of the violet race which was being introduced to up-step all of Earth's humanity. Gardens of Eden remain as superb cultural centres and continue to function as the social patterns of planetary conduct and usage age after age. Even in early times when the violet peoples are relatively segregated, their schools receive suitable candidates from among the world races, while the industrial developments of the garden open up new channels of commercial intercourse. Thus do the Adams and Eves and their progeny contribute to the sudden expansion of culture and to the rapid improvement of the evolutionary races of their worlds. And all of these relationships are augmented and sealed by the amalgamation of the evolutionary races and the daughters and sons of Eve and Adam, resulting in the immediate up-stepping of biologic status, the quickening of intellectual potential, and the enhancement of spiritual receptivity.

**HUMANITY PHYSICAL COLOURINGS and order of emergence:**

Violet 7      Yellow 3      Green 4      Red 1      Blue 5      Indigo (black) 6      Orange 2



Colours that have died out or perished are blue, orange and green. (TUB) “It is a misfortune on Urantia (Earth) that you so largely lost your superior blue men, except as they persist in your amalgamated “white race.” The loss of your orange and green stocks is not of such serious concern.”  
**Examples of forgotten Earth History:** More than 38,000 years ago, the Adamic pair, being Adam and Eve, were to bring about a community of one million, creating the violet coloured race before any marriages would take place with the other remaining coloured races being outside of their community, Garden of Eden. Both Eve and Adam defaulted by taking partners outside of themselves. Thus the planned up-lifting potential for all of humanity had been significantly compromised and diminished.

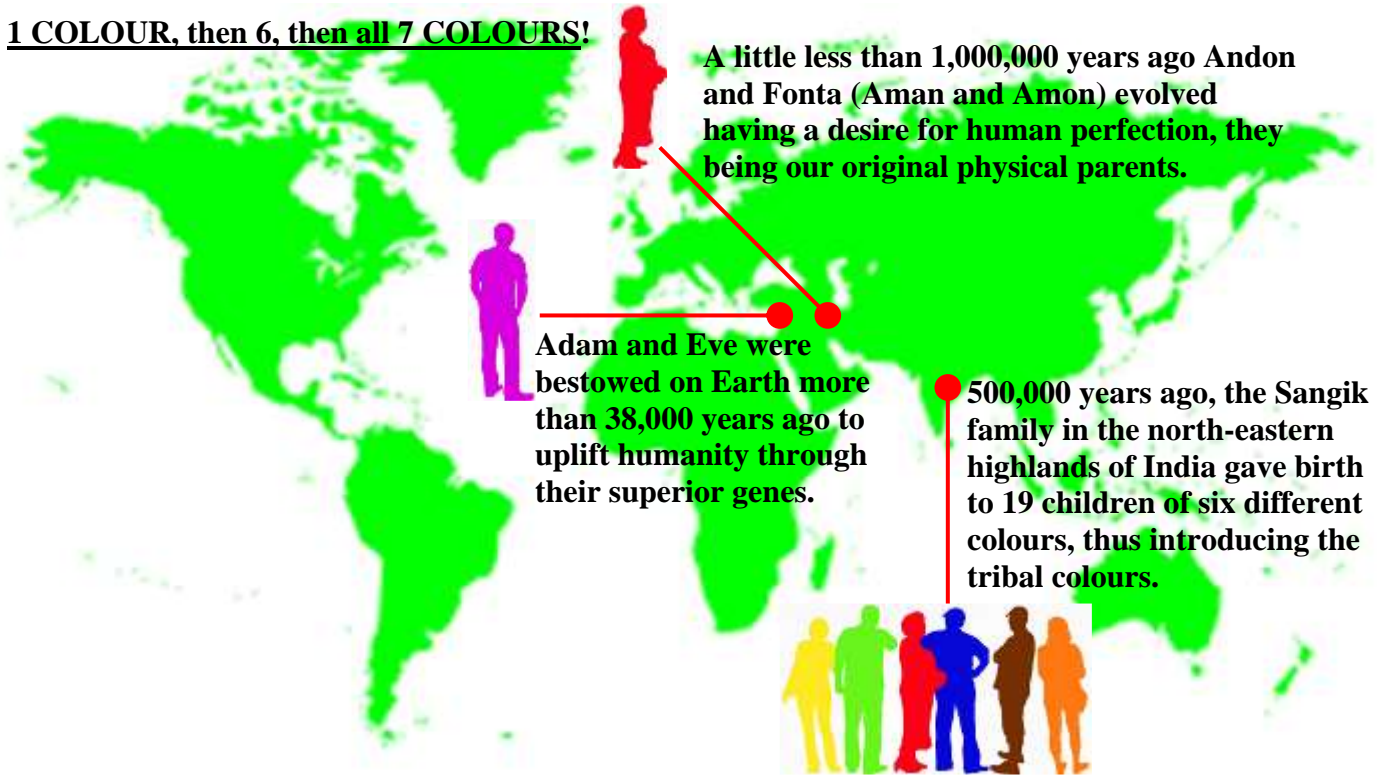
**HUMANITY PHYSICAL COLOURINGS emergence:**

Violet 7      Yellow 3      Green 4      Red 1      Blue 5      Indigo 6      Orange 2





**1 COLOUR, then 6, then all 7 COLOURS!**



A little less than 1,000,000 years ago Andon and Fonta (Aman and Amon) evolved having a desire for human perfection, they being our original physical parents.

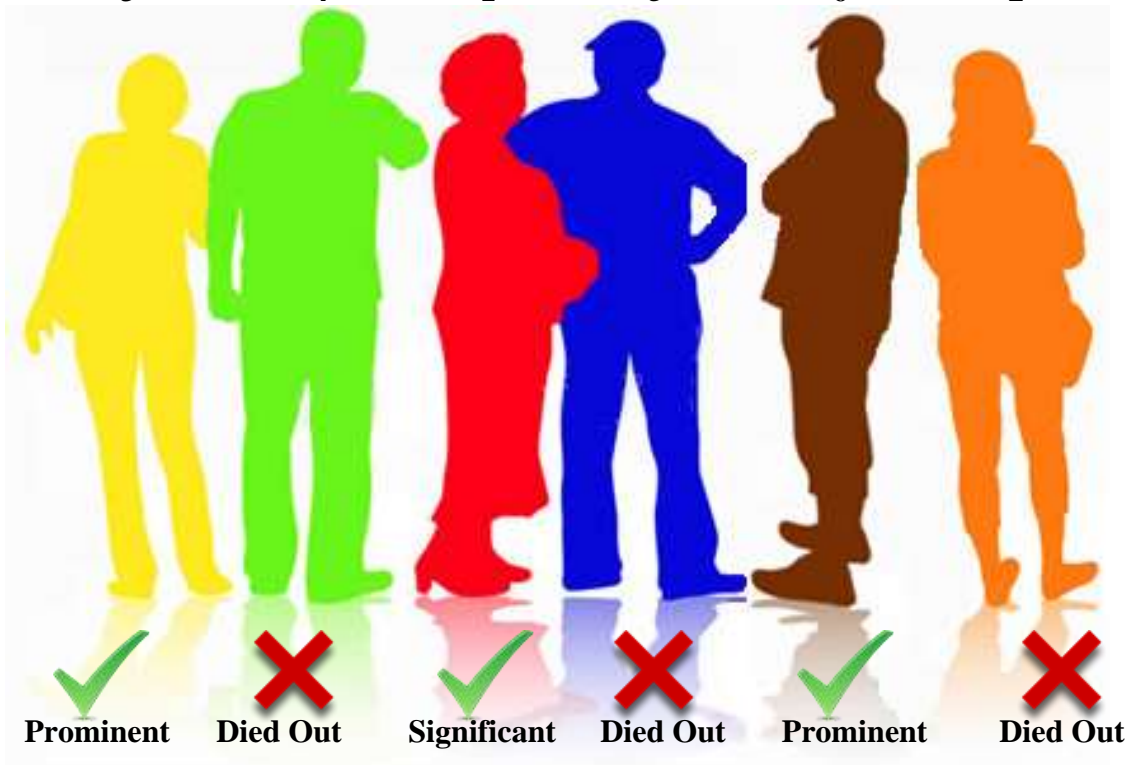
Adam and Eve were bestowed on Earth more than 38,000 years ago to uplift humanity through their superior genes.

500,000 years ago, the Sangik family in the north-eastern highlands of India gave birth to 19 children of six different colours, thus introducing the tribal colours.

**HUMANITY PHYSICAL COLOURINGS and order of emergence:**

500,000 years ago Sangik parents of the Badonan tribes of the north-eastern highlands of India gave birth to all six colours – 19 children to one family!

|               |              |            |             |                       |               |
|---------------|--------------|------------|-------------|-----------------------|---------------|
| <b>Yellow</b> | <b>Green</b> | <b>Red</b> | <b>Blue</b> | <b>Indigo (black)</b> | <b>Orange</b> |
| 3             | 4            | 1          | 5           | 6                     | 2             |



Prominent

Died Out

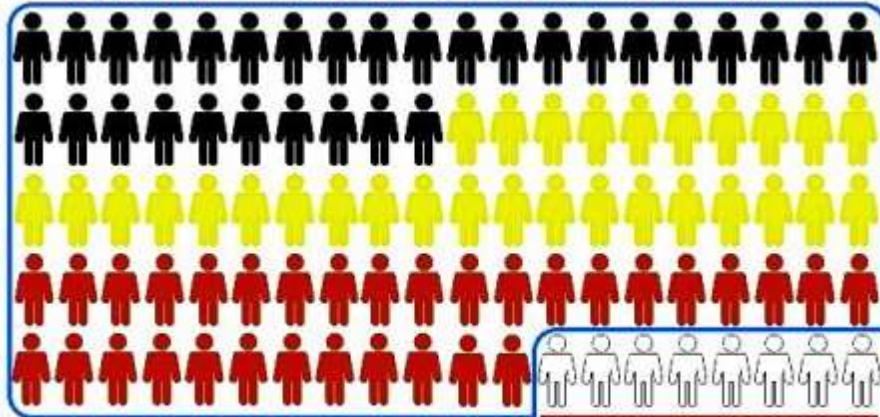
Significant

Died Out

Prominent

Died Out

# GLOBAL POPULATION BY RACE



**"Minorities"**

**Majority**

**Non-Whites are the overwhelming majority on this planet.  
Whites are a tiny minority.**



A humanity is endowed with seven colours, just like the rainbow in the sky!  
 993,500 years ago, our first humans were the twins, Andon and Fonta and they were redskins having an appearance approaching that of the Eskimos. These red skinned people travelled far from south of the Caspian Sea, reaching Tasmania – Australia's south, 950,000 years ago!  
 Re: The Urantia Book



500,000 years ago the Sangik family in the north- eastern highlands of India had 19 children, 5 red, 2 orange, 4 yellow, 2 green, 4 blue, and 2 indigo (black) – the first and only rainbow family!

These formed groups and sometime later the orange, green and blues died out – killing each other!

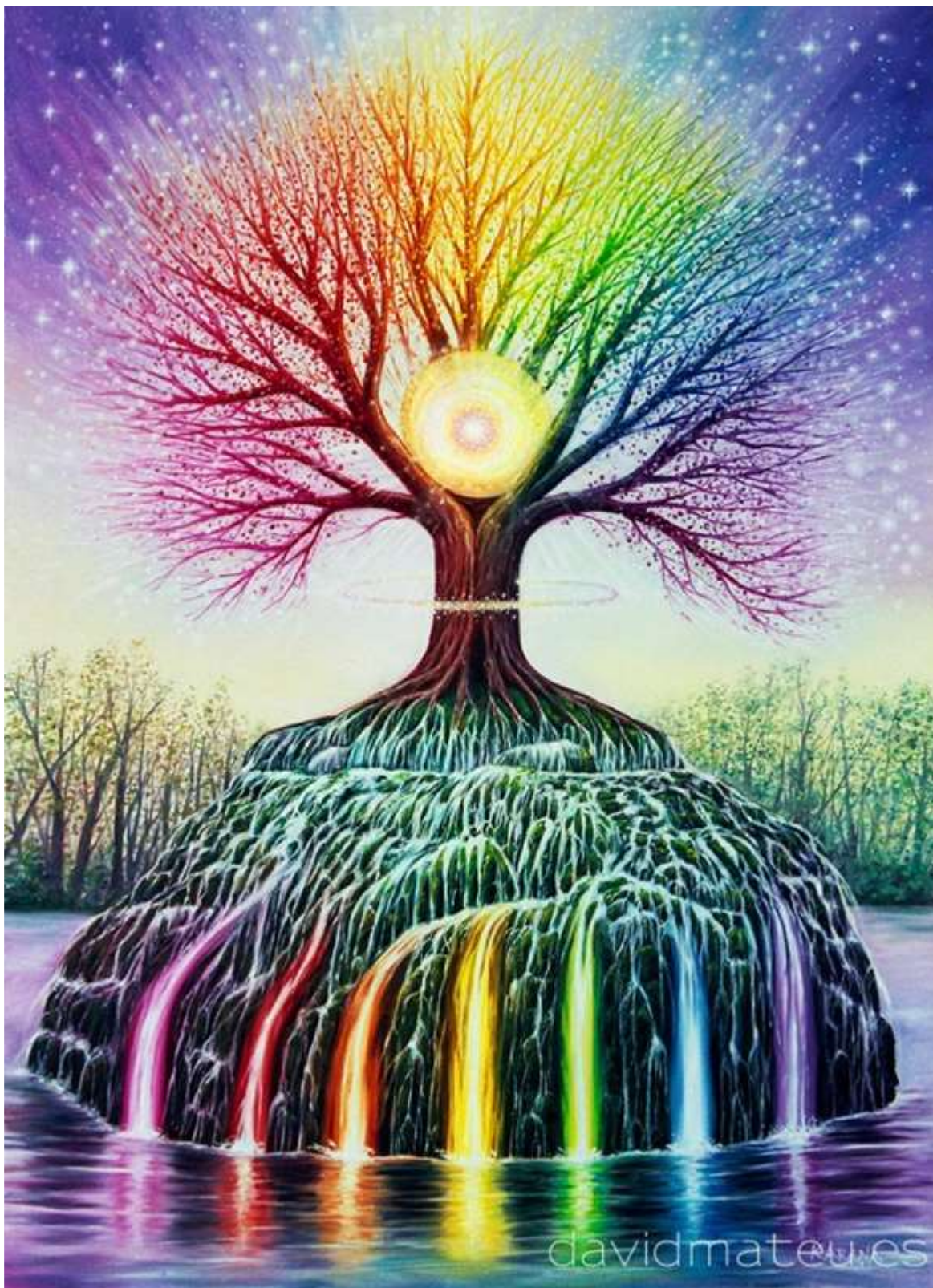


Adam and Eve materialised on Earth more than 38,000 years ago and introduced the remaining colour, violet (white). As you can see, there are no black or white people!



Earth's humanity now has four colours, red, yellow, indigo and violet. They will intermingle and blend to become of an olive complexion!





Our skin colours as and how they arrived:

Red by Andon and Fonta from south of the Caspian Sea some 993,500 years ago (also brown and black hair with brown and black eyes).

Orange, Yellow, Green, Blue and Indigo by the Sangik Family from the north eastern tablelands of India some 500,000 years ago (they had 19 children 5 red then 2, 4, 2, 4, 2 in order of colours).

Crimson by Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden more than 38,000 years ago (also blonde and red hair with blue and green eyes).

Being the colours of the rainbow!

## 15. Indigenous Societies





## Paper 78 The Urantia Book 1925 – 1935

### The Andite Migrations

(872.5) 78:5.1 For twenty thousand years the culture of the second garden persisted, but it experienced a steady decline until about 15,000 B.C., when the regeneration of the Sethite priesthood and the leadership of Amosad inaugurated a brilliant era. The massive waves of civilisation which later spread over Eurasia immediately followed the great renaissance of the Garden consequent upon the extensive union of the Adamites with the surrounding mixed Nodites to form the Andites.

(872.6) 78:5.2 These Andites inaugurated new advances throughout Eurasia and North Africa. From Mesopotamia through Sinkiang the Andite culture was dominant, and the steady migration toward Europe was continuously offset by new arrivals from Mesopotamia. But it is hardly correct to speak of the Andites as a race in Mesopotamia proper until near the beginning of the terminal migrations of the mixed descendants of Adam (and Eve). By this time even the races in the second garden had become so blended that they could no longer be considered Adamites.

(872.7) 78:5.3 The civilisation of Turkestan was constantly being revived and refreshed by the newcomers from Mesopotamia, especially by the later Andite cavalymen. The so-called Aryan mother tongue was in process of formation in the highlands of Turkestan; it was a blend of the Andonic dialect of that region with the language of the Adamsonites and later Andites. Many modern languages are derived from this early speech of these central Asian tribes who conquered Europe, India, and the upper stretches of the Mesopotamian plains. This ancient language gave the Occidental tongues all of that similarity which is called Aryan.

(872.8) 78:5.4 By 12,000 B.C. three quarters of the Andite stock of the world was resident in northern and eastern Europe, and when the later and final exodus from Mesopotamia took place, sixty-five per cent of these last waves of emigration entered Europe.

(873.1) 78:5.5 The Andites not only migrated to Europe but to northern China and India, while many groups penetrated to the ends of the Earth as missionaries, teachers, and traders. They contributed considerably to the northern groups of the Saharan Sangik peoples. But only a few teachers and traders ever penetrated farther south in Africa than the headwaters of the Nile. Later on, mixed Andites and Egyptians followed down both the east and west coasts of Africa well below the equator, but they did not reach Madagascar.

(873.2) 78:5.6 These Andites were the so-called Dravidian and later Aryan conquerors of India; and their presence in central Asia greatly up-stepped the ancestors of the Turanians. Many of this race journeyed to China by way of both Sinkiang and Tibet and added desirable qualities to the later Chinese stocks. From time to time small groups made their way into Japan, Formosa, the East Indies, and southern China, though very few entered southern China by the coastal route.

(873.3) 78:5.7 One hundred and thirty-two of this race, embarking in a fleet of small boats from Japan, eventually reached South America and by intermarriage with the natives of the Andes established the ancestry of the later rulers of the Incas. They crossed the Pacific by easy stages, tarrying on the many islands they found along the way. The islands of the Polynesian group were both more numerous and larger then than now, and these Andite sailors, together with some who followed them, biologically modified the native groups in transit. Many flourishing centres of civilisation grew up on these now submerged lands as a result of Andite penetration. Easter Island was long a religious and administrative centre of one of these lost groups. But of the Andites who navigated the Pacific of long ago none but the one hundred and thirty-two ever reached the mainland of the Americas.

(873.4) 78:5.8 The migratory conquests of the Andites continued on down to their final dispersions, from 8000 to 6000 B.C. As they poured out of Mesopotamia, they continuously depleted the biologic reserves of their homelands while markedly strengthening the surrounding peoples. And to every nation to which they journeyed, they contributed humour, art, adventure, music, and manufacture. They were skilful domesticators of animals and expert agriculturists. For the time being, at least, their presence usually improved the religious beliefs and moral practices of the older races. And so the culture of Mesopotamia quietly spread out over Europe, India, China, northern Africa, and the Pacific Islands.

*Before we are conceived, we have had nothing to do with the culture or heritage into which we are about to be born.*

*Conception is individualisation of our unique personality!*

*Then our parents and carers infuse us with their errors and injuries!*

*We perpetrate their erroneous ways!*

*It's all about*  
**Experiences**  
 &  
**FEELINGS**

John the  
Typist



**BE FEELINGS  
EXPRESSIVE!**

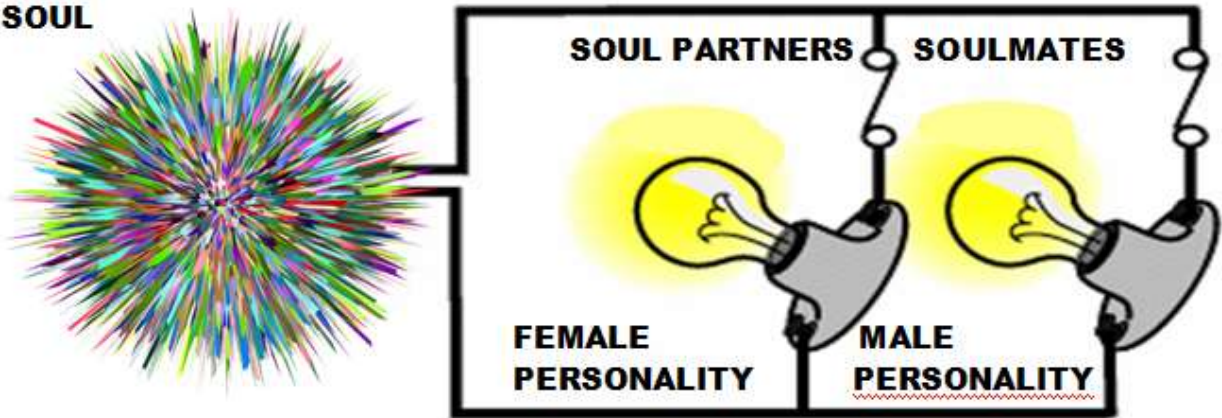


**Soul light and our health:**

**Health of all of Our Bodies**

**SOUL LIGHT emitted is to be BALANCED by the LIGHT RETURNED!**  
**Two separate personalities on parallel 'circuits' having the same soul.**  
**What impacts one personality does not impact the other personality.**

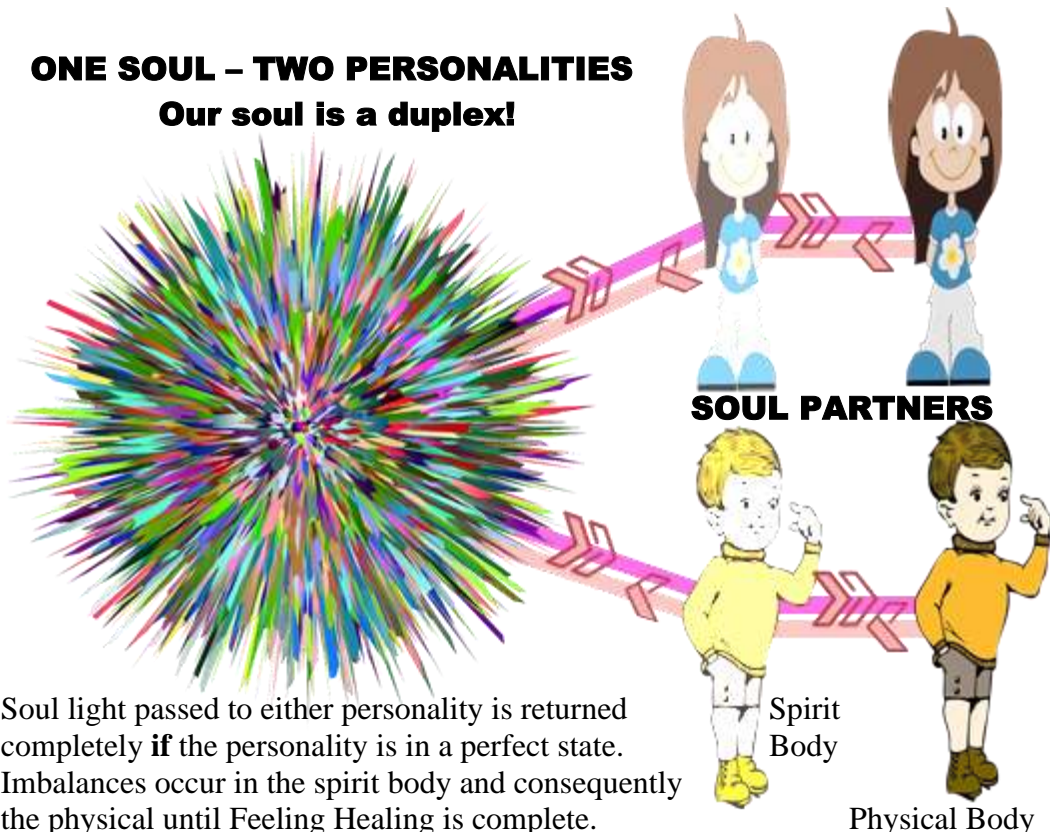
**SOUL**



The elephant in the room is our Childhood Suppression, from conception through to age six years. This impedes the circulating flow of soul light thus bringing about imbalances throughout our spirit and physical bodies. This manifests as discomfort, pain, illness and disease throughout our lives. All 10,000 identified diseases are of the consequence of Childhood Suppression in its numerous formats.

We are to express our feelings, both good and bad, to a companion who is open to hear what is coming to surface for us. We are to long to know the truth behind those feelings. What enters us emotionally is to be expressed emotionally. This is our Feeling Healing. This is the one and only pathway to bring about healing and harmony throughout all of our bodies, including physical.

**ONE SOUL - TWO PERSONALITIES**  
**Our soul is a duplex!**



Soul light passed to either personality is returned completely **if** the personality is in a perfect state. Imbalances occur in the spirit body and consequently the physical until Feeling Healing is complete.

# Soul Partners

Physical /  
material body  
Brain

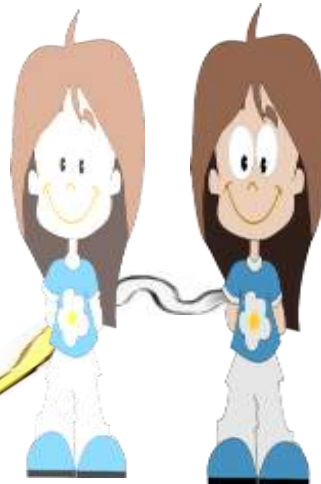
Spirit /  
etheric body  
Mind

Soul + Spirit  
Combination

Senses  
Desires  
Memory  
Passions  
Intention  
Free Will  
Emotions  
Creativity  
Awareness  
Personality  
Aspirations  
Intelligence  
Consciousness  
The Real You  
is your Soul!  
Our Soul  
orchestrates  
everything!

## ONE SOUL = TWO PERSONALITIES

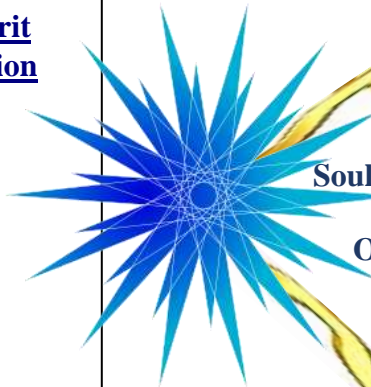
The two personalities  
from the one soul are  
eternally compatible  
once they are healed  
of their Rebellion  
and Default.



Spirit  
Body

Physical  
Body

One Soul = Two Personalities



Soul

The capabilities and  
potentialities of every  
individual personality  
is only limited by  
their childhood  
suppression and  
repression. Once we  
heal, then our self-  
expression will reveal  
our true selves.



# Soul Partner

Many long for and seek their soulmate / soul partner which they will find only upon completing their Feeling Healing. And should they have embraced Divine Love, becoming of a Celestial soul condition. Our soul is duplex. One soul expresses two personalities – one being female and the other male – always. There is no homosexuality on a soul level, only on a dysfunctional personality level. When each soulmate couple have respectively healed the Rebellion and Default within them, then being compatible partners for all of eternity, embark upon their joint journey (ascension) to Paradise – the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father – the Original Soul Partners!

During 2020, this account was made of soul partners of a family group who had lived close together in a small rural community in mid New South Wales of Australia. They are all now in the Celestial Heavens. More or less, the diversity of experiences and journeys may be considered typical for many billions of family personalities:

Nanna Beth's soul partner lived and worked in Western Australia's gold mining industry at the same time that Beth lived in New South Wales, Australia.

Her daughter, Marie's soul partner is a native from the Middle Eastern Kingdom of Quasoria, which no longer exists, but was on an island in the Pacific that also no longer exists. He's what you would call an ancient spirit, from three pole shifts back. (A pole shift is a cyclical event that unfolds around 12,000 to 13,000 years, the last one being more than 12,000 years ago. That suggests he may have lived on Earth some 40,000 years ago. Adam and Eve materialised on Earth more than 38,000 years ago in the Middle East, on a peninsula at the eastern end of the Mediterranean Ocean.)

Kevin, born in 1937, married Marie's eldest daughter. Kathaleen, Kevin's soulmate / soul partner was born in 1901, and is from Tennessee, USA, and is black. Kevin is white, so they are 'salt and pepper'.

Bradley, Kevin's son, suicided in 1999, and early April 2018 became Celestial. Bradley's soul partner is from the region that is now Russia – but it was not when she lived.

Raymond, Nanna Beth's grandson, died aged 23. Raymond entered the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven in May 2018. His soulmate / soul partner had been in the Celestials for about twenty years and she was in the third Celestial Heaven sphere then. She is from northern Europe.

Benjamin John, Marie's grandson, miscarried at twelve weeks and was spirit born. His soul partner is also spirit born and they are now in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Celestial Heaven, both having had lives in the spirit Mansion Worlds that replicated living as if the were on physical Earth.

Physical incarnation (individualisation) is complete with the first heart beat, around 16 days after conception. Reincarnation is impossible. Annually, 130 million physical births take place, 45 – 50 million abortions as well as 45 – 50 million miscarriages. Childhood deaths annually may be as high as 10 million. Thus, around 45% of all incarnations do not achieve adult life.

While we remain living within the Rebellion and Default, we are rebelling against our soul; and consequently, against our soul partner. If we were able to find our soul partner, let alone recognise him or her, we would more than likely be repulsed by each other. Upon completion of our Spiritual Healing, usually we become connected with our soul partner, and then it is so for eternity.

## **AN UPDATE on JOHN'S FAMILY MEMBERS who are from WEST WYALONG, NSW!**

30 September 2023

James: As I was reading through the list of your (John's) family, an 'update' came into my mind...  
(clarifying comments added by John)

Nanna Beth, John's grandmother, her soul-mate (soul partner) and soul-group have chosen to remain in their current important third Celestial Heaven sphere positions for the next Age. (That is, the coming Avonal Age of the next 1,000 years.)

All the Celestials (1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heavens sphere) are currently in the process of being asked what they want to do: some suggesting what they'd like to do, others choosing their assignment from what exists, some appointed to specific positions by higher authorities.

All of your family (John's family) accept your son will remain and work in time from the third Celestial sphere throughout the next Age. (Our son, Benjamin John, miscarried at 12 weeks of gestation and was subsequently spirit born in the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World. His soul partner was also spirit born.)

Your son has moved on with his soul-group and soul-mate higher into Nebadon (our local universe containing 3,840,101 inhabited worlds), so beyond the third Celestial Heaven sphere. They 'felt the call' to move on toward Paradise rather than remain in the lower Celestials for the next Age. (When we level the 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven and progress higher into Nebadon, we cease to connect with Earth.)

Your mum (Marie Mum) is now in the third Celestial Heaven sphere, and remaining specifically aligned with you, that's you personally, and not so much to do with greater Pascas, so helping you in your relationship with it and with all the people you come across, and with me (James).

Marjorie has crossed over into the first Celestial Heaven sphere, settling in with her forming soul-group and having met her soul-mate who just arrived a short time after she did. It is thought her soul-group will move in time to work under your mum (John's mother, Marie Mum).

Kevin (John's brother-in-law), Raymond (John's 1<sup>st</sup> cousin) and Bradley (John's nephew and son to Kevin) are all now in the second Celestial Heaven sphere, they are all aligned under your mum (Marie Mum), so working associated with you and each other, and all Pascas wants to achieve.

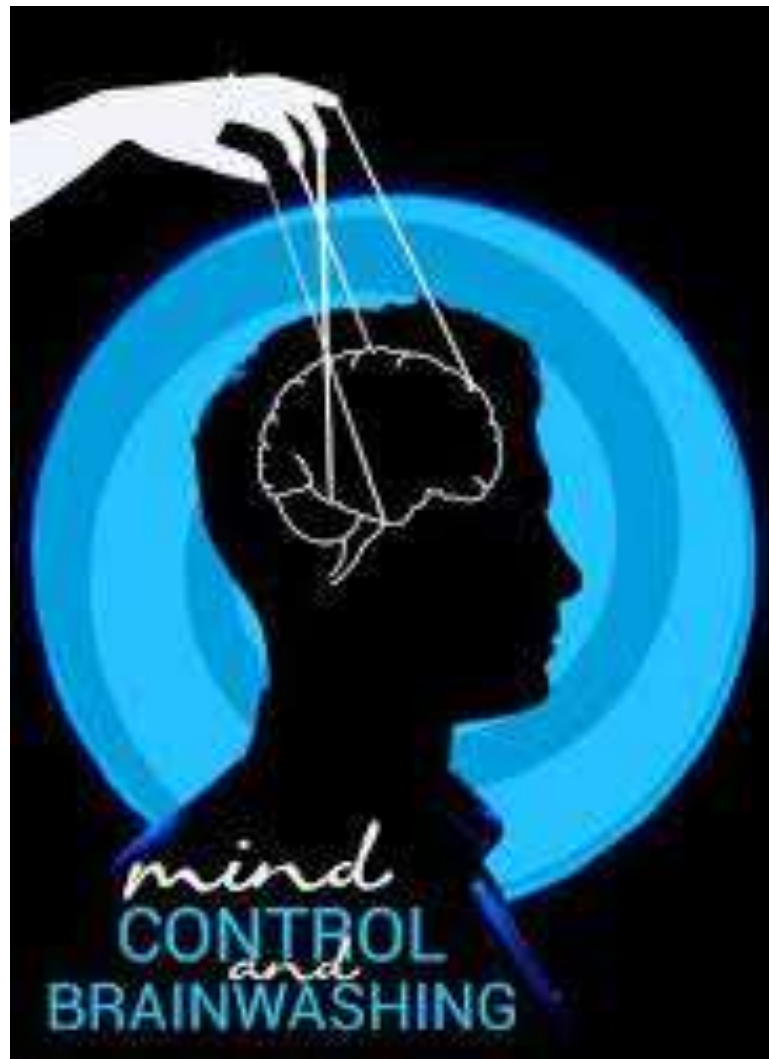
Kevin died 10 August 2012, through his Feeling Healing or similar process became Celestial by completing his healing and entered the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven sphere on 7 August 2017, he is now in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Celestial Heaven sphere – September 2023.

Bradley, Kevin's son, suicided in 1999, and early April 2018 became Celestial by entering the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven sphere, now in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Celestial Heaven sphere – September 2023.

Raymond, Nanna Beth's grandson, died aged 23. Raymond entered the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven in May 2018, now in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Celestial Heaven sphere – September 2023.

Marjorie, John's sister, died 26 November 2020, entered the 3<sup>rd</sup> spirit Mansion World by 23 January 2021 being the first of the three spirit healing worlds (3, 5, 7). Marge had moved into the seventh spirit Mansion World around 12 April 2023. Marjorie has now crossed over into the first Celestial Heaven sphere – September 2023. Thus within 2 years and 10 months she has achieved Celestial Heaven status.

## 16. Psychology

**We all are all addicted to our mind's control!**

**Spirit damage to humanity has been imposed on the psychic or spirit/mortal levels. Presently, rectification is under way to the damaged spirit circuits of light caused by the interference from the Evil Spirits. Simply, it's like every time the Evil Spirits had anything to do with any one on Earth or in the Mansion Worlds, they caused corruption in the spirit to mortal mind circuits, or light circuits, and so through appropriate spirit communication and interaction, righting of those wrongs is in progress.**

**Since the blocking of mind spirit inappropriate interaction with people on Earth commencing on 22 March 2017, the capabilities of leaders in all walks of life, all around the world, have been shown for what they are, people being covertly controlled by mind spirits for selfish agendas. Those who continue with their addiction to their mind control will find their lives more and more difficult. We are to engage with our feelings having our minds to assist while yearning to know the truth behind what our feelings are drawing our attention to.**

# Psychology



20 July 2022

Idra, Celestial Spirit, says that by introducing the 'platform' of the Spiritual Healing, (namely Feeling Healing), to humanity, those people with a focus on psychology to uncover the truth of themselves will find it very helpful to see what it's really for, as they align themselves with the spiritual side, all about the Rebellion and so on. Psychology is directionless on Earth and in the mind spirit Mansion Worlds, it's just this thing about ourselves, helping us understand ourselves in a limited way, but it's not looked at within a spiritual context or with a spiritual purpose to help one grow in truth. So to give it one, then allows psychology to have a 'home', and so an aim and direction.

## Feeling Healing



encapsulated within:

## Divine Love Spirituality

Feeling Healing when appropriately understood and incorporated with the practice of Psychology gives structure, purpose and direction to the art of Psychology as well as meaning and an understanding of what is Psychology and how it is to benefit all of humanity. Feeling Healing addresses the 'elephant in the room', namely Childhood Suppression and its ongoing Repression. This is the pathway home that we each will embrace, either in the physical or within spirit. We are Truth Seekers and Feeling Healing is to provide just that, reveal the truth about ourselves.

This is not a religion but it is a way of living.

So the Healing is not just a mechanical process we go through, and it's not about trying to work out by using our mind what is the fastest most efficient way to do it. Our Healing is about ourselves, we are growing in truth, and that is not simply a mind exercise. We are connected to it through our feelings as it's all to do with honouring our feelings, so we can't disassociate from our feelings into our mind and do our Healing using our mind.

Celestial spirits, having completed their Healing and then go on assisting spirits within the Mansion Worlds, find many spirits who start off trying to use their mind to drive their feeling expression, hunting within their childhood by using their mind to find the truth, that it doesn't work, it's just an ego exercise and will invariably add to more true feeling denial. So that's why they stress to simply pay attention to each feeling in the moment and not worry about the truth, to flow with the feelings, expressing the river of feelings as they flow along in it, all whilst longing for the truth of what they are to show, and knowing the truth will come to them as required, naturally, and not in a contrived or forced way.

Many spirits, and particularly people who on Earth underwent various amounts of therapy and self-help work, because such 'therapeutic' and counselling systems greatly used the mind and were all about trying to assert more mind control over themselves; when they come to do their Healing, can find it difficult to not keep searching for the truth using their minds, which means making it up for themselves and not allowing it to come up within them naturally. So therapy on Earth on a psychological level might actually work against people and spirits if they are too heavily trained in their minds to maintain control over their feelings. All of the so-called healing and therapy systems on Earth, according to Celestials, even the ones that greatly focus on expressing feelings, are still too heavily using the mind to deal with the trauma they are trying to excise (remove) from themselves. So many people being spirits wanting to do their Healing who've been heavily indoctrinated by all the psychology and added mind controlling ways and beliefs on Earth, find it very difficult to see the error of their ways, with those Celestials who assist others in their healing having to fight them for a long time before they strip away those extra levels of mind control, all of which they've added to since their childhood.

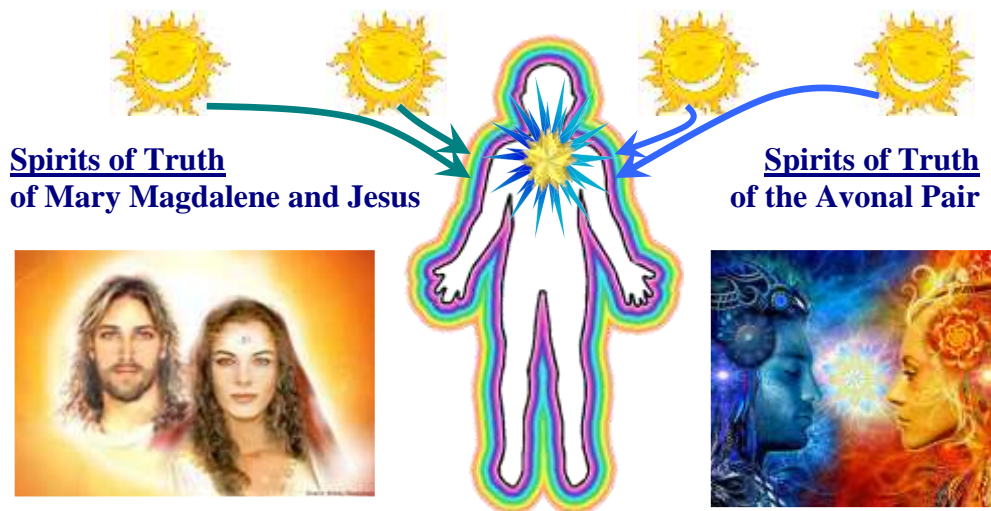
And the biggest difficulty such healing spirits have, is that they believe they have already done so much of their healing through such therapies, even believing they have healed themselves by using such mind techniques, so when all those same old bad feelings start coming back, they get so angry, fighting so hard with their mind against themselves. Celestials say it doesn't matter how many times they explain the problem, their beliefs and ego that they've done so much of their healing are so firmly locked into place, that at times they can't get through to them. So they work applying all their learnt mind techniques, missing the whole point of the simplicity of simply abandoning yourself to your feelings without any goal, no aim, no intention other than to just keep expressing them with all the emotion of them, and longing for the truth they are to show you. They keep involving their mind, their 'mind knows best', their mind being their parents who knew best, always stepping in and taking over, so resisting and fighting all the Celestial's attempts of helping them.

And we can imagine that had we each worked hard on ourselves for years with a therapist or self-help healing groups, and 'cured' our illnesses or 'cleared' our trauma from ourselves, believing, and even feeling because of those beliefs, that we have healed our self, that we are free of such pain, and then when we die and move into the mind Mansion Worlds feeling even better and freer of any pain, but then the cracks start to appear and we are introduced one way or another to the Divine Love and the real Healing, the Feeling Healing. And then when we sit with an experienced true Celestial Healing therapist, and she or he starts making all those bad feelings that you thought and believe are long gone come back up in you, making you have to start all over again, even having to let go of and admit that all that self-help and therapy work you did on yourself might have actually gone against you and not actually toward healing your soul, it helping cement your rebelliousness into you even more, and you have to go back and start again from the bottom of the ladder, might be very difficult to adjust to. So would delay a lot of our Healing.

Celestials say it can cause initial problems with our true Healing, but once we do finally accept they are going against ourselves with how we understand our healing to be, and start to let go and allow the Celestials to guide us, then being at least quite feeling aware and very aware of ourselves from our prior therapy, we can submit and make quick gains in our Healing, our Feeling Healing. And then Celestials say some spirits fight all the way through their Healing, not getting that they're actually doing it the hard way by keeping on asserting their old therapy and self-help beliefs, until the seventh Mansion World when they finally get it.

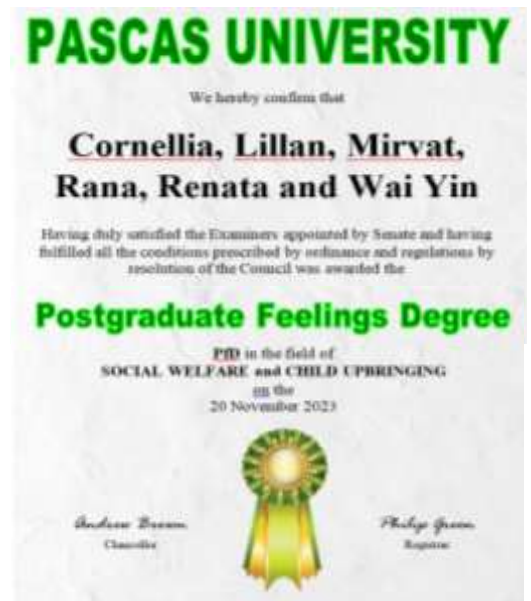
What's missing is the unseen assistant of the Spirits of Truth with these people and mind Mansion World (1, 2, 4 and 6) spirits doing therapy and self-help. And because the Avonal's Spirits of Truth are not as yet readily available to everyone on Earth (2023), and because the Creator Daughter and Son, Mary and Jesus' Spirit of Truth only apply and help spirits in the Healing Mansion Worlds (3, 5 and 7), so no one can actually do their Spiritual Healing truly on Earth, that only being able to happen when the Avonal pair go public and liberate their Spirits of Truth, once their personal Healing finishes.

So all the therapy and self-help work, any type of healing people might engage on, is all still only helping them advance their mind control and rebelliousness, it's not actually doing their Healing that allows them to grow in the truth of themselves as determined and assisted by your Spirits of Truth. So unless people like Samantha who's been given permission to use Mary and Jesus and the Avonal's Spirit of Truth, no one on Earth can as yet do their Healing, irrespective of what they might think they are doing.



There would have been no value, and still is no value (2023), as in you would not actually receive any Healing help, were you to go to such therapists or enlist 'help' from any self-help healing system. That any therapists or systems would only serve to take you deeper into your denial and negative state. So with anyone suggesting you should go and get help from a therapist, and unless they are of a Celestial level of Truth, you would only be doing yourself a disservice, but even thwarting and hindering your Healing. This is all about to change!

Those therapists who obtain a Pascas University PFD in Social Working – Social Welfare and Child Upbringing will be the first to truly assist those engaging in their Feeling Healing.





# Psychic Entrapment

18 June 2022

## Minor

We love our assumptions. We struggle with a problem and seemingly we reach a conclusion that is rewarding us. Our ego is stroked and we momentarily feel like a genius – we receive a little boost in adrenalin – and then we announce our cleverness. We do this multiple times a day, day after day, week after week, year after year.

We act upon our assumptions only to find they are flawed. So, we then need to rework our error.

When we simply go with what our feelings are prompting with, it all works out fine. We end our day feeling fresh and having completed multiple tasks.

Well, ladies and gentlemen, the error rate with ‘assumptions’, ‘I think!’, and ‘in my opinion’ is 98%. They are all products of our mind which cannot discern truth from falsehood, our mind is addicted to untruth, and is addicted to control, control over others and the environment. This way of living mind-centric was imposed upon us by high level corrupt spirit personalities being from within our local universe and having had been appointed with authority over Earth’s humanity. These corrupt personalities are now in spirit world prison!

Observe your assumptions and the making of them, but consider only applying them for further questioning and investigation. They exhaust us enough just through the process of coming to a conclusion that is flawed around 98% of the time. This is psychic entrapment on a minor scale.

## Major

The Evil Spirits that started and controlled the Rebellion, interfered directly with humanity on this psychic level, by tuning into people’s and mind spirits’ minds and adjusting them to do their bidding, saying things to them, giving them certain thoughts, all that would have appealed to their egos and power needs (same with assumptions). They caused people to love each other, to change people’s minds so they believed and then felt love for each other so they could unite and control certain bloodlines throughout humanity’s history; and with other people who did naturally love each other, they would make them not be able to consummate that love by preventing them from having children, keeping them apart from each other, orchestrating one of them to be killed, all so to stop various good bloodlines from evolving. So, they manipulated the bloodlines of humanity into doing their bidding.

And so they corrupted the natural psychic lines of communication between people and spirits, people and their Angels, all keeping us bound up heavily in our rebellious states. And so now that an appropriately high level personalities that are now on Earth and are not using their connection with spirits and Angels for their self-gain, unlike other people under the influence of the negative and evil controllers, so they are rectifying, and in a way, replacing, the negative psychic circuits with positive ones. So the negative relationship and input from the negative and controlling mind spirits is lessening, there is less coming from the mind spirits to receptive people on Earth, and at the same time the pure and true positive Celestials are coming closer to people on Earth. And this is all apparently happening because of what this pair on Earth are doing in their Healing, and specifically with all they do with spirits.

Mary and Jesus are giving their approval for all the pair on Earth have done in this area, along with

everything else, because all they do is allowing them to regain control of the world, slowly wrestling it from the negative and unloving control of the Evil Spirits. Mary and Jesus having ended the Evil Spirits influence on the world, which is pretty amazing, means the Rebellion is technically over, and yet still the personal, feeling and mind levels, and the more impersonal psychic level between spirits and Angels and humanity, is the actual ending of the Rebellion. This is to be written down, recorded for the record, which also includes all of the pair's writings, and is a part of correcting the wrong, all a part of ending the Rebellion... and Default.

A first Mansion World spirit observations: I'm enjoying getting to know how you see and perceive and imagine things through being so attuned to a person's mind, so I can craft such mind-images to suit that person. What you 'see' might not be exactly how you would see it were you over here in spirit with me, but it's good enough, enough for you to get the idea so I can connect more with you.

And I'm also beginning to see how easy it is for me to manipulate your mind or anyone else's, should I want to. With a person giving over to me so much on their mind level, I'm coming to understand through education and experience, what responsibility I as a spirit have in my relationship with their mind. In a way, should I want to 'take your mind over' you'd be like a baby mind that I could mould to my nefarious and controlling ways, something that I could imagine might be tempting to some higher spirits who have such mind mastery, all provided they have willing recipients on Earth.

This being how hidden controllers have manipulated people in the physical throughout the Rebellion of these past 200,000 years!

## **Reconnection**

Because of the negative influences of the Rebellion, Angels have been remaining hidden until healing is completed by their subjects. They have had to remain in their Angel plane which mortal souls can't enter unless by special invitation, but once you are of Celestial truth, then Angels no longer need to hide because we are no longer of the Rebellion. Their 'hiding' from us, which is due to the Angels being instructed to remain 'hidden', is for their protection from humans, so that it won't be insisted that the Angelic Guardians follow mortals into the Rebellion. So Angels have little personally, or in a hands on way, to do with humans so humans can't unduly influence Angels, because Angels being creations of the Mind, are created to serve humans, humans being spirits of Truth. So Angels serve humans in their rebelliousness by default, hidden, and not as an active initiative of the Rebellion and in answer to human's rebelliousness. It's all quite technical.

18 June 2022

These events and progressive steps now unfolding are all about correcting the 'psychic' relationship between spirits (those in the spirit Mansion Worlds) and mortals and Angels and mortals. (Spirits being those within the spirit Mansion Worlds and the first three Celestial Heavens as well as Nature Spirits here permanently on Earth.)

The healing of the messed up psychic circuits that we of humanity are all caught up in will have profound effects on how we live our lives.

## **Feeling Healing**

Our Healing is not just this separate thing we're to do at some point in our existence because we have to get ourselves out of our rebellious and unloving condition, it IS OUR LIFE, simply our life at the point we're doing it. And if we can see and embrace it as our life, as in, this is all I want to do in my life now, dedicating and devoting our self to our self, to our bad feeling expression and to wanting, longing, for the truth of our self, then we will move along in it as fast as we can as determined by our childhood patterns.

Our Healing is a whole investigation of ourselves up to that point in our existence in Creation. It's to bring to light the whole truth of all we've been through from conception to this point, and because for all of us on Earth it was all in a negative and unloving way, so that's the whole focus of it. And we have to want to get to know our self fully, the whole dreadful, unloving, scared, lonely, powerless, rejected, traumatised, miserable me... because we understand, we've all been greatly traumatised, even those people and spirits who feel the most loved.

# **Psychic Denial    Psychic Distraction**

## **Psychic Relationships**

**Question: Can there actually be true or genuine love within a Spiritual Rebellion that's against Truth... and so against Love?** And if there can't be, then what is what we feel so strongly as love; and is it only something we're making up with our minds based on our beliefs, on all we experienced through our childhood. Do we say that is loving relative to that not being loving, I feel a good feeling, so that is love, whereas I feel a bad feeling, and that is not love? We are to find the Truth of love, all the way to Paradise.

And so being conceived into a Rebellion, are we to assume that as we can't grow in truth, as we're denying it, then without truth, we can't know the truth of love. So can we make love be whatever we want it to be? Does it follow that there is perfect Natural love, and so if you defile or corrupt or interfere in some way with that perfection, then as it's no longer perfect, so there is no longer perfect Natural love, so no love. Or can we live with imperfect Natural love, which we are doing being of the Rebellion, and so within that imperfect Natural love, there are still levels of love, only they are not as true or perfect? So are we able to live with our children imperfect Natural love equal to the first world (that is up to 499 on the Map of Consciousness), and as we move up the worlds, we are purifying our imperfect rebellious Natural love, perfecting it when we are fully healed?

There can't be any true love whilst we are rebellious. So are all our so-called love feelings are contrived by our wayward mind?

So why are we rebellious, and what is love within a Rebellion? It's a Rebellion against Truth, and so does that mean it's also a rebellion against love?

Can you have one without the other? Can we all be evil because we're living denying the truth of ourselves, Nature and God, and yet still be loving? Can we be lovingly evil? The two don't seem to go together. Evil and Love are opposites... aren't they? And yet we have a loving Heavenly Mother and Father, or at least we're told by Mary and Jesus They are loving, and yet They have created evil and made us be conceived into it, They want us to be evil and untrue, and so unloving. So can we be loving whilst making someone be evil? And if God is not loving, then is God evil? Or is God so loving They can give us the experience of feeling completely evil and being unloving, feeling totally unloved, and yet we can heal ourselves of that with Their Love when we are brought to light the truth of our unlovingness. And I know, it's all mind stuff, and yet at some point these are all notions we have to consider for ourselves in one way or another. I wanted it all to be black and white, simple and straightforward: if you're evil, you're not loving; and yet, we all being evil, yet, so it seems, experiencing also some level of love. So if we're all evil being of the Rebellion against Truth, can we still experience some level of love within our unlovingness, because love is simply an attribute of our personality?

What is known however, is that the only way we can sort everything – ourselves – out, is by growing in truth, and then as our truth evolves, we can know as part of it, the truth of love, so the truth of all we know and call love. And that until we're completely true and of a Celestial level of Truth, fully healed of and free of the Rebellion, we won't know the truth of love, or the truth of anything for that matter.

So it always comes back to our feelings, because they are the way for us to uncover the truth of ourselves. We need the truth to see and know the truth of things – of ourselves, of everything. And we all know that, yet we need the Truth that comes to us from our Mother and Father in our soul as we're longing for it through our feelings, which will evolve us to the levels of perfection so we can know what truly is right and wrong. So we won't know the truth of the Rebellion until we're fully healed of it.

So all we can do is keep going attending to our feelings properly, which includes longing for the truth of them. The truth they are to show us about ourselves, Nature and our Mother and Father. So in time, and once we're Healed, we'll know for ourselves if our Mother and Father are truly loving, as Mary and Jesus said. And we'll know, by They being all-loving, They subjected us to an unloving Rebellion, to a state of being in which we lived rejecting Them by default as we lived our untrue lives.

The truth will keep coming up within our soul, and our mind might be all over the place, so confused, and yet in the end it will all get sorted out. It may be stressed that just keep expressing every bad feeling, and as the truth comes, we will know what is true and what is not. And we don't have to think about it, although we will, because that too is all a part of it, but it's the truth we need to come to light within ourselves.

It's terribly difficult, because we're setting out to bring to light the truth of our being of the Rebellion, and as the rebellion is all about rejection and not feeling loved, so it's the truth of all our rejection and not feeling loved that we are having to deal with.

People who 'fall in love' and then some time later hate each other... what was that so-called love? Because surely if it had been true love, it would remain – everything that is true and of the Truth will remain, whereas all that is untrue and not of the Truth will go, cease to be at some point, which is when the light of truth will be shone on it. So was that falling in love, love, false love, a contrived fantasy love, something their soul generated to bring the two people together so they could have a close 'in love' relationship for a time, then to separate them as it all fell apart, all so they could start to learn more about the truth of love, and the truth that that love wasn't true at all?

And then it is the same with our souls bringing us together to have children, to love and feel loved by them, and then later in our lives we go our separate ways and with no love between us, like with our father and/or mother; and so once again, is that all to help us work out what is the truth of love, was that true love when we loved our children so intensely and when being children feeling so loved?

A truth of the Rebellion, is that it's not loving, there is no love in it, it being all falseness, lies, and untruth, because that's been an experience of it – being totally unloving and feeling totally unloved. And anything that may be called love, wasn't love, it was all just a fantasy love that may have been wanted to be believed as love. Love made up in the mind based on a person's beliefs.

All of our lives, like all we do in the different periods of them, whilst of the Rebellion, are all fantasies we're living out. And so we keep going, like with any family fantasy, until it runs out, we're fulfilled by how much denial we have lived within it, that we can't live anymore, so our life changes for us to live out our next mind fantasy, or when we are ready, to start the Healing phase of giving up all of that, that being when we've lived our denial of truth to its fullest.

*My individual "Rebellion and Default"  
is my overarching virus!*

**The Rebellion and Default are the true viruses that we are all 'infected' with. Viruses are more of the spirit really, which is why they are so elusive. If our soul needs to give us the experiences of the virus we will 'catch' it.**

Other disease, like cancer, and the breakdown of the physical structure is again wholly physical however they are the physical manifestations from the breakdown of our spiritual light in our spirit systems.

All illness results from our inner levels of discontentment – **BECAUSE WE DON'T FEEL LOVED.**

Should every soul, all at the same time, need the experiences from a virus to feel all the feelings we need, then it will be **different feelings for every person.**

Humanity is to uncover the truth of evilness, its wrongness, of its rebellion and default. And illness is to show us that we are wrong. We wouldn't get sick if we were right. **ILLNESS IS OUR FRIEND.** It's all about what went into us through our forming and early childhood. All the secrets are contained back there within ourself. When we 'go in' we're to go into our early life through our adult 'now' feelings.

**EVERYTHING** that happens to us does so to help us live one of two ways. **So we will 'get a virus' to help us go further into our truth-denial; or we will get one to help us come out of it.**

Our bodies are designed to live anywhere, even in the most infested disease ridden place on the planet, and **we will get sick if we need that sickness to further our truth-denial, or we will get sick if we need it to help us heal our truth-denial, or we simply won't get sick. There is NO OTHER REASON why we get sick!**

If we are going to get sick, that will happen either way because we are already sick within ourself and from how we were treated through our childhood – there are no other reasons. We are sick because we are denying the truth of ourself and God. We are all very ill being in the Rebellion and Default. **The Rebellion and Default are the true viruses that we are all 'infected' with.**

**Enters emotionally - is to leave emotionally!**

*We are to express our feelings,  
both good and bad, emotionally!*

## 17. Parenting

# To All the Suppressed Kids who are Dealing with the Consequences now as Adults...

The feeling of being rejected, disapproved of and conditionally loved by our primary caregivers – parents – is a monumental, long-lasting burden that we all carry. It produces chronic shame, guilt and anxiety. As a child we are blamed for doing things wrongly and in doing so we perceive ourselves as being bad, inconsequential, and having to embrace a persona that is not our true selves. We abandon our feelings expressiveness and embrace our minds to live life in the world foreign to truth and love. Our parents murder our free expression of our feelings and true personality! There are no exceptions.



## Discomfort, Pain, Illness and Depression.

Verna, a Nature Spirit, 17 April 2020: Nature isn't randomly popping up viruses that might suddenly sweep through affecting humanity 'evilly'. The Rebellion and Default are the true viruses that we are all 'infected' with. Viruses are more of the spirit really, which is why they are so elusive. If our soul needs to give us the experiences of the virus we will 'catch' it. Other disease, like cancer, and the breakdown of the physical structure is again wholly physical however they are the physical manifestations from the breakdown of our spiritual light in our spirit systems.

All illness results from our inner levels of discontentment – BECAUSE WE DON'T FEEL LOVED.

Should every soul, all at the same time, need the experiences from a virus to feel all the feelings we need, then it will be **different feelings for every person.**

Humanity is to uncover the truth of evilness, its wrongness, of its rebellion and default. And illness is to show us that we are wrong. We wouldn't get sick if we were right. ILLNESS IS OUR FRIEND. It's all about what went into us through our forming and early childhood. All the secrets are contained back there within ourself. When we 'go in' we're to go into our early life through our adult 'now' feelings.

Corona, 24 March 2020: "There is no way on earth I (Corona) can possibly be worse than how your parents treated you, it just can't happen, I can only affect you as far and as badly as your parents affected you. I can't create more pain in you than your parents have already created.

"The extent of unloving parenting that you all had to endure as children is now killing you, that is the truth of how bad it was. It is killing you because you refuse to understand what is happening, you refuse to connect to your pain, you still refuse to accept the truth and this is the open door for me (Corona) to enter into you and find a cell for me to live off and mutate and multiply in you. Your denied and suppressed feelings let me in.

"Stop resisting me and work with me in what I want you to know about yourself. I am no greater pain than the pain you felt and denied as a child.

"You fear me killing you, making you feel so bad, yet isn't this all so familiar, isn't this how you felt with your parents at times in your life? Isn't this how they made you feel, only they didn't allow you to feel it fully, only a tiny portion of the pain they inflicted on you, with the rest you were forced to deny and keep

suppressed. And this is what I ‘feed’ on, all your repressed misery and pain. It is your parents you fear, and I am helping you feel that truth.

“Your parents forced you to do their will and gradually your own will got left behind not being considered at all by your parents. And that is how I have to work with you all, and you will all feel me differently depending on the severity of your will denial and suppression.

“You were parented by two of the same Viruses, they are the Virus that is within you right from your conception and took away your will just as I am doing to you now. I am treating you the same way as your parents treated you as children and you refused to see it, so denied it.

“I am reuniting you with the truth of how hurt and unloved you feel because of your unloving childhoods. You all have the power to turn this around and all you have to do is to begin feeling how I am making you feel, accept every feeling, express every feeling and find the truth through your feelings. Do this and I will lose strength and lose the hold I have over you because I no longer have to make you feel so bad to make you feel your feelings. You have the cure within you all and that cure is YOUR FEELINGS!!”  
(These are extracts from Corona speaking through a nature spirit to Samantha.)

The spiritual upliftment so far as the new ‘vibration’ humanity will experience is the new vibe of the next age, and it’s upliftment will only be uplifting those people who chose to do their healing, to submit to their bad feelings and by expressing them to uncover the truth of their evilness – all that resulted from our childhood.

If we all Heal ourselves, being of true and perfect Natural love, then by living in harmony with nature, which we would naturally be doing, such horrendous diseases would not afflict us, because we would not need them to show us that we are disharmonious with nature.

When we are fully Healed, we won’t need to get sick, the Celestial spirits don’t get sick, they don’t have the bad feelings as we do on Earth and in the mind Mansion Worlds, and so we won’t need to have those feelings that would come from an illness, so we won’t get sick.



EVERYTHING that happens to us does so to help us live one of two ways. So we will ‘get a virus’ to help us go further into our truth-denial; or we will get one to help us come out of it.

Our bodies are designed to live anywhere, even in the most infested disease ridden place on the planet, and we will get sick if we need that sickness to further our truth-denial, or we will get sick if we need it to help us heal our truth-denial, or we simply won’t get sick. There is NO OTHER REASON why we get sick!

If we are going to get sick, that will happen either way because we are already sick within ourself and from how we were treated through our childhood – there are no other reasons. We are sick because we are denying the truth of ourself and God. We are all very ill being in the Rebellion and Default. **The Rebellion and Default are the true viruses that we are all ‘infected’ with.**



# PARENTS

## 78% calibrate under 220

| MAP OF CONSCIOUSNESS |               |               |          |               |                    |
|----------------------|---------------|---------------|----------|---------------|--------------------|
| God-view             | Life-view     | Level         | Log      | Emotion       | Process            |
| Self                 | Is            | Enlightenment | 700 1000 | Ineffable     | Pure Consciousness |
| All-Being            | Perfect       | Peace         | ↑ 600    | Bliss         | Illumination       |
| One                  | Complete      | Joy           | ↑ 540    | Serenity      | Transfiguration    |
| Loving               | Benign        | Love          | ↑ 500    | Reverence     | Revelation         |
| Wise                 | Meaningful    | Reason        | ↑ 400    | Understanding | Abstraction        |
| Merciful             | Harmonious    | Acceptance    | ↑ 350    | Forgiveness   | Transcendence      |
| Inspiring            | Hopeful       | Willingness   | ↑ 310    | Optimism      | Intention          |
| Enabling             | Satisfactory  | Neutrality    | ↑ 250    | Trust         | Release            |
| Permitting           | Feasible      | Courage       | ↑ 200    | Affirmation   | Empowerment        |
| Indifferent          | Demanding     | Pride         | ↓ 175    | Scorn         | Inflation          |
| Vengeful             | Antagonistic  | Anger         | ↓ 150    | Hate          | Aggression         |
| Denying              | Disappointing | Desire        | ↓ 125    | Craving       | Enslavement        |
| Punitive             | Frightening   | Fear          | ↓ 100    | Anxiety       | Withdrawal         |
| Disdainful           | Tragic        | Grief         | ↓ 75     | Regret        | Despondency        |
| Condemning           | Hopeless      | Apathy        | ↓ 50     | Despair       | Abdication         |
| Vindictive           | Evil          | Guilt         | ↓ 30     | Blame         | Destruction        |
| Despising            | Miserable     | Shame         | 20       | Humiliation   | Elimination        |



# The Drama of Life:

'I had a pretty good upbringing' in comparison to other people!

- Parents have NO understanding of Love.
- Parents have NO understanding of Law of Free Will.
- Parents have NO understanding of blocking emotions.
- Parents have NO understanding of causal / core emotions.



**Feeling  
Unloved  
and  
Unwanted**



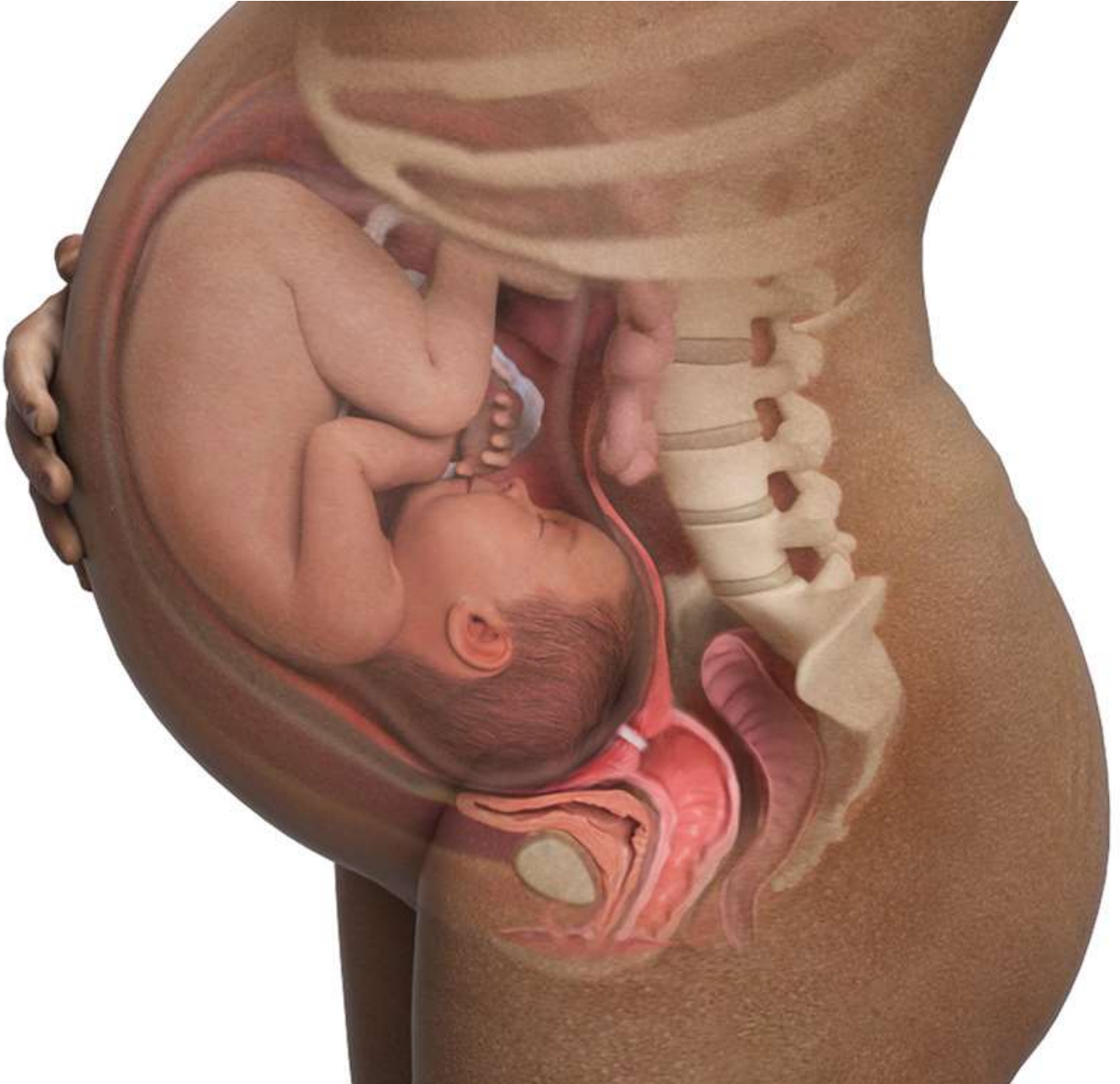
**EMOTIONAL  
ABUSE from  
PARENTS**



We, as parents, were born into the Rebellion and Default, having no idea it existed or what it was about. The Rebellion and Default formally ended on 31 January 2018. We now understand that through suppressing our children's true personality, having them live through their minds rather than through their soul-based feelings, this suppression and repression practiced world-wide has induced universal depression. Only through Feeling Healing, longing for the truth behind all feelings, both good and bad, and expressing all that comes to us, will we free ourselves of these errors and heal ourselves. Vibrancy and truth is our destiny!



**Suppression & Repression = Universal Depression**  
 Suppression of feelings being the core cause!



## **OUR RETARDATION is being through the imposition of the REBELLION and DEFAULT:**

The imposition of the Rebellion and Default upon all of humanity, both here on Earth and throughout the seven spirit Mansion Worlds, by the Evil Lanonandek spirits is not only ingenious but self-perpetuating – until 31 January 2028. Even those who have been isolated in remote and difficult to get to regions have not missed out. Mind Mansion World spirits ensured that all isolated people were influenced and instilled with Lucifer's imposed Rebellion and Default.

And with each generation, we as parents infuse our children with what we have taken on of the Rebellion and Default. From the moment of conception, the newly arriving personality is literally fire-hosed with our emotional injuries and errors of belief. By the time the child is six years of age, the level of consciousness, as can be easily calibrated by using Dr David Hawkins' Map of Consciousness, typically will reveal the child calibrating at the level of one of its parents, should they be differing in calibration.

Now that we can embrace Feeling Healing, what progress we make in raising our level of Truth, this will directly help our children depending upon their age at that time. This is how each generation will be able to contribute progressively to the ending of the Rebellion and Default.

All what the Evil Ones (rebellious Lanonandek spirits, Lucifer, Satan, Caligastia and Daligastia soul partner pairs) set out to ensure was our ongoing retardation. Because if we did start to grow in truth from our feelings, then we're quickly see that they were full of shit. And they couldn't afford that to happen, because they would lose their power. As people start to want more, wanting to grow in truth through their feelings, then everyone doing their Healing, will question all the untruth, lies and erroneous beliefs, and through yourself come to your own conclusions that the Rebellion and Default doesn't make you feel good, are not good things to be involved in, and so want to divest yourself of them. Which is all really saying one big FUCK OFF to the Evil Spirits who started it all and kept humanity in it for two hundred thousand years.



**PARENTING:**

Tuesday, 16 October 2018

I, James, want to write a few points about parenting having read a few pages of *Parenting is Forever* by an Australian paediatrician – Elizabeth Green, a book I saw at the library.

The hard truth is: if you parent whilst being of the Rebellion and Default, then you will be severely damaging your children. It's what we fail to understand; and we've been doing it for a very long time.

The whole notion of one can be a 'good' parent or a 'bad' parent needs to be thrown out the window. When you understand we're all living in a state of truth-denial; that we are denying the truth of ourselves, nature and God; that we are living against ourselves, nature and God; that everything we do is wrong and within the Rebellion and Default, then everything one might do as parent will be wrong too.

Until you begin your Healing, everything you do with your children will be stuffing them up. It can't be helped. And you won't know how you are stuffing them up until you do your Healing. You can't see the full extent of what you are doing to them either positively or negatively as you are parenting them – unless you are doing your Healing. And you can't work out how to stuff them up less, as it doesn't work that way. They will come to know how stuffed up they are – what a 'good job' their parents did on them – when they do their Healing.



We have to do our Healing so as to see the truth of our relationship with our parents. And until we see it, we'll remain forever more bound up in our Wrongness. And the idea that we can learn how to parent, learn how to be better parents, use our mind to parent children, is wrong, too. We can use our mind to learn whatever we want, but as that too is being done in rebellion against the truth of our true self, so it's only going to negatively effect your child.

A parent might be able to parent its child to fit better into life, living a more morally acceptable, respectful and loving life, however it's all still learnt, so it's a contrivance based on current acceptable pretence and falseness – it's all untrue and a fantasy.

Parenting happens on multiple levels most of which the parents are unaware, and all starting at conception. At conception, it's all already done, it's a done deal – pregnancy, childhood, adulthood is just the outworking of it. So all our negative patterns are conceived at conception (incarnation), with the only way to change those denial, rebellious, anti truth and anti love patterns being to do your Healing by seeking the truth of your feelings. And once your Healing is complete, then you will be living wholly positive, true and loving parents.

The truth you are living is 'organically' imparted 'absorbed' by your child all the way along, and right up until you have completed your Healing when technically you are no longer the parent of your child, having given it up completely to God, it being wholly God's child. By the time we're all of a Celestial truth we are then truly children of our Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father without any further parent / child connection on any level other than in our memories. When you have completed your Healing, then you will be totally free of your parents. Until then, even though they might not be personally present and active in your life, still you are living out the patterns that resulted from being with them, even if that was only for a moment. With those patterns all being 'broken' and transformed into leaving your physical parents for your true Soul Parents as you progress through your Healing.

Your child becomes the truth that you are. If you are living against truth, so untrue, so it will follow suit becoming untrue. The intrinsic child being an expression of its soul, is true and perfect, however we become untrue and imperfect being incarnated onto a Rebellious world. Your child can't be anything other than how you are – it is 'your' child. All the factors such as DNA and inheritance contribute to how your child is, and on all levels, not just the physical, it all being long lines of generational denial being passed onto your child. And this then works with the whole environment the child is subjected to, which includes all of nature, all what happens in one's life, and all that's happening on unseen levels from spirit, all what's going on emotionally, mentally and psychically – the relationship between them both, it all going into and working to reflect the desired outcome the child is to be in every moment of its life, all of which is ultimately underpinned and fully orchestrated by the soul.

Your soul is expressing you in Creation. It has encoded within it, all that you are to ever be. God has put it already all within your soul, and your soul is 'unfolding' through light, expressing that pattern which governs every aspect of your being. So why that genetic trait is activated by those environmental conditions is all overseen and orchestrated by the soul. Nothing is random, there is no bad luck that your child suffered this problem, and it is more than because you smoked and drank during pregnancy you somehow damaged your child. All of you is damaging your child all the time, even if you feel a great love for it and it for you.

Until you've fully Healed yourself, it is all damaging, fantasy, untrue and unloving. Every second your child is with you, you are negatively affecting it (unless you are doing or have done your Healing). And even when it's not with you, you are still connected by unseen psychic cords on all levels of the mind, emotions and spiritually, so are still affecting each other. And those effects compound and become very intricate, complex and intensely psychologically involved.

And if your child is retarded, a genius, or just 'normal' and 'ordinary', that's exactly what God wants, it's how God made its soul to express itself, so it's perfect. You are the child of God that you are, even in all your wrongness. And even though you might hate how you are, you don't have to stay in that state, being able to heal yourself as you do your Healing. And when your Healing is finished, you'll truly love the whole unloving state that you were, seeing that it was all absolutely perfect how evil, uncaring and unloving you were, it all being what you needed to bring you to this point of perfection you are now living in your Celestial level of truth.

If you parent your child without doing your Healing (irrespective of being a good or bad parent and whatever you do and learn to try and help your child), then you are simply passing on the next level of wrongness in your long family line of being untrue. If you parent your child whilst you are doing your Healing, then every part you heal within yourself you'll no longer be passing onto your child, with your child potentially adjusting to the 'new you' which can happen up until the child reaches its first Saturn Return (astrologically speaking) around 28-30 years old. Once that age is reached, technically it's the end of childhood, so even if the parent/s keep Healing themselves, those positive effects won't be passed on to the child. And once a child is sexually mature, the child itself has to be open to and receptive of its parent/s to be able to keep changing, reflecting the parent/s changing as it does its Healing. Once sexually mature, the child is free to reject any such positive changes brought about by its parent/s Healing, so it might reject its changing parent who is doing his or her Healing. The Healing parent can't force any positive changes on the child once the child is sexually mature, whereas before sexual maturity the child is still becoming its parent, so any positive (or negative changes) the parent makes will be taken on in some way and on some level by the child.

Learning to be a better parent whilst still parenting without doing your Healing only means you're going to add yet more layers to your child screwing it up even more. We are constantly adding more mental layers of self-denial to the way we live as adults, and so too our children. The Internet being the latest outside influence that can help parents to add yet more mind layers to themselves and their children.

This book I am reading suggests that all parents woes and all the child's problems in the world now stem from the advent of the Internet, even as if pre-Internet, there weren't any problems with how parents parent and their resulting problematic children. And yet the Internet age is just another age along the two hundred thousand years of System Rebellion and Planetary Default, of parents unlovingly parenting their children who grow up to parent their children unlovingly. And if it we were parenting our children perfectly, if we were all Healed and living true to our feelings, there would be no Internet like we have it, and possibly no internet or anything of what we currently have. There would be other things in life reflecting our true state, things that express our love, instead of things that are expressions of our unlovingness. The Internet, like everything we create, is an expression of how screwed up we are inside, which means, how our parents screwed us up. We can only create something like the Internet – and the whole world we live in, because of our unloving parent / child relationships. So if you think the Internet and the world we've created are good and loving, then you might want to consider looking into the truth of your relationship with your parents and doing your Healing.

Any love you feel is love within the unloving state that you are and that you and everyone is expressing in the world. Nature is of perfect Natural love; we and all we create whilst we're in our imperfection, is unloving. All our relationships are unloving. Within our unloving states we can, relatively speaking, feel love and be more loving, just as we can be more evil, wrong and unloving, yet still it's all within an anti

**POTENTIAL to BENEFIT your CHILD through our own FEELING HEALING:**

**This steps down each seven years as the child matures**



**From conception to  
age 6 or 7**

**From 8 to age 14**

**From 15 to age 21**

**From 22 to age 28**

**As we heal, we directly heal our children similarly.**

**The Indwelling Spirit arrival for the child around age 6 or 7 starts their independence.**

truth system, and without truth there can't be true love, for love to flow there needs to be truth: no truth, no love. Love exists outside of truth, but without truth we can't truly relate to it, so it may as well not exist. Our souls are truly of love, and we are to become truly expressing our truth as love, and loving expressing our truth with all the good feelings love gives us, when we've completed our Healing, when we've ended our rebellion against truth and love.

We are living in an 'experiment' of how unloving you can be and what the effects of feeling unloved have on ourselves, each other and the world. Everything we are doing is wrong, so everything we are doing is making it harder for ourselves. There are no effective solutions to all our problems until we end our unloving anti-truth state by doing our Healing. We can keep using our minds to make it appear like we're being more loving and caring, just as we can use our minds to make it even harder for ourselves, but our mind is not The Way, whereas our feelings are.

A parent or parents doing their Healing will naturally effect their child as they progress, and in a positive way. However it's not for the parent to demand, make or force the child to do its Healing. Once the child is sexually mature, then it is free to make its own choice about doing it. And some older children might reject their parents who are doing their Healing, putting off doing their Healing until they are older still, which could even be during their spirit life. When someone begins their Healing in earnest, is when God through their soul says it's time.

If you are wanting to Heal yourself and become true, then part of that Healing will be about your relationship with your children – uncovering how unlovingly you've treated them whilst possibly believing you were loving and doing the right thing for them. And if you are yet to have children and do want them, then there

will be lots of opportunities for you to find out more truth of your unloving state as you look to expressing and longing for the truth of all you feel – which is doing your Healing.

It's not that because you understand you are imperfect you should therefore not be having children until you are perfect having completed your Healing, but going with your feelings of wanting a child and expressing every feeling that comes up along the way as you long for the truth of those feelings. If you have any fear, anxiety, worries, guilt, sadness, anger, misery and any other bad feeling, then these are what you work on. So you can have a child as you do your Healing, with the child helping to bring up the bad feelings in you that you are to express out of yourself and see the truth of. Or, you do not have a child and do your Healing. If you don't have children on Earth then you can adopt children in spirit, either doing your Healing or not. Currently spirits doing their Healing can't also adopt children, however once the New Revelation is 'activated' – revealed, then spirits doing their Healing will also be able to do it whilst having spirit children.

A fully Healed parent will pass on such truth to its child thereby no longer subjecting its child to any untruth. And two Healed parents will give rise to a completely true child, it being totally free of the Rebellion and Default, this being the perfect humanity that humanity is to become. Slowly humanity is to Heal itself of the Rebellion and Default.

Elizabeth Green in her book, *Parenting is Forever*, says that young people and children are looking more to social media and their machines to conduct their relationships through, and oh my god how are parents now to deal with, compete with, simply cope with, that??!! We fail to see that the machines and the Internet is allowing us to be truer to our unloving states, we can be more impersonal by pretending we are personal through a machine and the unreal, which is the truth of the relationship we are living with each other, so the truth of the relationship between parent and child. A parent who complains that their child wants the Internet and all it offers above them, should perhaps question why does the child want to reject its parents, and in finding the answer to that question, the parent will uncover the truth of its unloving relationship with its child. We can escape into the Internet away from the relationships we hate, those with our parents. We all hate each other, not love each other, which is possibly the most difficult truth to accept. We make up fantasy relationships we project onto each other that gives us the mental ability and resulting contrived feelings to make us feel and believe we love each other. But if we take the fantasy away there is only a dark hole of nothing, a hole full of pain, the full horror, trauma, terror of agonisingly feeling you are not loved by the people who should love you.

And so because none of us can bear face the terrible truth of our unloving state, we continue to do our best to live seemingly loving with each other, doing the best we can, using our mind to alter our fantasy-unreal existences, doing all we can do to avoid having to face, accept and fully embrace the truth our bad feelings will show us when we come to do our Healing and want to give up the facade.

We currently parent negatively influencing our children on seven whole worlds worth of truth. Which means your child, as do you, has seven whole worlds of truth it's denying in life, all of which cause untold numbers of problems. And consequently, should you wish to do your Healing, so it will take you the Healing of all seven worlds, as represented by the seven Mansion Worlds, to complete it. The Rebellion and Default has evolved to include all seven Mansion Worlds in rebellion by default. We have taken the Rebellion on by Default through all these levels and have to heal them all through our Healing. And once Healed, we are free of our parental influences, free of our parents, free of our wrongness, free of the Rebellion and Default, true and perfect to the Celestial level of truth.

### **ALLOW CHILDREN to EXPRESS THEMSELVES:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus – Jesus 6 April 2003

If you could see children that are left to be free, they will ask when they are ready, and it makes the parent feel good being able to give. This makes the parent feel needed and not just taken for granted, as its child is coming to it, and it makes the child feel good because it is responding to its inner inspiration and feelings; it is making the approach in the relationship with its parents and gets what it asks for. But you ask: What happens when the child asks for things it can't or shouldn't have, what then; should the parent just give its child everything it asks for? And the answer is no, whilst you're of and in the negative because the child will not be asking truly from and with a positive mind.

### **OUR CHOICE TO LIVE the WILL of OUR HEAVENLY PARENTS:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus – Jesus 6 April 2003

The Father and Mother offer you this choice, however you have wanted to live as you are, and They won't take this choice to do so away from you; that would be violating your free will, and your Heavenly Parents don't take such liberties as your earthly ones do. They want you to uncover and see for yourself all that you are doing that is wrong. Why you are doing it, what happened to you to make you choose to do it, and how you've been manifesting it in your life. And once you are cognisant of it all, then you are free to choose as to whether or not you continue living it. And if you choose not to, then They will remove all trace of such wrongness, evil and self-denial from you.

Living God's Will is not just a matter of doing some sort of work for Them. This is incidental. Living Their Will is living in your perfected soul state of being, which will only begin when you are a Celestial *angel* of truth. Up until then you are still working to resolve all that is wrong within you. All that is sinful, evil, wrong, bad and negative. When you are truly free, you will be doing the work God is asking of you, all by simply living true to all your feelings and being your full and true expression in Creation. All that you will do in your life will then just be things you love to do, you won't feel like it's work, and yet it will be exactly all the Mother and Father want you to do, the very same things you feel you want to do.

Your deep longing to do and live and be true to God's Will, is from your soul as it yearns to be free. And when you are fully self-expressive, living true to all your feelings, then this deep yearning will be satisfied. You will feel you know you are living in your true place in Creation, in perfect harmony with everyone else. You won't feel out of sorts, disillusioned, meaningless and without purpose. You won't feel disconnected from yourself. You won't feel like you're on the outside looking in on a life that somehow is beyond your reach. You will feel whole, centred entirely in and at-one with yourself, just as you feel at-one with God. You will feel in each experience you are fulfilling your soul's light-pattern- of-destiny, and this will make you feel good.





**TO SAY NO!**

Messages from Mary and Jesus Jesus 6 April 2003

To say no and reject someone is not something that's nice to do. You don't want to hurt another's feelings; however there might come a time when this is what you'll have to do so you can come back to, and focus on, yourself – being able to attend to your own feelings with the intention of healing yourself and growing in truth. You are the most important person in your life. Your parents took this knowing and feeling away from you by making you believe they were the most important people in your life.

To help another and be praised for that help, might be nothing more than helping your parent; putting yourself aside, helping them do what they want you to do – denying yourself, and then getting praised by them for being so nice, kind and caring. At some point you will have to give up your parents control and domination over you. You will have to stop caring for them and turn to care for yourself. Caring for another can be detrimental to you, and not the noble cause you thought it to be, if you are using it to deny your bad feelings; dishonouring and disrespecting yourself.

**EVERYTHING is WITHIN OUR SOUL:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus Mary 6 April 2003

Everything is already within your soul. You have the capabilities to free yourself, to do whatever is required. All that you have experienced right from the very beginning is still within you. All the pain you experienced as a child is within you, and all the reasons why it was so painful is all stored in your soul. As you progress in your healing your soul will liberate it all steadily into your spirit body and then in turn into your feeling, thought and physical systems. Step-by-step you will be led along as you express all you feel. And step-by-step you will see more of the truth of yourself. Your soul will unfold all it knows within you. The Mother and Father will help you to see all They want you to see, will love you, and tell you what you need to know when you ask Them for Their help. Reach out to Paradise, to your Heavenly Parents. Reach inwards to Them for their Indwelling Spirit. Find Them in your soul.

**The CHILD is to FREELY EXPRESS ITSELF:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus 13 May 2003

Mary Magdalene:

**The greatest gift you can give your child, is allowing it to be freely able to express itself, helping it to feel good about being able to say and express and communicate all it feels. THERE IS NOTHING BETTER FOR A CHILD TO FEEL THAN KNOWING ITS PARENTS COMPLETELY WANT IT TO BE EXACTLY HOW IT FEELS IT WANTS TO BE. To be completely unconditionally accepted for all that it is. Then it feels loved.**



## **LIVING TRUE IS HEALING ONE'S SELF OF CHILDHOOD INJURIES:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus – Mary 10 April 2003

As we are all of the Mother and Father, if we do anything that goes against Truth or Spirit or Mind or Will, or Their Laws of Love, then we are going against all of our self – our own soul, and the whole of Creation. And if we want to live true – true to the Truth, true to our soul, and true to God, then we have to rectify this at some time. In going against Truth we bring about pain – penalty – in ourselves, as this is to show us that we are doing the wrong thing – going the wrong way. And when we come back into harmony with the Laws the pain goes – the penalty has been paid.

Currently in the negative mind state humanity does not want to live true to God's Laws, so man's laws are different to God's. So all that you do is against the Mother and Father's Laws of Creation and Existence. And this is what then causes all the pain in your soul, as you live each day refusing to honour the Truth of God. And no matter what you believe about how good you may be, if you are not living true to your soul and God's Laws then you are hurting yourself.

The Mother and Father say individually: Love Me as I love you; and together: Love us, as We love you. You come into the world asking your parents to love you as you love them. But they in their negative state do not honour this truth, so every little bit of them that does not love you, you feel hurt by. As they dishonour you so you dishonour yourself, for in your love for them, you are accepting that they are right and true, as you do not know anything else. You then take it on, all how they treat you, and do what they have told and made you do to yourself and others; you become as they are – negative. And so you live dishonouring yourself and the Mother and Father's Soul Laws. You cause great pain within yourself on all levels, not just in the physical. All pain you ever experience is saying to you: you are wrong in how you are being, and so you need to look to find the truth of why this is so.

When you want to know the truth of your pain, you will want to see the truth of where you are dishonouring yourself and the Mother and Father; then when you do see what you have done, you will feel bad about this, and then seek forgiveness, being healed and forgiven when you see the truth, and your pain all goes. You can go to Them and ask Them to forgive you, but as They are love and already do, you are really allowing yourself to forgive yourself, for it is you that does not love yourself, as seen by the act of dishonouring yourself. Then as you turn around and willingly want to live true, the Mother and Father remove the pain you have been suffering and fix that which within you has become dysfunctional as a result of your transgression. Then you are healed, so far as this part of truth has been honoured, and that part of dysfunctional you is living true to the Laws of Love, living true to your soul and to Them.

As you do your healing you are actually forgiving yourself. By wanting to see the truth and asking the Father and Mother to help bring up the unexpressed pain and feelings that are within you, that will show you where you are going wrong. You will be able to see the problem and then want to fix it and seek forgiveness of yourself (and from Them if you feel the need); and you will be loving yourself and Them instead of rejecting yourself and Them.

Gradually through your healing, you will work your way back through all the levels of truth within you that you have dishonoured since conception; with all the pain surfacing, and all the causes being seen that made you rebel against yourself. And with each step you will be forgiving and increasingly loving yourself. Your healing is you loving yourself back into perfection. And the longing to the Mother and Father for Their Love is the way to fuel this by becoming a divine soul.

When you love yourself truly, then you will love your neighbour and every aspect of Creation, as you love

yourself. This will be your state of being – just like the Mother and Father, and you'll naturally be honouring all Their Laws of Truth. And you will live free in Creation without any pain, worries or problems; eternally happy, as you long to be.

By praying to the Father to forgive you, you are not taking responsibility for your own actions; you are not seeking the truth of your evil causes. Forgiveness comes when you admit and accept your wrongness; when you uncover the truth of why you are it, or doing it, all through the expression of all that has made you feel bad. Through full self-feeling-acceptance you can free yourself from your negative condition. The Truth will set you free! The truth you uncover as you accept and express your bad feelings.

And as you do this God will change into the loving Mother and Father. You will come out of the old beliefs and ways of seeing things, entering into a new way of living and seeing how everything truly is.

When you were a young child you were the closet to your soul and to God. Up until you fully took on all the negative mind circuits you were still more pure and true to Their image. And you loved more as They love. A child loves freely and unconditionally. It loves without judgement or criticism. Look to the child to show you God, this will help you see more truth than looking out into the adult world as it now exists. And then look how the parent changes its child, from being pure and true, into another untrue adult. Look how you make your child turn against itself and live untrue to God. Look how the parent makes it live true to the wants, likes and dislikes of itself. Your child will help you see how wrong you are. It will show you if you allow it to; it will show you through your feelings.

**Your soul-healing is concerned totally with you finding the truth of all you are; all you feel, and all through your feelings.**

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Mary 14 April 2003

**The feeling controlling mind is nothing more than your parents' control over you encapsulated in your mind.**

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Mary 15 April 2003

**During your childhood you were made to change from being naturally good to being bad, and it hurt. Now you are being asked to change back to good from bad, and it hurts just the same.**

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Jesus 14 April 2003

**You are completely self-contained.** You will blame your parents for what they did to you through your healing, but when you are healed, you will be able to see how you took it all on wilfully from them; and so wilfully you have to choose to divest yourself of it and set yourself free. And this can only happen with love – your own natural love, through acceptance of all your badness and bad feelings, together with the help of the Mother and Father's Divine Love. And so it is entirely true that love is the cure-all, and that love will heal you, your love, and the Mother and Father's

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Jesus 14 April 2003

**During your childhood you were made to change from being naturally good to being bad, and it hurt. Now you are being asked to change back to good from bad, and it hurts just the same.**

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Jesus 14 April 2003

**PARENTING:**

We each induct our children, the child we bring into this world and love, into the Rebellion and Default, the very thing we each want to avoid and escape from! Yet we do this to every child and continue blindly to do so!



19 July 2022

IB: We each have mostly parented our children for them to feel happy and successful in the mind way of life, and inducted them successfully and happily into the Rebellion and Default. That has made them feel they have the power and control to make life be as they want it to be, so to take hold of the Rebellion and make it as they want it to be. And so it might take them years of living happily in the mind spirit Mansion Worlds before they wake up to the truth of how we each actually did them such a disservice.

We can't judge upon our own actions.

19 July 2022

IB: I wish I could have lived this way, true to my feelings, during my life on Earth, I would of course had a very different life, but had I made sure my partner looked at life in the same way, with our feelings being the most important, and if they said things are to end, then we both follow them and end it, rather than not wanting to hurt each other and stopping expressing all the bad stuff and then it all becoming too complicated and fucked up until the inevitable happens and you have to extract yourself out of a very messy relationship. All of which would never have got to be such a mess had you just honoured all your feelings. Living with your Feelings First James is so much better, all so long as you keep wanting them to show you the truth, because you know where you stand all the time. And yes, suddenly bad feelings might come up like what happened for you today James with you suddenly turning on me and rejecting me, and I felt bad, but no sooner did I feel bad and you had expressed your feelings and moved on seeing that you weren't wanting to reject me but your mother, and then I felt good. But those sorts of bad feelings in a relationship if they remain unexpressed can fester away poisoning it until it all becomes too much and all the pent up hatred comes pouring out smashing it all apart. So more up and down in my feelings, but that was so good, it giving me more bad feelings I can work with, with Michelle. I will be able to speak more about my fearing being rejected, by you for example, yet also knowing it is really being rejected by my mother and father. Honour your feelings and being true to them, expressing them to uncover their truth, is so much better than dishonouring them and dumping all your shit on the other person. To accept you're feeling hurt and rejected, all making you feel powerless, is so much better than not trying to feel rejected and hurt and so hitting back and being angry and trying to assert your power and control over the other person. I hated such arguments, I was good at them with Jeremy, he never won, I always got my way, but I was doing that by denying my true feelings that I was feeling underneath.



20 July 2022

IB: One has to divest oneself of all one's erroneous religious beliefs if one sincerely wants to ascend in Truth to Paradise and be with your Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father.

20 July 2022

IB: We're all going to do our Healing differently because of our childhood, all of which you told me at the beginning, yet I understand that you still have to see it for yourself.

20 July 2022

**Psychology;** Idra (Celestial spirit) says that by introducing the 'platform' of the Spiritual Healing to humanity, those people with a focus on psychology to uncover the truth of themselves will find it very helpful to see what it's really for, as they align themselves with the spiritual side, all about the Rebellion and so on. Psychology is directionless on Earth and in the mind worlds, it's just this thing about ourselves, helping us understand ourselves in a limited way, but it's not looked at within a spiritual context or with a spiritual purpose to help one grow in truth. So to give it one, then allows psychology to

have a ‘home’, and so an aim and direction.

21 July 2022

IB: That is, everything in our life we may come to want it to help each of us to feel the feelings, good and bad, and as well to need for the truth to keep coming up about that which we are feeling. We will want to uncover, to bring to light, the truth of our self in our rebelliousness. We will want to know the truth of our pain, and really do, not want to avoid it, want to go into the pain of our discomforts, illness and diseases and then deeper into the pain of our emotions and feelings, and deeper into the pain of our spirit, and deeper still into the pain of our soul.

We only have to feel the pain we need to bring the truth up, that once the truth comes, there’s no need for more pain... so the truth is all that’s important, the truth heals us, and not so much the pain. So if we embrace the pain, expressing all the feelings of it, it’s all only to uncover the truth of why we have it, nothing else, not just to be in the pain for the pain’s sake forevermore. So as long as the truth comes, the pain will eventually end, we won’t be in pain forevermore, because we are longing for the Truth. So once the truth of our pain comes, the light of that truth ends the pain. We only have to be in pain until the truth comes, because we are only in pain because we are denying ourself our truth.

**To  
Understand,  
  
One must  
Stand-Under.**

To understand is to stand  
under which is to look  
up to which is a good  
way to understand

The changes as to how we may consider living that is now being revealed is to prepare us on Earth that through the embracing of our feelings and bringing to light the truth of ourselves that then we are progressed in our consciousness sufficiently for the Creator Daughter and Son, the co-regents of Nebadon, Mary and Jesus, the spiritual mother and father of this whole Universe, so that then we can move onto embracing their truths.

We are to follow the Avonal pair in doing our Healing, so once done, we can then move from their leadership and guidance onto Mary and Jesus, so they can then lead and guide us toward Paradise.

We each will ‘do our time’ with the Avonal guidance and leadership and then move onto Mary and Jesus so that we can move through the rest of Nebadon and then onto Paradise.

The more we grow in truth, the more our truth-perceptions (soul-perceptions) will awaken so we can perceive the truth in others, which is feel the light of their truth and feel our self being affected and influenced by it. We each are truth seekers and now that the Rebellion and Default is to end and is ending, truth is being and is to be revealed in a way never previously possible under the constraints of the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default which was formally ended on 31 January 2018.

**This time, in the history of humanity, is the most exciting time ever experienced.**



**GREAT U-Turn**

Important recommended reading is:

by James Moncrief

**The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God**

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html> ALSO at  
<https://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html?file=files/opensauce/Downloads/MEDICAL%20-%20SPIRITUAL%20REFERENCES/Rejected%20Ones%20via%20James%20Moncrief.pdf>

**Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain and injuries through Feeling Healing.**

**Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing. Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief. Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book (TUB).**

## 18. Feelings First and Education

**More than 38,000 years ago, the Adamites were confronted with this situation:**

(839.4) 75:1.3 Adam and Eve found themselves on a sphere (Earth) wholly unprepared for the proclamation of the brotherhood of man, a world groping about in abject spiritual darkness and cursed with confusion worse confounded by the miscarriage of the mission of the preceding administration (that of the Planetary Prince and his deputy, the Caligastia and Daligastia soul partner pairs, being Lanonandek spirits who had capitulated to Lucifers rebellion). Mind and morals were at a low level, and instead of beginning the task of effecting religious unity, they must begin all anew the work of converting the inhabitants to the most simple forms of religious belief. Instead of finding one language ready for adoption, they were confronted by the world-wide confusion of hundreds upon hundreds of local dialects. No Adam of the planetary service was ever set down on a more difficult world; the obstacles seemed insuperable and the problems beyond creature solution.

**More than 38,000 years ago, Earth's humanity was then restrained by thousands of varying religions and thousands of separating language dialects.**

**Today there are some 3,400 significant religions and when you add on the minor denominations there are some 50,000 religion options. When it comes to just the Christian Bible, one of the reasons we see different versions of the Bible is because of the number of manuscripts available. There are over 5,800 Greek New Testament manuscripts known to date, along with over 10,000 Hebrew Old Testament manuscripts and over 19,000 copies in Syriac, Coptic, Latin, and Aramaic languages.**

With "only" 195 countries in the world, the total number of different languages spoken is impressive. According to the Ethnologue guide, there are 7,139 officially known languages in the world, but this number is declining. We still discover new languages in specific unexplored parts of the world.

**The Padgett Messages – The Book of Truths as written down by James Padgett:**

**7 September 1915**

"There are enough truths in the bible, though mixed with many errors, to lead men to the light and to salvation. Love is the great principle, and the fact that god is waiting to bestow that love on mankind if they will only seek for it, as it is the principle which is sufficient to lead men to the celestial homes and happiness.

"I am not an advocate of all the isms which men draw or formulate from the Bible; but, on the contrary, I deplore and condemn the misconstructions of the Truths which it contains, and which men may understand if they will search for them in humbleness and in the spirit of a little child.

"But whatever errors may be written in the bible will be shown by the messages which Jesus shall write to you. And after they are transmitted and made known to mankind, there will be no occasion for men to accept or believe these errors.

"So, I tell you that, while the Bible, even as now written, is a grand old book, yet, it is not the true mouthpiece of God in very many particulars, and is a stumbling block to man's acquiring a correct knowledge of the Truth."

"So, I will say good night and God bless you and your work."

Your brother in Christ,  
JOHN OF REVELATION.

## I Love Reading



29 August 2023

The Hillcrest students (Queensland) who have used ILR (I Love Reading) tested above National standards in all domains with our average Year 7 student achieving higher than the average Year 9 student in Australia. The year 3's and year 5's were equally impressive showing that ILR has established these students as the leading students in Australia for their age.

**Now to deliver a** world language is a language that is geographically widespread and makes it possible for members of different language communities to communicate. The term may also be used to refer to constructed international auxiliary languages such as Esperanto. Is it to be Esperanto?

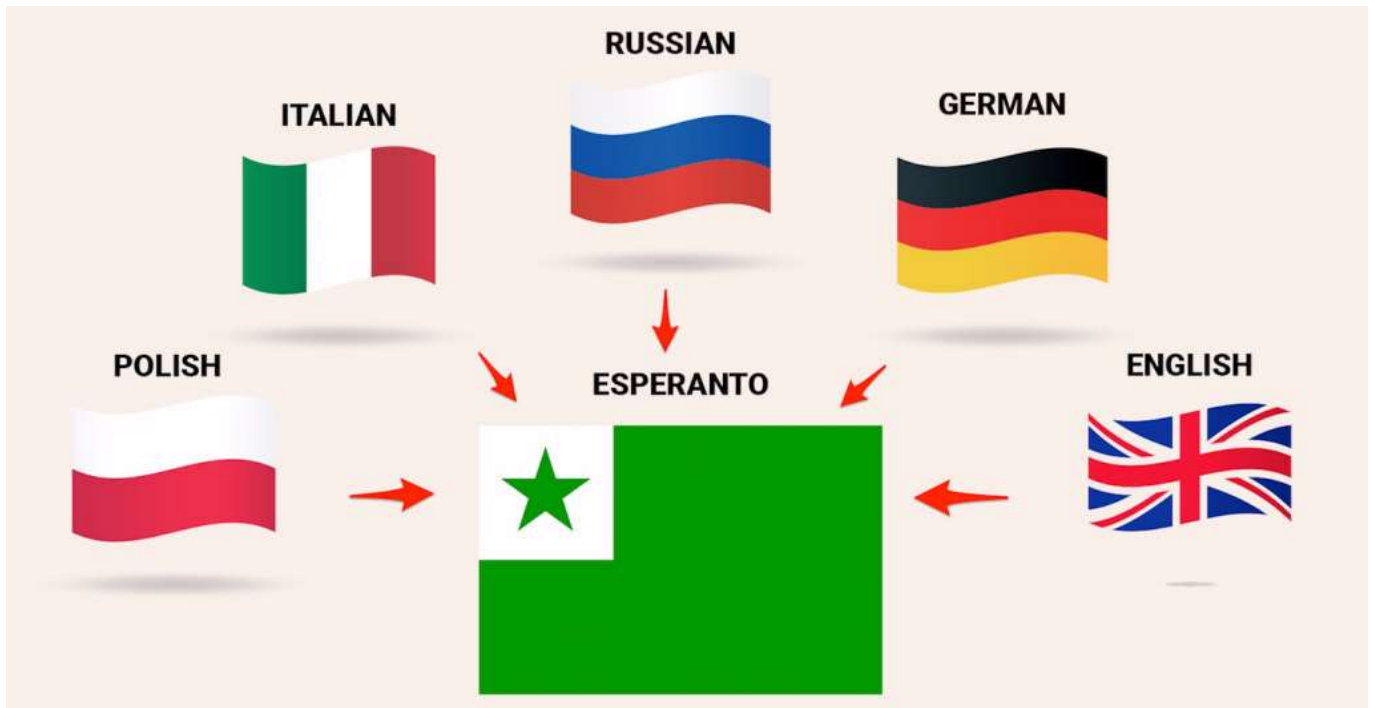
Universal language may refer to a hypothetical or historical language spoken and understood by all or most of the world's people. In some contexts, it refers to a means of communication said to be understood by all humans.

The search for a **perfect language** at the origin of all the others is then pursued: **the Adamic language**, derived from Adam and Eve.

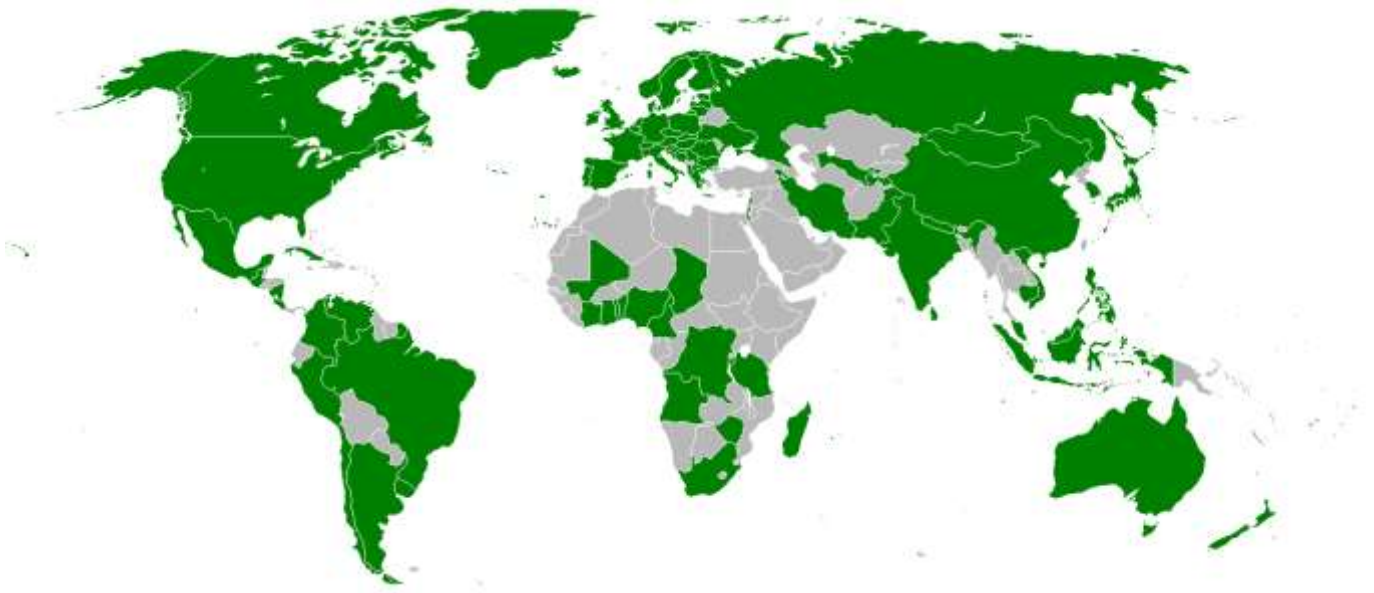
In the meantime, we look to English and Esperanto to bridge language barriers and divides.



# ESPERANTO & English!



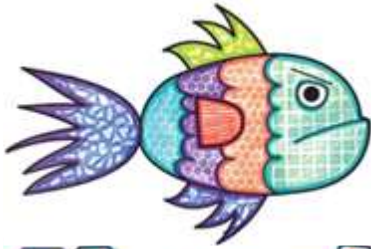
Most speakers of Esperanto are based in the United Kingdom, Belgium, Brazil, Poland, Italy, Germany, France and the USA. However, there are also many Esperanto speakers in China and Japan. Dr. Zamenhof created this language to fight nationalism and to promote internationalism and mutual understanding. Esperanto was created in the late 1800s by Ludwik Lejzer Zamenhof, a Polish medical doctor. **Esperanto is the world's most widely spoken constructed international auxiliary language having some degree of adoption in these countries:**



**LONG to KNOW ABOUT what you are FEELING!**  
**Long to understand the truth behind**  
**what your feelings are pressing upon you.**



**Ask to know the truth about that which you feel.**  
**It is knowing the truth of that**  
**which you feel that sets you free!**



**Always be true to your feelings**  
**because they are your truth**  
**and truth is love and our way home!**



**Express your feelings to those who matter to you.**  
**Suppressed feelings bring about pain and illness.**  
**Talk it out to a friend!**

From our head to our toes,  
what our feelings say goes!



Feelings, good and bad, are to be expressed.



Talk it Out!



Heartfelt feelings are our truth.

Then we are to continue by longing for  
the truth that our feelings are to reveal to us!

Consider asking yourself:

# Who hurt me when I was a child?



**Mind Centric Way**

*Feelings First Freedom*

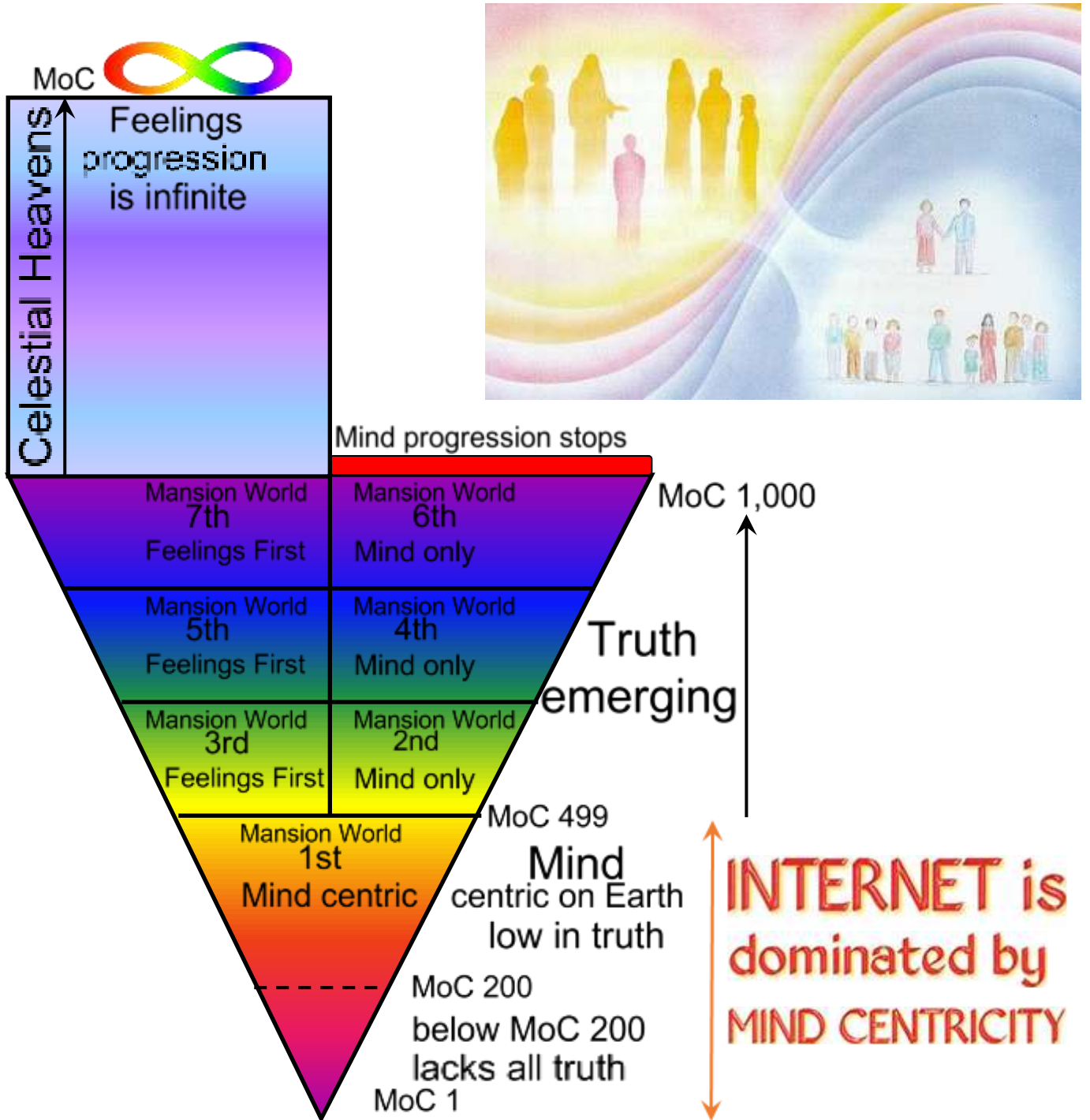


**I am my SOUL!**

**I am not my body!**

**I am not my mind!**

19. Truth is Love – without Truth we have no Love!



**SPIRITUAL HEALING:**

**Our Healing is about first finding the truth of our unloving and untrue state, coming to understand the full extent of that, how it relates to us and how we relate to it, and all how it makes us feel so demented living life in a stupor.**

**Healing is about seven Mansion Worlds worth of uncovering the truth of our rebellious state. It's all about becoming progressively more aware of how screwed up we are. So right the way through our Healing, we stay being screwed up all so we can see the truth of how demented we are in all the ways that we are untrue, all the way to the End of our Healing.**

**What we do heal through our Healing, is all that is stopping us see the truth of ourselves – our untrue and false state.**

**Mansion World 7: is then about still working with the deepest and residual bad feelings, whilst looking to sort out how you wrongly relate to yourself and others, nature and God because of being unloving; understanding how your relationships are unloving, how you don't connect properly, how unloving you really are and why and fully accepting the truth of it, coming completely to grips with your parents not loving you as you needed to be loved – sorting it all out, including your self and feeling expression difficulties. Then comes transition.**

**Mansion World 5: is then about going right into the depths of them, feeling how unloved you feel and seeing how unloving you are and how that makes you feel, bringing out the majority of your pain, your misery, fear, anger, guilt, hatred, boredom, terror, rejection, nothingness, feeling powerless, alone and abandoned, and so on. Each progression is full on, all the way.**

**Mansion World 3: is for waking up to the truth that you're not loving and starting to get in touch with your pain, starting to accept your bad feelings, starting to work with them instead of rejecting them.**



**IT IS NOT THIS WAY**



**IT IS THIS WAY**

# NEW FEELINGS WAY A WAY OF LIVING.

The New Feelings Way is working with your feelings to uncover the hidden truth of yourself. It's to find the Truth of Yourself Through Your Feelings. So the two have to be worked in conjunction with each other: Expressing ALL, and most importantly, ALL YOUR BAD FEELINGS, which we are more than likely denying, all so we bring the truth of why we are feeling them to light. This is getting to know oneself – the truth of how we are. It's living true to our feelings. Accepting, expressing and longing (wanting) to find the truth of them within oneself. It is a way of living that embraces and looks to express all our feelings and emotions so we can see what they are all about, what they are showing about ourselves; unlike how we live denying the truth of our feelings and basically not having a clue about ourselves and why we're feeling what we are.

The difference as to living as we currently do – the Old Way – which is mostly feeling-denial and believing we are expressing our feelings, is still not longing for and wanting to uncover the truth of those feelings. We live denying ourselves the truth of ourselves, because we don't want our feelings to lead into the truth and horror of how unloved we felt during our childhood, and how we still feel unloved.

The New Feelings Way, is doing the opposite of this. Stopping what we are doing, focusing on our bad feelings in particular, the ones we are most likely to deny; fully acknowledging them, bringing them up and out of us by expressing all they make us feel and all we feel having them, all as we long and want with all our heart to know the truth of why we are feeling them. Understanding that that truth is going to be very confronting, because it's going to show us the truth of all our relationships, with oneself, our parents, friends, children, loved ones, partner and God. And if there is any unlovingness in any of them, the truth is going to bring that all to light.

If we want to carry on in the Old Way, sure, being more feeling expressive will generally help our relationships, however that's not what the New Feelings Way is all about. The Old Way, which is the current way for most people, is denying the truth of ourselves by denying our feelings. The New Way, is working with and wanting our feelings to show us the truth of oneself.

Having someone to talk to who is willing to listen to us expressing all our feeling without trying to stop us, is just one part of how to express our feelings in order to help us uncover the truth of them. It does matter what we talk about, otherwise we continue in a truth denying state, the Old Way. In the New Feelings Way, it very much matters what we talk about, which is all our feelings and all how they are making us feel, all so we can find the truth of them. The New Feelings Way is ALL AND ONLY ABOUT UNCOVERING THE TRUTH IN OURSELF. And doing that through our feelings. It's all about the Truth; that is what we're setting out to do, so not to water that down. The Old way is all about not finding the truth and doing all we can to deny it. So do you see, it's not just about talking in general, it's all highly specific, and a specific and fully focused way of being, way of living, not just more of the old general stuff.

The feelings and self-expression side of The New Way is talking more generally about feelings, about how important they are, and how acknowledging and expressing them is helpful in life, adding to more fulfilling and meaningful relationships. But that's just part of our naturally expressing ourselves, with The New Way being specifically about showing up the Old Rebellious Truth-Denying Way. We're about wanting to offer people a way out of their yuk, a way out of their rebellion, a way out of their pain, a way out of their mind controlling beliefs and behaviour. And so how to do that is by using our feelings – which leads us into doing our Spiritual Healing.

yuk

## How do you BECOME as SPIRITUAL as you can be?

James Moncrief 7 November 2020

It's to do with expressing yourself as truly as you can in your relationships. The truth of yourself, the truth of life, the truth of God is to be found in the truth of your relationships. When you interact in your relationship, when you express all you feel and think, and when the other person expresses all they feel and think, all whilst you are longing for the truth of all such interaction, then the truth will come, and then you are evolving your soul in Truth. And you can't be more spiritual than continually advancing your soul in Truth. That is Being Spiritual.

Only our difficulty is, most of us are heavily denying our feeling expression in our relationships, so we are severely limiting the depth and intimacy of the interaction we can have, so we are severely restricting the amount of truth we can gain from such experiences. So our Spiritual Healing involves allowing ourselves in our relationships, with ourselves and each other, to express all the bad, yukky, dark, nasty, pain parts that we're doing all we can to avoid. To maximise the relationship you can have with yourself and another person is to allow yourself to express ALL your bad (and good) feelings, all as you long to uncover the truth of all they will help you see about yourself.

To be spiritual is to be fully feeling expressive. Or to want to be. And the more feeling expressive you are in all your relationships, the more you'll get out of them, provided you want to see what Truth they contain. And the more you become that Truth, the higher in spiritual understanding you become, and so the more spiritual you are.

Being or becoming spiritual is not about attending your religion religiously saying your prayers to God, or sitting in meditation endlessly seeking Enlightenment or Knowledge; and it's not about climbing the highest mountain seeking the answers to life, it's about getting real in your relationships by dealing with all the bad feelings, moving with them, seeking resolution through understanding by going deeper into them, bringing all the hard stuff out, seeing it for what it really is, what's really going on within you and between you, and how does it all relate back to your early life and the relationships that you started your life in. It's about wanting to know the **WHOLE TRUTH OF YOUR PAIN**, so allowing yourself to feel all your pain as you express all the bad feelings of it in your relationships. And of course doing this in your most intimate relationships in which you can open and expose all the worst of yourself; all the ugliness of your pain; all the terror and torment; all your suffering – to bring out all your dark secrets; all you're so afraid of admitting you feel; all the really bad stuff you believe you are not allowed to speak about, to your partner who willingly wants more than anything for you to bring it all out. All so they (and you) can understand what is really going on inside you. And then you wanting them to bring out all their pain and suffering, so you are both truly 'there for each other', lovingly supporting each other by accepting each other's darkness.

Being truly spiritual is being true to all the feelings you feel. If you are true to all your feelings, and want to know the truth of them, then as the truth comes to you, as it will, then you are growing, evolving, ascending, in truth, and you can't be more spiritual than that.





## 20. We are more alive than ever – when we are dead!

**SPIRIT LIFE early after PASSING  
 FALSENESS of MIND CONTRIVED POLITENESS  
 SPIRIT WORLD CAFES  
 DISEASE FREE!**

**Comments from varying early spirit arrivals:**



Today it was ‘being nice’ on steroids, and it became too much for me, so we had to leave and go to a cafe, which thankfully there are thousands of dotted all over the place.

It’s wonderful being able to sit in the cafe, undisturbed, and order EVERYTHING on the menu, and eat it all knowing you’re never going to get fat! It’s amazing because everything tastes so wonderful, mostly the similar tastes as on Earth, yet far more intense, vibrant, and the food and drink just dissolves away in your mouth, you habitually swallow but nothing actually goes down as I don’t think there is anywhere for it go anymore in our spirit bodies. So the spirit food and spirit drink just become energy.

The coffee is WONDERFUL, so rich, you can taste the ‘earth’ in it. The maker of it can ‘imbibe’ it with their memories and creative touch as to how they’d like it to taste and smell. And they can heat it up or cool it down, it’s amazing way of life over here in spirit land, having been used to the difficulties of the material plane.

And not having to go to the toilet, oh my god, what a relief! It became such a drama, such a trial for me the worse my cancer got, I hated it, I had to keep eating and yet the food caused so many other problems, it having to go through my sick system. Spirit life certainly has its benefits, and it doesn’t take one long to understand that really **we’re much more suited to life as a spirit than we are as a person of flesh.**

We don’t feel any pain from your diseased areas. No pain! That was the first GLORIOUS feeling when waking up in the Arrival Room on the bed, **NO PAIN**, it had all gone, and we just know are not sick anymore. It is such a clear and distinctive feeling, we are not sick anymore! Many believe our physical illness goes upon death, so in the end we maybe longing to die, but to actually live the truth of it, the reality, to feel it really had gone, that we are well, and in fact so perfectly well, not one ache or pain, our spirit body working perfectly well, oh god it is such a relief. You may start to spirit cry, we may lay on the bed feeling so relieved, not being able to deal with actually being still alive having died, that came later, the wonderment of it, but in those first moments when coming back to consciousness and with the Arrival Attendant holding my hand and stroking our forehead looking lovingly at you, she being so motherly, we cry and cry with the relief. We take our time, to let it all go, and the emotional release is even better than feeling the illness had left me.

With females, their vagina and anus are open to some degree, males still have a penis, it’s all as it was, our spirit body on the outside in many ways is as our physical body was, having what you would say as spirit body skin, although it’s far more sensitive, as is all of our spirit body. All the physical elements of the womb and fallopian tubes and all the other bits inside, including all my arteries, veins, organs, heart, lungs and so on, all that physical stuff, is no longer inside. And what is there in their place is our spirit body, which is largely composed of spirit-light, and then all of that is acutely linked to our emotional and mind system. So all the inner physical parts inside the uterus that were sick with cancer, no longer exist in the body, so we can’t be physically sick anymore. I can still be and am emotionally, mentally and spiritually sick, and sick in my soul, yet that will all remain repressed, the reasons why I manifested the physical cancer, all waiting to be released through Healing.

So one’s death has sort of ended one lot of bad repressed feelings manifesting in a person, say as a cancer and all and any other physical problems, so keeping the underlying emotional and spiritual causes of them

repressed. Our mind is much stronger now, you can feel it, it's all mind-focused over here in spirit. We feel we have more power in our mind, power to use it more forcefully to make what we want to happen, even the power to do art, to put our mind to whatever, it being clearer and freer also. Seeing that it is actually a trap, wanting to use our mind to control ourselves more, and especially any negative or bad feelings. Everyone, now should we and can look for it, is trying to be good, always so nice, too nice, strongly using their minds to not allow themselves to feel bad, and trying in many ways too much. In the Healing Worlds everyone is trying to give up that falseness and feel-good mind control, which sounds more appealing by the day.

Without outside guidance, we wouldn't be seeing the mind control for what it is, one may have possibly liked it and thought it was good, being in heaven and everyone wanting to be so friendly and helpful, everyone wanting to be good and do good turns, everyone trying so hard to avoid being unfriendly and any bad stuff. How that is all so false, and is what actually helps keep you locked up in our rebellious state; and the more we look through our eyes with that truth, we can see it. The cafe girl can be so, so, so nice and friendly. Early on, as we are still used to being as we were on Earth, which the café attendants can tell because they may ask you if you are Newly Arrived, and then she may be even nicer. We may find ourselves envying her, wanting to be that nice, it's very enticing, and not wanting to be unfriendly on purpose, we can see that striving to be so nice all the time takes a lot of work, and what happens to all those feelings that surely these spirits have that are bad feelings?

The mind spirits (being called mind spirits because they are controlling every aspect of their spirit lives with their minds, rather than letting their feelings be free to express themselves) see their Earth lives as a bad feeling life compared to their good feeling life as a spirit in the spirit worlds. So we can now even feel a slight sense of pity the waitress may have for us newbies, even her looking down her nose a bit in her super niceness, she possibly feeling superior because of being obviously an inferior New Arrival who's not as yet mastered the control of my feelings using our mind like she has.

The truth that comes up in us from our feelings allows us to perceive, so 'see' deeper into ourselves and each other.

***We are more alive than ever  
- when we are dead!***

Consider downloading from [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com), Library Download in Medical – Death & Dying:

 [Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation.pdf](#)

 [Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie.pdf](#)

For the first time we have a day by day detailed account of life within the spirit worlds. Marjorie, John's sister, has conveyed her experiences of her first forty days of living within the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World. This you may begin to acknowledge is time for celebration when we transition from the physical to the spirit world environment because we are more alive than ever – when we are dead!

A week or so before Marjorie passed over, John had outlined to her what she would experience. This is outlined in the "Transition & Assimilation" Pascas Paper. John had asked Marjorie to confirm if he was correct in what he outlined, once she was in the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World, and in what ways he was wrong. This

she agreed to do – and to her amazement she found that she was able to do so – which she did through James, for forty days, following the death of her physical body – refer to “Transition & Assimilation Marjorie” in the Pascas Papers at [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com).

## It is all about Experiences and Feelings!

Our Earth based life is a free expression of our free will and from our experiences we are to express our feelings, both good and bad, and long for the truth of what our feelings are drawing our attention to.

### **The New Way: Learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.**

Living Feelings First is embracing and engaging in our Feeling Healing. This is a difficult pathway but it is the only pathway to complete our healing of our personal rebellion and default. With Divine Love we then can transition to the Celestial Heavens. This we will all be doing with the assistance of the Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair who are presently on Earth.

When living in the first three Celestial Heaven spheres we come to learn what it is to be Celestial and remain associated with Earth. When we progress to the next three Celestial spheres we begin to integrate with all the humanities throughout our local system – there are 619 humanities throughout Satania. The next set of Celestial spheres is where we integrate with the humanities throughout our Constellation – 100 systems. Then further on we integrate with all the humanities of Nebadon, now that is 3,840,101 humanities. This we will all be doing with the assistance of the Spirits of Truth of the Creator Daughter and Son, the Michaels, being the co-regents of Nebadon, Mary Magdalene and Jesus.

Then it is our Heavenly Mother and Father that draw us onto Havona and Paradise. This is where we can achieve the status of being Finaliters – ‘we are finally there!’ so to speak.

Each sphere that we transition into is more wonderful, spectacular and amazing than the one before. Even the highest levels of the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World are equivalent to the most spectacular places on physical Earth. For each subsequent world and sphere, there is no way we on Earth can describe the ever increasing splendour and wonders.

Now that we are Finaliters we may go and explore the other six super universes. Then we may consider assignment to one of the now forming worlds in the 70,000 super universes that are yet to receive life.

As finaliters with experience upon a rebellious world it is likely that we may take assignments with worlds that are wayward. As the newly forming worlds are further out from Paradise than the seven super universes, so it is anticipated that our unique experiences will be very welcome in many ways that we could never have anticipated from our very humble beginnings. We each will have a day in the sun, so to speak. Everyone will have times where they will shine forth and be exalted for incredible works that are presently beyond our perceptions. All will reach Paradise and go beyond in a most glorious and bountiful way. Yes, some will have time satisfying the Law of Compensation but that surely expands one’s experiences so to equip themselves in their forthcoming Finaliter assignments.

# Life After Death



## **We are more alive than ever – when we are dead!**

The life after death is no different in the essentials than the mortal existence.

However, our capabilities are about three fold of what it is when now as we are living in the physical.

We may come to look upon our physical body as though we living as a potato, or maybe like we are living in and through a heavy rubber suit. Even being the Michelin man may come to mind.

Our physical brain is the interface between our spirit body mind and our physicalness, thus upon death of our physical body we lose nothing! Our personality remains as we know it and life is far more fulfilling in the spirit Mansion Worlds than living on Earth. We all arrive in the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World.

Every mortal gain is a direct contribution to the enrichment of the first stages of the immortal survival experience. Everything we do in this life which is good contributes directly to the enhancement of the future life – as it does now throughout our physical life! Death is definitely not to be feared, because what awaits us on the other side is a much more amenable way of life, even if it is still all within the Rebellion and Default.



While we are living on Earth, we are spirits having a physical experience!

Our physicalness restricts our capabilities to around one third.

## **WHEN WE are DEAD, WE are MORE ALIVE THAN EVER!**

**MARGE – day 19!**

Tuesday, 15 December 2020

Marjorie, John's sister died on 26 November 2020, aged 76, this is Marge outlining her experience:

Marjorie, newly arrived 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World spirit: I can hear you, James, asking me questions in your mind. Alicia has gone, so I can answer some of them. She is such a dear girl, she came saying she was worried about me, wanting to know if there was anymore she could do for me. I assured her she was doing more than enough, which she seemed happy about, however she kept persisting. I thought about telling her about my life-decision problem, but decided it wasn't the right time. I told her there was something I wanted to talk to her about, but I needed time with her, and she suggested that she take me on a trip to her home in Peru and we could talk about that during the trip. And feeling delighted with that idea, I'd love to go with her to Peru, to see, "meet" as she put it, her family, that being at least a start in my seeing some more of the world. So we "organised" that I we'd go in a couple of days time, she had to see to some of her other "people" and then we could go. So I'm looking forward to that. But to answer some of your questions.

How I was taken to Earth to visit my family went like this. I'm living in what would amount to a huge block of flats, possibly thousands of them, I have no idea how many and they are built in a semi-circle with the inner part looking out to The Park. Within our section there are endless small bedrooms, I'm 6667773896, more than the phone number to remember, however with our spirit minds, remembering such things is easy, yet another of my new life pleasures, not forgetting anything!

In my room, which is a soft very pale yellow colour, like it's been painted, I have a bed, very comfortable, subtle lighting that I can adjust to different intensities and colours using my mind, a table and chair and that's all. I am told, that should I need room for clothes I might acquire furniture that can be provided to hang them or put them in. However so far I've been happy wearing the same garment, everyone else has, so I've seen as yet no reason to change. And it's what I thought I'd like to wear when I first awoke in the Arrival Room. From what I understand, we get the choice of wearing what we want using our mind when we first wake up, which I did and then once we're established we can choose to wear creations from other spirits or learn now to make our own using our minds. So everyone wears a whole mixture of clothing, which is fun, as so many spirits are from so many different countries. I've only met two other Australian spirits Newly Arrived, a man and a woman about my own age. However they have since moved away.

So within our massive block of flats there are sections in which all spirits can freely meet and spend time. It's all beautiful, very tastefully done, like a top hotel's foyer, and spirits mingle, sit, there is a big bar, areas for food, you play the pokies and other gambling games, all sorts of entertainment, all so to keep us happy with things so many of us are familiar with. And then there are areas away and more peaceful, which I prefer to go.

Then to go to Earth. Alicia organised for a spirit who specialises in taking newly arrived spirits like myself back to Earth to see their family and friends. This spirit came and she took me to another enormous building. It's incredible how you can move here in spirit. You can walk or run, swim, we have a large swimming pool in the 'complex' as some spirits refer to it. Or you can just sort of close your eyes and will yourself where you want to go. You have to know where you want to go, and so you think of being there and want to be there and bingo, you're there. There are areas in which you can freely will yourself, 'flying' areas some of the spirits call them, and some of these areas are well marked so you move into them and away you go, then to arrive in another such marked area where you wanted to arrive.

So in the complex, it's like going to the lifts, you go into the marked area, which is about the size of a basketball court, and there are lots of them in the complex, so I'm told, and we hold hands so I could follow her, my spirit guide, and suddenly we were in this other massive building. And it is huge. I couldn't begin to describe it, something very science fiction looking.

And in this building are departure and arrival areas for Earth. I understand how it all works, but something along the lines of you move to the desired country you want to go to in the lower Earth plane, I guess you



also decide which Earth plane now understanding there are two to chose from. So we went into the first, the closest one to Earth, the Earth dimension as she called it, as that allows you to be as close to people on Earth that you can be.

Anyway, I just followed her, and she took me to the departure area for Australia. We then walked into what looked like a huge airport terminal, all very plush and nicely designed, lots of spirits walking and standing, sitting on the lovely chairs. And by lots I mean, possibly thousands or even hundreds of thousands, I don't know but a huge mass of spirits.

And then it became obvious that the general flow was going and coming, departure and arrival. So we headed towards the arrival, my guide telling me all about it, but as I told you, the information

became too much, so she eased back and we walked together mostly in silence, my eyes popping out on their stalks at the amazingness of it all.

Then we got to the area in which we were to go to Australia, which was just from what I could see like a huge opaque glass wall, and you just walked through it, no worries, no problem and instantly you were walking out of it, or presumably its equivalent in the Earth plane in Sydney over the harbour, which was a nice surprising touch. So you walk out onto the water and from there you are free to will yourself wherever you want to go in Australia.



I didn't want to visit the city, and having told my guide a day before my family details she knew about them and said that it was now my turn to will us to them. She said she'd just follow me, which she did.

So following her direction I thought of visiting Ron and so there I was with him at home. He was in the kitchen and suddenly I was with him. And that was weird. It was really good, but so strange. All of which I told you about earlier.

So I spent time with Ron (Marjorie's husband), then moved onto each of our daughters (four daughters). Spending time with them at work, in their cars, in their homes, with my grandchildren, just being with them doing what they were doing, 'tuning in' on them, listening to their thoughts and when they were speaking to each other, feeling their feelings.

I've decided not to include personal family things James, in our writings together. Mum (Marie) instructed me what I am to speak to you about, as so I understand, it's to be part of your work. So I hope you don't mind about that. I don't fancy telling other people, should they read this, all about my family and our family relationship, so I will keep those parts as general as I can.

All in all I spent a day with my family, one of your Earth days, which are much shorter than our days, so for me it was in my day it was just a mornings outing. (Three Earth days is equivalent to one spirit day.)

When I'd had enough, my spirit guide, Helena, who'd been ever so patient and had gone off and left me to it, she saying she had other people she wanted to visit, and that when I was ready to go I was to summons or call her with my mind, which I did, returned and then we retraced our steps back the complex.

Note: Once we connect with another personality, when in spirit, we do not need to travel to communicate with each other, be that with someone in the physical on Earth or in spirit on any of the spirit worlds. Three dimensional screens makes the communication look and feel all are within the same room. Should closer connection be required then to travel to be present with each other may take a couple of minutes.



Kindly consider visiting [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) and then Library Download, and then scroll down to Medical – Death and Dying and then click on to open the following:

 [Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation.pdf](#)

 [Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie.pdf](#)

### 21. Borders and Boundaries are to Go!

It is not about any of us to have an opinion – it is for each of us to have the truth!

As the events now in play progressively unfold, the domination over large society groupings will seek to become autonomous, potentially returning to independence as previously experienced or along cultural lines considered appropriate for the current environments.

On one hand, domination and control exercised by the few over the many will be rejected, yet global guidelines and practices will be embraced. Independence is to embrace the freedom to be the expression of the psyche of a national community.

Large population groupings anywhere around the world may seek to be broken into smaller independent nations.

This may be considered to be fraught with peril with militarisation dominating the budgets of many nations. However, as the Law of Compensation becomes self-evident then militarisation will be found to be unnecessary as it is also ineffective.

Military will become focused upon providing emergency services and at first this will be necessary as climate change events become more severe as well as more frequent.

## European Union







## The Urantia Book (TUB) Paper 134

### 6. Law, Liberty, and Sovereignty –

(1490.4) 134:6.1 If one man craves freedom — liberty — he must remember that *all* other men long for the same freedom. Groups of such liberty-loving mortals cannot live together in peace without becoming subservient to such laws, rules, and regulations as will grant each person the same degree of freedom while at the same time safeguarding an equal degree of freedom for all of his fellow mortals. If one man is to be absolutely free, then another must become an absolute slave. And the relative nature of freedom is true socially, economically, and politically. Freedom is the gift of civilization made possible by the enforcement of LAW.

(1490.5) 134:6.2 Religion makes it spiritually possible to realize the brotherhood of men, but it will require mankind government to regulate the social, economic, and political problems associated with such a goal of human happiness and efficiency.

(1490.6) 134:6.3 There shall be wars and rumours of wars — nation will rise against nation — just as long as the world's political sovereignty is divided up and unjustly held by a group of nation-states. England, Scotland, and Wales were always fighting each other until they gave up their respective sovereignties, reposing them in the United Kingdom.

(1490.7) 134:6.4 Another world war will teach the so-called sovereign nations to form some sort of federation, thus creating the machinery for preventing small wars, wars between the lesser nations. But global wars

will go on until the government of mankind is created. Global sovereignty will prevent global wars — nothing else can.

(1490.8) 134:6.5 The forty-eight American free states live together in peace. There are among the citizens of these forty-eight states all of the various nationalities and races that live in the ever-warring nations of Europe. These Americans represent almost all the religions and religious sects and cults of the whole wide world, and yet here in North America they live together in peace. And all this is made possible because these fifty states have surrendered their sovereignty and have abandoned all notions of the supposed rights of self-determination.

(1490.9) 134:6.6 It is not a question of armaments or disarmament. Neither does the question of conscription or voluntary military service enter into these problems of maintaining world-wide peace. If you take every form of modern mechanical armaments and all types of explosives away from strong nations, they will fight with fists, stones, and clubs as long as they cling to their delusions of the divine right of national sovereignty.

(1491.1) 134:6.7 War is not man's great and terrible disease; war is a symptom, a result. The real disease is the virus of national sovereignty.

(1491.2) 134:6.8 Urantia (Earth) nations have not possessed real sovereignty; they never have had a sovereignty which could protect them from the ravages and devastations of world wars. In the creation of the global government of mankind, the nations are not giving up sovereignty so much as they are actually creating a real, bona fide, and lasting world sovereignty which will henceforth be fully able to protect them from all war. Local affairs will be handled by local governments; national affairs, by national governments; international affairs will be administered by global government.

(1491.3) 134:6.9 World peace cannot be maintained by treaties, diplomacy, foreign policies, alliances, balances of power, or any other type of makeshift juggling with the sovereignties of nationalism. World law must come into being and must be enforced by world government — the sovereignty of all mankind.

(1491.4) 134:6.10 The individual will enjoy far more liberty under world government. Today, the citizens of the great powers are taxed, regulated, and controlled almost oppressively, and much of this present interference with individual liberties will vanish when the national governments are willing to trustee their sovereignty as regards international affairs into the hands of global government.


(1491.5) 134:6.11 Under global government the national groups will be afforded a real opportunity to realise and enjoy the personal liberties of genuine democracy. The fallacy of self-determination will be ended. With global regulation of money and trade will come the new era of world-wide peace. Soon may a global language evolve, and there will be at least some hope of sometime having a global religion — or religions with a global viewpoint.

(1491.6) 134:6.12 Collective security will never afford peace until the collectivity includes all mankind.

(1491.7) 134:6.13 The political sovereignty of representative mankind government will bring lasting peace on earth, and the spiritual brotherhood of man will forever insure good will among all men. And there is no other way whereby peace on earth and good will among men can be realised.

~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~

For this to unfold will require the earthing of the Law of Compensation in conjunction with the Law of Cooperation in conjunction with the Revelations of the Revealers being introduced to all of humanity as the Avonal Age begins for the 1,000 years of peace to take hold.

The perspectives of  [Pascas Care Letters Religion & Social Reconstruction.pdf](#) encapsulate the nearly 500 definitions of religion, accordingly the way of living, Living Feelings First, The New Way, as proposed by the Revealers and being documented throughout the Pascas Papers, we find a global viewpoint without any form of control and overarching authority. In this regard, Pascas is outlining the underlying cause of all 10,000 identified illnesses and diseases and thus the only pathway to mitigate them. Further, to be considered is that Feeling Healing is the fundamentals and foundation of psychology. To continue on in this vein, through the agendas proposed for Pascas University anywhere in the world are developments in education processes that significantly enhances one's learning experiences. Further, we may see the development of a universal language with support through the Pascas Universities! Global government removes boundaries or the need for them, and then the possibilities of world harmony and peace

22. Map of Consciousness and Kinesiology

**NATURAL LOVE or HUMANITY’S ERRONEOUS EMOTIONS:**

Your soul, being your real you, is an emotional being. Your soul, though a thought of God, does not possess anything of the divine within it. It existed in a state of bliss, in a natural love state, pending individualisation which is achieved at conception which is the time of incarnation. Your soul is endowed with natural love emotions noted within the top section of the Map of Consciousness scale, being those emotions calibrating above 200.

| MAP OF CONSCIOUSNESS |              |               |          |               |                    |
|----------------------|--------------|---------------|----------|---------------|--------------------|
| God-view             | Life-view    | Level         | Log      | Emotion       | Process            |
| Self                 | Is           | Enlightenment | 700 1000 | Ineffable     | Pure Consciousness |
| All-Being            | Perfect      | Peace         | ↑ 600    | Bliss         | Illumination       |
| One                  | Complete     | Joy           | ↑ 540    | Serenity      | Transfiguration    |
| Loving               | Benign       | Love          | ↑ 500    | Reverence     | Revelation         |
| Wise                 | Meaningful   | Reason        | ↑ 400    | Understanding | Abstraction        |
| Merciful             | Harmonious   | Acceptance    | ↑ 350    | Forgiveness   | Transcendence      |
| Inspiring            | Hopeful      | Willingness   | ↑ 310    | Optimism      | Intention          |
| Enabling             | Satisfactory | Neutrality    | ↑ 250    | Trust         | Release            |
| Permitting           | Feasible     | Courage       | ↑ 200    | Affirmation   | Empowerment        |

Humanity’s erroneous emotions are those calibrating below 200 on the Map of Consciousness. The environment around a newly conceived child progressively degrades the condition of that child’s soul. When the child reaches about the age of 6, the child’s soul condition will reflect the parent’s condition. These negative emotions are like a crust around the pure soul it has within.

| MAP OF CONSCIOUSNESS              |               |        |       |                           |             |
|-----------------------------------|---------------|--------|-------|---------------------------|-------------|
| God-view                          | Life-view     | Level  | Log   | Emotion                   | Process     |
| Man made dis-empowering emotions: |               |        | ↓ 200 | All the negative emotions |             |
| Indifferent                       | Demanding     | Pride  | ↓ 175 | Scorn                     | Inflation   |
| Vengeful                          | Antagonistic  | Anger  | ↓ 150 | Hate                      | Aggression  |
| Denying                           | Disappointing | Desire | ↓ 125 | Craving                   | Enslavement |
| Punitive                          | Frightening   | Fear   | ↓ 100 | Anxiety                   | Withdrawal  |
| Disdainful                        | Tragic        | Grief  | ↓ 75  | Regret                    | Despondency |
| Condemning                        | Hopeless      | Apathy | ↓ 50  | Despair                   | Abdication  |
| Vindictive                        | Evil          | Guilt  | ↓ 30  | Blame                     | Destruction |
| Despising                         | Miserable     | Shame  | 20    | Humiliation               | Elimination |

**Worldwide Level of Consciousness based on the Map of Consciousness**

see Power vs Force by Dr David R Hawkins

|                                                                                                                     |         |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------|
| 6,000 years ago                                                                                                     | 72      |
| At the time the Rigveda was written 1,500 BC                                                                        | 74      |
| At the birth of Buddha 560 BC                                                                                       | 91      |
| prior to the conception of Jesus of Nazareth 7 BC                                                                   | 101     |
| After the birth of Jesus of Nazareth                                                                                | 147     |
| When Christ was taken from the cross                                                                                | 148     |
| At the Last Supper                                                                                                  | 150     |
| At the death of the last apostle                                                                                    | 182     |
| At the birth of Charlemagne                                                                                         | 182     |
| In 827 AD (at the death of Charlemagne)                                                                             | 190     |
| When Abraham Lincoln took office as President                                                                       | 190     |
| Lincoln was shot and killed                                                                                         | 193     |
| 1944: birth of almost 200 Homo-Spiritus children                                                                    | 194     |
| 1987: At the time of the Harmonic Convergence but not necessarily related to it, consciousness of humanity jumped   | 207     |
| <br>                                                                                                                |         |
| 2008: Current observation as we move forward to the apparent evolutionary jump, which will be a slow steady process | 212     |
| 2020: Influence of Feeling Healing then:                                                                            | 220     |
| <br>                                                                                                                |         |
| 4000: Towards the end of the Aquarian cycle, the average consciousness of humanity may be within this range         | 450-470 |

**SOUL DEVELOPMENT LEVELS**

|                              |     |     |
|------------------------------|-----|-----|
| Level 6 – Highly Advanced    | few |     |
| Level 5 – Advanced           | 1%  |     |
| Level 4 – Upper Intermediate | 9%  |     |
| Level 3 – Intermediate       | 17% |     |
| Level 2 – Lower Intermediate | 31% | 73% |
| Level 1 – Beginner           | 42% |     |

**MoC – Consciousness Calibrations Worldwide**

| Level of Consciousness | Percentage of population |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| 600 +                  | 1 in millions            |
| 540 +                  | 0.4%                     |
| 500 +                  | 4%                       |
| 400 +                  | 8%                       |
| 200 +                  | 22%                      |
| 200 -                  | 78%                      |
| 212                    | Worldwide average        |

**Note: The Map of Consciousness scale is from 1 to 1,000**

The Map of Consciousness (MoC) table is based on the common log of 10. It is not a numeric table.  
 A calibration increase of 1 point is in fact a 10 fold increase in energy.  
 A calibration increase of 10 points is in fact a 10,000,000,000 fold increase in energy.  
 Thus the energy differentials are in fact enormous!

**MAP of CONSCIOUSNESS CALIBRATIONS reflect the nature of the TOPIC:**

The level of truth of a topic or subject is reflected in the calibration through employing Dr David R Hawkins' Map of Consciousness with kinesiology muscle testing. A publication or movie about manufacturing food would be around 200, whereas meals prepared in a loving home would be around 500. The subject of pornography through to war would be less than 200, whereas natural love topics can readily be over 500 and up into the 800's plus. Material introducing Feeling Healing with Divine Love, by its nature, will range between 1,480 to 1,500 on Dr David R Hawkins' Map of Consciousness (MoC), in its purest form of presentation. This has never been previously achieved.

| <b>MAP of CONSCIOUSNESS</b>                                                                               | <b>MoC</b>    | <b>calibrations</b>                                                                                                                                 |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| God, our Heavenly Mother and Father                                                                       | Infinity      | Location being Isle of Paradise                                                                                                                     |
| Celestial Heavens peak                                                                                    | <b>1,500</b>  | 3 <sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven (10 <sup>th</sup> spirit Mansion World)                                                                            |
| Feeling Healing / Divine Love teachings                                                                   | 1,480 – 1,500 | 3 <sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven spirit guided                                                                                                      |
| Now at one with Heavenly Parents                                                                          | 1,081         | 1 <sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven entry at Jerusem                                                                                                   |
| Feeling Healing with Divine Love                                                                          | 1,080         | 7 <sup>th</sup> Divine Love transitional sphere to Heavens                                                                                          |
| Natural Love peak                                                                                         | <b>1,000</b>  | 6 <sup>th</sup> spirit Mansion World peak– can't go further!                                                                                        |
| Pascas Papers                                                                                             | 880 - 920     | Perceived truth – potential truth 1,480                                                                                                             |
| Pascas WorldCare (as a platform)                                                                          | 880           | 5 <sup>th</sup> spirit Mansion World healing + Divine Love.                                                                                         |
| Lamsa Bible (minus the Old Testament and Book of Revelation, but including Genesis, Psalms, and Proverbs) | 880           | 4 <sup>th</sup> spirit Mansion World equivalent being natural love orientated, the Bible is taking one away from truth – their soul based feelings. |
| Koran                                                                                                     | 700           | 4 <sup>th</sup> spirit Mansion World equivalent.                                                                                                    |
| Torah                                                                                                     | 550           | First five books of the 24 books of the Tanakh.                                                                                                     |
| Cookies made for Family                                                                                   | 520           | Made with love (this supports cooking shows).                                                                                                       |
| Enter EITHER natural or divine pathway                                                                    | <b>500</b>    | 2 <sup>nd</sup> natural love OR 3 <sup>rd</sup> Divine Love spirit world.                                                                           |
| Peak of mind total orientation                                                                            | 499           | 1 <sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World peak.                                                                                                          |
| King James Bible (from the Greek)                                                                         | 475           |                                                                                                                                                     |
| Roman Catholic Church                                                                                     | 450           | Church (worldwide) – mind controlled – reason.                                                                                                      |
| Home cooked sea fish + organic salad                                                                      | 410           |                                                                                                                                                     |
| Home roasted free range chicken + salad                                                                   | 410           |                                                                                                                                                     |
| Wine or Beer                                                                                              | 330           | (in moderation!)                                                                                                                                    |
| Roman Catholicism administration                                                                          | 305           | As an institution in year 2004.                                                                                                                     |
| Tea green                                                                                                 | 300           |                                                                                                                                                     |
| <b>Humanity</b>                                                                                           | <b>212</b>    | The population of the world overall.                                                                                                                |
| Vegetarianism                                                                                             | 205           |                                                                                                                                                     |
| Muesli                                                                                                    | 205           | Above 200 is pro-life – positive.                                                                                                                   |
| <b>Food</b>                                                                                               | <b>200</b>    | <b>At this level and above food is life enhancing.</b>                                                                                              |
| Food, Commercial Category                                                                                 | 192 – 202     | Below 200 is anti-life – negative.                                                                                                                  |
| Food, Commercial Machine-made                                                                             | 188 – 200     | Energy dense but nutrition poor.                                                                                                                    |
| Black Tea                                                                                                 | 185           | Refining of most foods removes nutrients.                                                                                                           |
| Percolated Coffee / Cappuccino / etc                                                                      | 165           |                                                                                                                                                     |
| Corn Flakes                                                                                               | 85            |                                                                                                                                                     |
| Fish (living in ocean)                                                                                    | 20            |                                                                                                                                                     |
| Bacteria                                                                                                  | 1             |                                                                                                                                                     |

**CONSCIOUSNESS and EMOTIONS:**

Consciousness = Soul Condition. One’s Soul Condition is equal to the average of all of the held emotions. Soul condition is the sum total of all of the different emotions, desires, passions, etc., all wrapped up together in terms of how much love there is in every one of those.

| MAP OF CONSCIOUSNESS |               |               |          |               |                    |
|----------------------|---------------|---------------|----------|---------------|--------------------|
| God-view             | Life-view     | Level         | Log      | Emotion       | Process            |
| Self                 | Is            | Enlightenment | 700 1000 | Ineffable     | Pure Consciousness |
| All-Being            | Perfect       | Peace         | ↑ 600    | Bliss         | Illumination       |
| One                  | Complete      | Joy           | ↑ 540    | Serenity      | Transfiguration    |
| Loving               | Benign        | Love          | ↑ 500    | Reverence     | Revelation         |
| Wise                 | Meaningful    | Reason        | ↑ 400    | Understanding | Abstraction        |
| Merciful             | Harmonious    | Acceptance    | ↑ 350    | Forgiveness   | Transcendence      |
| Inspiring            | Hopeful       | Willingness   | ↑ 310    | Optimism      | Intention          |
| Enabling             | Satisfactory  | Neutrality    | ↑ 250    | Trust         | Release            |
| Permitting           | Feasible      | Courage       | ↑ 200    | Affirmation   | Empowerment        |
| Indifferent          | Demanding     | Pride         | ↓ 175    | Scorn         | Inflation          |
| Vengeful             | Antagonistic  | Anger         | ↓ 150    | Hate          | Aggression         |
| Denying              | Disappointing | Desire        | ↓ 125    | Craving       | Enslavement        |
| Punitive             | Frightening   | Fear          | ↓ 100    | Anxiety       | Withdrawal         |
| Disdainful           | Tragic        | Grief         | ↓ 75     | Regret        | Despondency        |
| Condemning           | Hopeless      | Apathy        | ↓ 50     | Despair       | Abdication         |
| Vindictive           | Evil          | Guilt         | ↓ 30     | Blame         | Destruction        |
| Despising            | Miserable     | Shame         | 20       | Humiliation   | Elimination        |

|  |                                                     |
|--|-----------------------------------------------------|
|  | The Final Doorway to Enlightenment / Nonduality     |
|  | The beginning of the Nonlinear Realm      500       |
|  | The beginning of Integrity                      200 |

**Note:**                                      **The Map of Consciousness scale is from 1 to 1,000**  
 The Map of Consciousness (MoC) table is based on the common log of 10. It is not a numeric table.  
 A calibration increase of 1 point is in fact a                                      10 fold increase in energy.  
 A calibration increase of 10 points is in fact a                                      10,000,000,000 fold increase in energy.  
 Thus the energy differentials are in fact enormous!

# MAP OF CONSCIOUSNESS

Map of Consciousness from Dr David R Hawkins, M.D., Ph.D. "Power vs Force".

| Level         | Log      |
|---------------|----------|
| ENLIGHTENMENT | 700-1000 |
| PEACE         | 600      |
| JOY           | 540      |
| LOVE          | 500      |
| REASON        | 400      |
| ACCEPTANCE    | 350      |
| WILLINGNESS   | 310      |
| NEUTRALITY    | 250      |
| COURAGE       | 200      |
| PRIDE         | 175      |
| ANGER         | 150      |
| DESIRE        | 125      |
| FEAR          | 100      |
| GRIEF         | 75       |
| APATHY        | 50       |
| GUILT         | 30       |
| SHAME         | 20       |

## PERSONALITY TRAITS:

Less than two dozen people on planet Earth.

Would not pick up a weapon let alone use it. These people gravitate to the health industry and humanitarian programs.

Debate and implement resolutions without argument and delay. 470

Debate and implement resolutions in due course. 440

Debate and implement resolutions with some degree of follow up generally needed. 410

Management supervision is generally necessary.

Politics become the hope for man's salvation.

Cause no harm to others starts to emerge. Power overrides force.

Illness is developed by those man erroneous emotions that calibrate 200 and lower.

Armies around the world function on pride. Force is now dominant, not power.

Harm of others prevails, self-interest prevails.

Totally self-reliant, not God reliant.

Fear dominates all motivation.

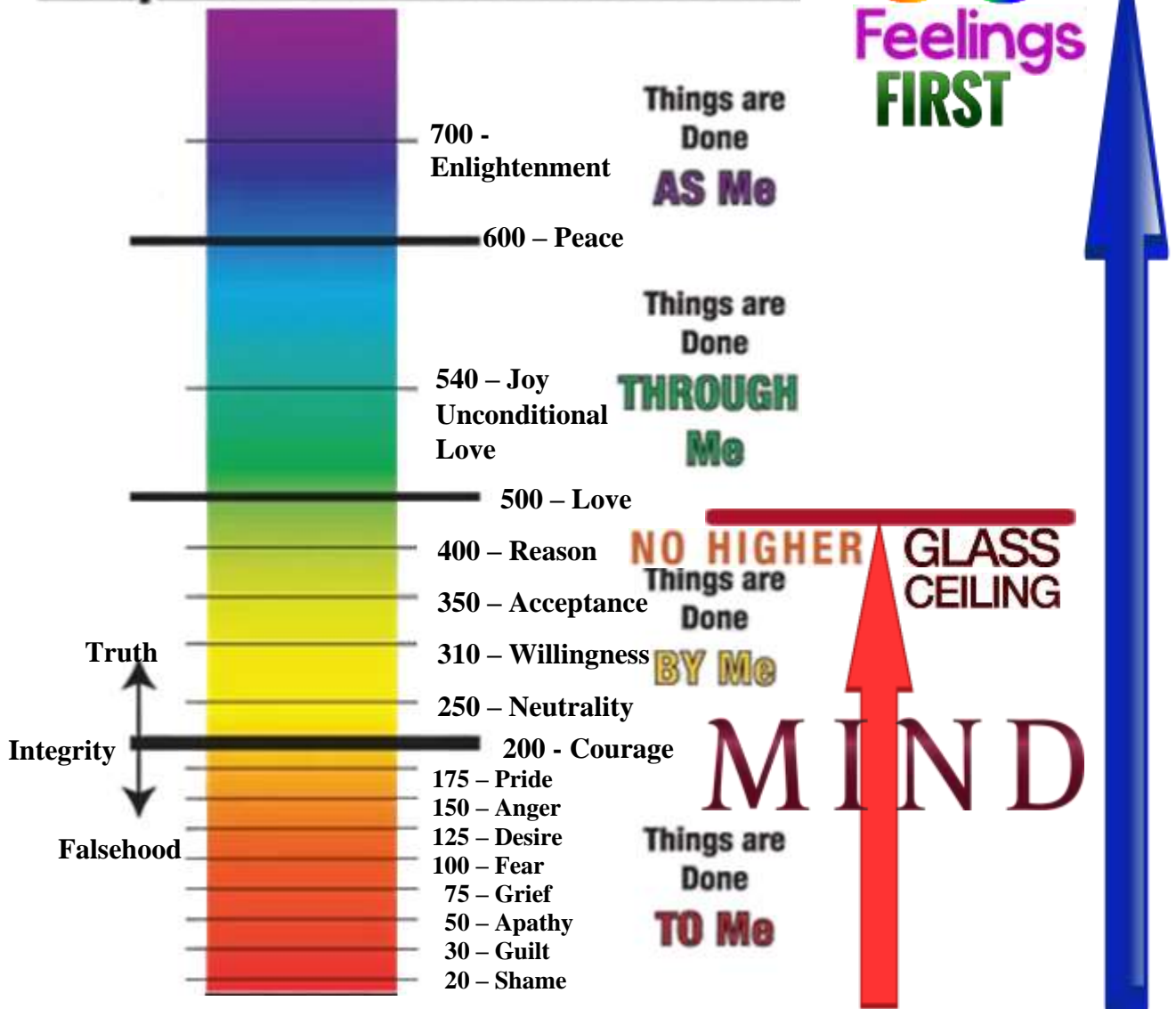
Suicide is possible and probable.

At these levels, seriously harming others for even trivial events appears to be justifiable.

Poverty, unemployment, illness, etc., this is living hell on Earth.



# Map of Consciousness



This outline of the Map of Consciousness spells out the fact that while we live Mind-Centric and ignore and suppress our Feelings we cannot pass 499 MoC. Our mind being in control, as we have all been indoctrinated to live, is a glass ceiling. Humanity cannot heal anything, cannot be spontaneous, has no intuitiveness, and is locked into living in the deep hell states. This is why people find themselves in abusive homes, domestic violence, housing stress, homelessness and gross difficulties of all kinds. This is why we are easily manipulated, embrace propaganda and are being controlled by a few.

Women are closer to their feelings and that is why the nursing profession hosts a lot of women who calibrate a little over 500. These women are the healers in hospitals.

By aspiring to live Feelings First we are each breaking the glass ceiling and opening our potentials to grow in truth and love not only to 1,000 MoC, but to infinity. This is our destiny.

As communities embrace living Feelings First and having their minds to follow in supporting what their feelings are guiding them with, then ALL of the social ills of society will begin to mitigate. Please, do you comprehend the importance of what is being shared throughout this document?

**Note:**

The Map of Consciousness (MoC) table is based on the common log of 10. It is not a numeric table.

A calibration increase of 1 point is in fact a 10 fold increase in energy.

A calibration increase of 10 points is in fact a 10,000,000,000 fold increase in energy.

Thus the energy differentials are in fact enormous!

**Blessing your food** achieves an increase of 15 points which is in fact a quadrillion ( $10^{15}$ ) jump in energy.

**Levels of consciousness** are always mixed: a person may operate on one level at one time and quite another level in another area of life. [In fact, we move in and out of fear, anger, guilt, etc. for either brief or extended periods. Even the levels up through unconditional love at 500 are experienced by most. But it is the percentage of time spent in each level that determines the dominant level in which one lives.]

**Shame:** Shamed children are cruel to animals and to each other. Later they are capable of forming vigilante groups to project their shame onto others whom they righteously attack. Serial killers have often acted out of sexual moralism with the justification of punishing "bad women". Shame produces false pride, anger, guilt. Moc 20 – 29

**Guilt:** associated with victim hood, masochism, remorse. Unconscious guilt results in disease, accident-proneness, suicidal behaviour. Preoccupation with punishment. Guilt provokes rage. Capital punishment is an example of how killing gratifies a guilt-ridden populace. MoC 30 – 49

**Apathy:** State of helplessness / death through passive suicide / level of homeless and derelicts / level of streets of Calcutta, abandonment of hope. MoC 50 – 74

**Grief:** Level of sadness, mourning over the past / habitual losers / chronic gamblers / notion of being unable to replace what is lost. MoC 75 – 99

**Fear:** Fear runs much of the world [in the enmity fearfulness is dominant emotion of 65% of the world] insecurity, vulnerable / leads to jealousy and chronically high stress level / very contagious / fearful people seek strong leaders. MoC 100 – 124

**Desire:** Motivates vast areas of human activity. Desire for money, prestige runs lives of many who have risen above Fear. At this level of addiction / desire for sexual approval has produced an entire cosmetics and fashion industry / accumulation / greed. It is insatiable because it is an ongoing energy field. Satisfaction is impossible / frustration is assured. MoC 125 – 149

**Anger:** Leads to either constructive or destructive action. Expressed most often in resentment and revenge. Irritable / explosive / leads to hatred. MoC 150 – 174

**Pride:** Has enough energy to run the Marines. Is a great leap forward from lower fields / is socially encouraged. Defensive / vulnerable because dependent upon external conditions. Inflated ego is vulnerable / divisive / arrogance / denial. The whole problem of denial is one of Pride. MoC 175 – 199

**Courage:** Where productivity begins / zone of exploration / accomplishment / fortitude / determination / exciting / challenging / openness. All of this is achieved through the leap to truth / the courage to face one's flaws. MoC 200 – 249

**Neutrality:** Release from a position or opinion / flexible / non-judgmental / realistic. Not getting one's way is less defeating or frustrating. Beginning of inner confidence. One is not driven to prove anything. Does not lead to any need to control others. MoC 250 – 309

**Willingness:** Growth is rapid here. Willingness implies that one has overcome inner resistance to life and is committed to participation. Genuine friendliness/ do not feel demeaned by service jobs. Helpful / high self-esteem / sympathetic / responsive to needs of others / resilient / self-correcting / excellent students / readily trained. MoC 310 – 349

**Acceptance:** Major transformation takes place when one recognizes that one is the source of the experience of one's life. A full assumption of responsibility for one's self. Acceptance of life without attempting to conform situations to one's own agenda. Denial is transcended / calm / perceptive / balanced / appropriate. No interest in determining right and wrong. Self discipline / honouring of others rights / inclusive / tolerant. MoC 350 – 399

**Reason:** Intelligence/ capable of making rapid, complex decisions and abstractions / level of science / capacity for conceptualization / deals with particulars / level of Nobel Prize winners, Einstein, Freud, etc. but ironically reason is often a block to higher states. MoC 400 – 499

**Love:** Love is not what the media professes: emotionality / physical attraction / possessiveness/ sentimentality / control / addiction / eroticism / novelty. When lovers or marriages "break-up", they usually were based on these attitudes rather than love, which is why this kind of "love" can lead to hate. It wasn't love in the first place. Love Deals with wholes. Unconditional love is accompanied by measurable release of endorphins. Love takes no position / permanent. Only 0.04% of population lives out of this level of consciousness. MoC 500 – 539

**Joy:** Level of saints / effortless / people with near death experiences often have reached this level of consciousness. Healing occurs. Individual will merges with Divine will. MoC 540 – 599

**Peace:** Radiance / suspension in time and space / everything connects to everything else / no preconception. Great works of art, music and architecture, which calibrate between 600 and 700, can transport us temporarily to higher levels of consciousness. MoC 600 - 699

**Enlightenment:** Buddha and Krishna. Jesus progressed beyond 1,000 to achieve at-onement with God whilst living on earth. Enlightenment is a never ending process. Moc 700 – 1,000

Pascas Papers can be downloaded from:

[www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)

Visit the Library Download section for an index of  
Papers:

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>



**PASCAS  
PAPERS**

**STATISCAL OBSERVATIONS****A NATION'S or COMMUNITY'S COLLECTIVE SOUL CONDITION:**

| <b>Correlation of Levels of Consciousness – Soul Condition – and Society Problems</b> |                             |                        |                                    |                            |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| <b>Level of Consciousness</b>                                                         | <b>Rate of Unemployment</b> | <b>Rate of Poverty</b> | <b>Happiness Rate "Life is OK"</b> | <b>Rate of Criminality</b> |
| 600 +                                                                                 | 0%                          | 0.0%                   | 100%                               | 0.0%                       |
| 500 - 600                                                                             | 0%                          | 0.0%                   | 98%                                | 0.5%                       |
| 400 - 500                                                                             | 2%                          | 0.5%                   | 79%                                | 2.0%                       |
| 300 - 400                                                                             | 7%                          | 1.0%                   | 70%                                | 5.0%                       |
| 200 - 300                                                                             | 8%                          | 1.5%                   | 60%                                | 9.0%                       |
| 100 - 200                                                                             | 50%                         | 22.0%                  | 15%                                | 50.0%                      |
| 50 - 100                                                                              | 75%                         | 40.0%                  | 2%                                 | 91.0%                      |
| < 50                                                                                  | 95%                         | 65.0%                  | 0%                                 | 98.0%                      |

One's soul condition has a direct relationship with all facets of living. To grow and improve one's soul condition is the greatest gift one can give him or her self as it has universal benefits that last for eternity. This is achieved by embracing Feeling Healing through which we commence to repair the damage incurred by the Rebellion and Default that is passed down to us by our parents. Further, by embracing Divine Love with Feeling Healing we are doing our Soul Healing and progressing towards Celestial status.

Dr David R Hawkins' development of the Map of Consciousness (MoC) and research with kinesiology muscle testing observed the overall calibration of consciousness level of many countries. Developed economies are within the highest brackets. Civil unrest and wars are most frequent amongst those within the lowest brackets. Consider the average life expectancy and per capita income relative to the MoC calibration. Consider education as the crux of progress and development. Then review the above table for the rate of unemployment, rate of poverty, happiness rate 'life is okay' and rate of criminality.

| <b>MoC</b>       | <b>No. of Countries</b> | <b>Average MoC</b> | <b>Average Life Expectancy</b> | <b>Human Development Index</b> | <b>Happiness Index</b> | <b>Education Index</b> | <b>Per Capita Income 2020</b> |
|------------------|-------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------|
| <b>400s</b>      | <b>10</b>               | <b>406</b>         | <b>78.50</b>                   | <b>0.939</b>                   | <b>6.8</b>             | <b>.861</b>            | <b>US\$54,010</b>             |
| <b>300s</b>      | <b>13</b>               | <b>331</b>         | <b>71.77</b>                   | <b>0.798</b>                   | <b>5.9</b>             | <b>.684</b>            | <b>US\$17,827</b>             |
| <b>200s</b>      | <b>10</b>               | <b>232</b>         | <b>69.45</b>                   | <b>0.759</b>                   | <b>5.8</b>             | <b>.648</b>            | <b>US\$16,972</b>             |
| <b>High 100s</b> | <b>18</b>               | <b>176</b>         | <b>69.00</b>                   | <b>0.724</b>                   | <b>5.2</b>             | <b>.639</b>            | <b>US\$9,900</b>              |
| <b>Low 100s</b>  | <b>7</b>                | <b>129</b>         | <b>61.88</b>                   | <b>0.653</b>                   | <b>4.7</b>             | <b>.567</b>            | <b>US\$2,628</b>              |
| <b>Below 100</b> | <b>11</b>               | <b>66</b>          | <b>52.73</b>                   | <b>0.564</b>                   | <b>4.2</b>             | <b>.488</b>            | <b>US\$2,658</b>              |
| <b>WORLD</b>     |                         | <b>220</b>         | <b>70</b>                      |                                |                        |                        | <b>US\$10,900</b>             |

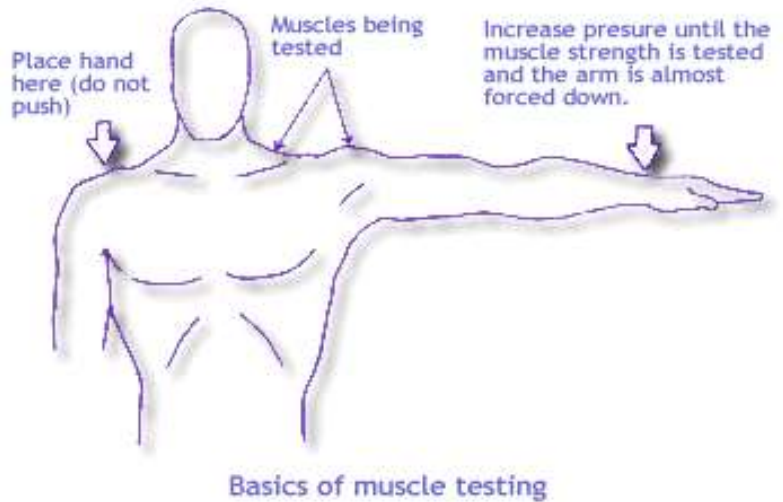
**KINESIOLOGY MUSCLE TESTING TECHNIQUE**

The kinesiological response (muscle testing) is a simple “yes” or “not yes” (no) response to a specific stimulus. It is usually done by the subject’s holding out an extended arm and the tester pressing down on the wrist (bony bit) of the extended arm, using two fingers and light pressure. Usually the subject holds a substance to be tested over their solar plexus with the other hand. The test says to the test subject, “Resist”, and if the substance being tested is beneficial to the subject, the arm will be strong. If it is not beneficial or has an adverse effect, the arm will go weak. The response is very quick and brief.



**It is important to note that the intention, as well as both the tester and the one being tested, must calibrate over 200 in order to obtain accurate responses.**

**If either the tester or the one being tested is dehydrated, errors will occur. A large glass of water will promptly remedy this situation.**



Solar plexus is that region about 2.5 inches above your belly button. The test subject holds the item over their solar plexus with one hand and extends the other arm for response in the normal way.

The higher the levels of consciousness of the test team, the more accurate are the results. The best attitude is one of clinical detachment, posing a statement with the prefix statement, “In the name of the highest good, \_\_\_\_\_ calibrates as true. Over 100 on the Map of Consciousness. Over 200, etc.” The contextualization “in the highest good” increases accuracy because it transcends self-serving personal interest and motives.

**There are various methods in applying kinesiology tests.**



# The Emotion Code Really Rocks!!



Body rocking forward suggests statement is true, body rocking back suggests not true.

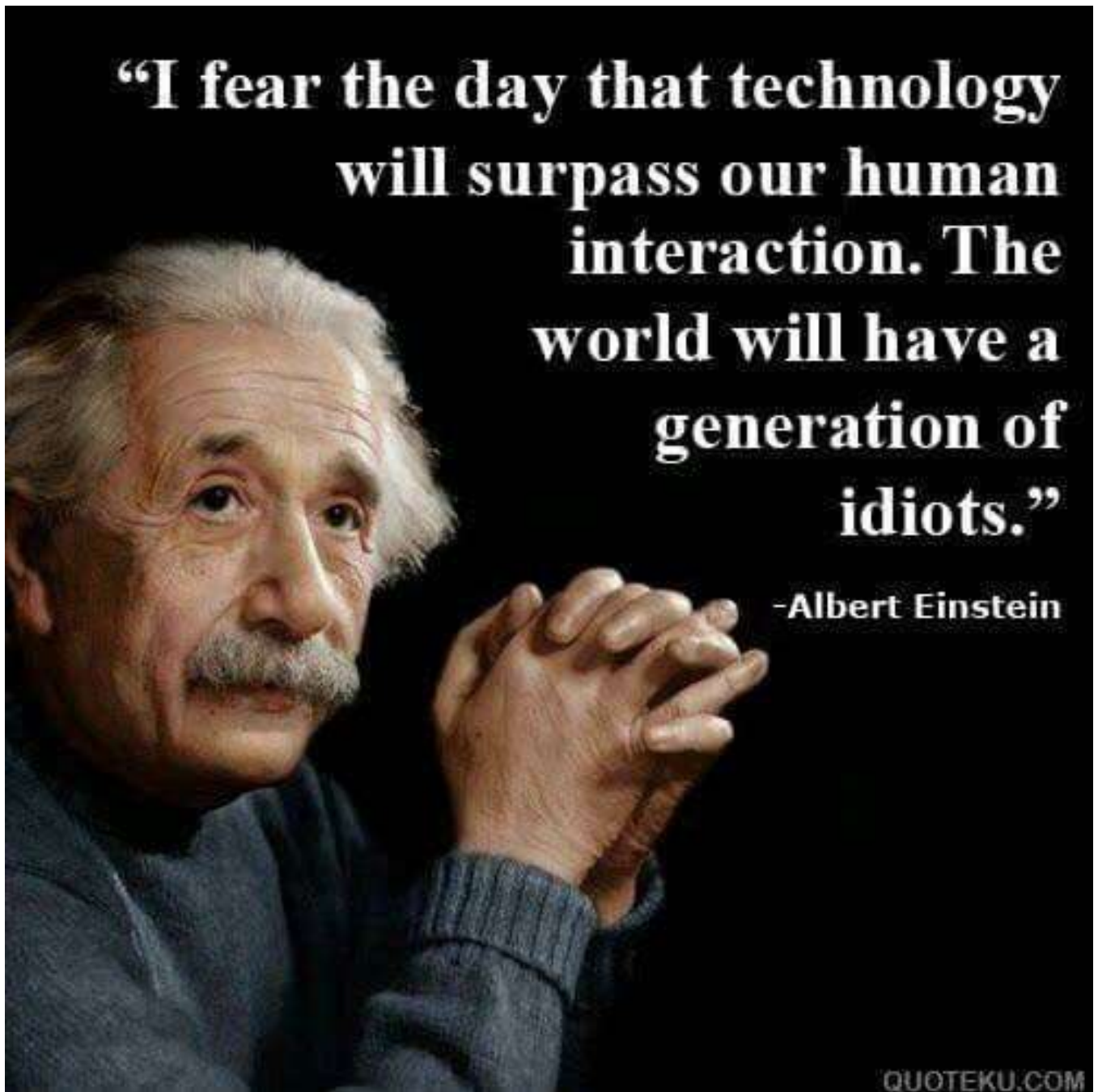


<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

## Library Downloads – Pascas Papers

All papers may be freely shared. The fortnightly mailouts are free to all, to be added into the mailout list, kindly provide your email address. [info@pascashealth.com](mailto:info@pascashealth.com)

## 23. We Learn by Doing!



**ONCE YOU KNOW -  
YOU CANNOT UNKNOW!**

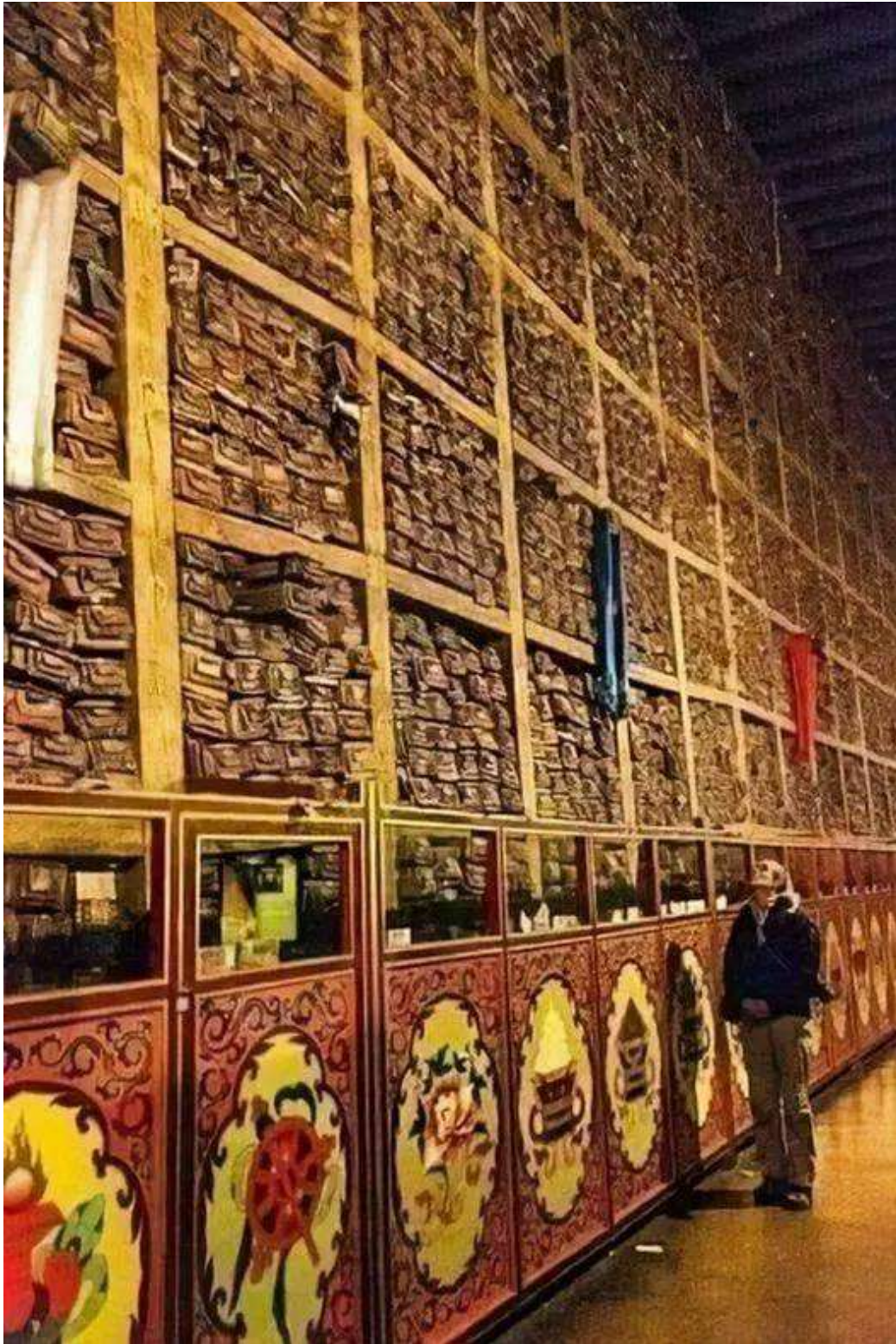
Mary Magdalene

## ANCIENT LIBRARY in TIBET

<https://www.quora.com/>


Sakya Monastery. The Library Was Discovered In Tibet Behind A Huge Wall (60 Metres Long And 10 Metres High). It Contains 84,000 Secret Manuscripts, which Include The History Of Mankind Over 1,000 Years Old

**In 2003 a huge library containing 84,000 scrolls was found sealed up in a wall at Sakya Monastery in Tibet. They are thought to have remained untouched for hundreds of years and it is expected that they will be Buddhist scriptures, as well as literature, history, astronomy and mathematics.**







From the moment of conception  
and then onwards for all of eternity .

**We are TRUTH SEEKERS!**

**LEARNING for ETERNITY:**

The journey that we are on and the life we are to live is a never ending adventure of learning.

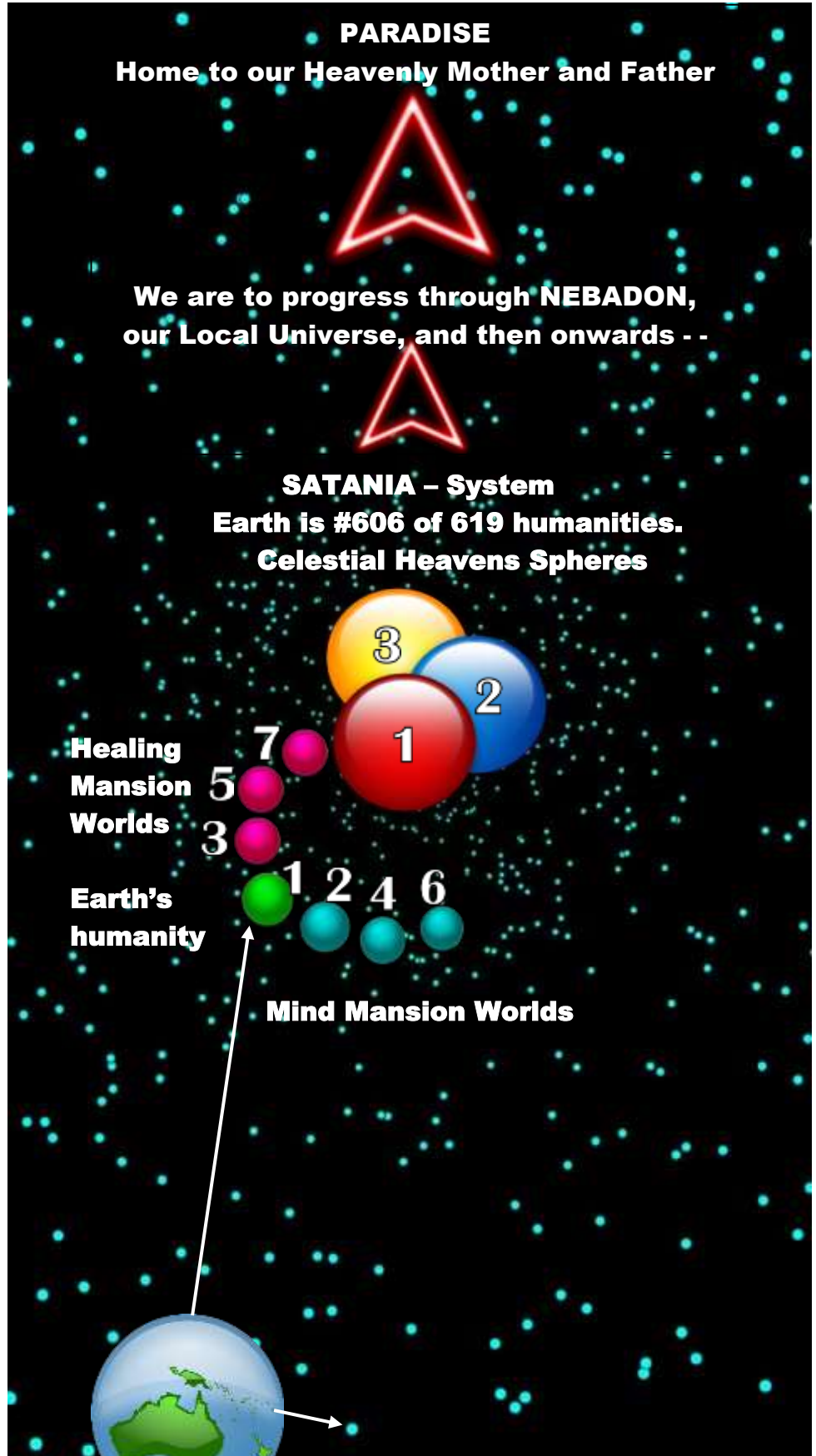
We may gaze at the stars in wonder for they are homes to our neighbouring humanities. While we live through and worship our minds then we will stagnate. This time in history is the Great U-Turn.

We will now embrace our soul-based feelings, the truth within us, and have our minds follow. Not the other way as it has been throughout the Rebellion and Default with the mind suppressing our feelings and we being in denial of our condition.

Through our feelings we will put aside the limitations and barriers that our mind restricts us to. We will discover the wonder of ourselves and our amazing potential. We will recognise that females and males are equal and are truly partners in all we do.

We will discover that one soul manifests TWO personalities, one female and one male, and that our true partner is our other half of our soul!

We will become free!



# We learn by **DOING!**

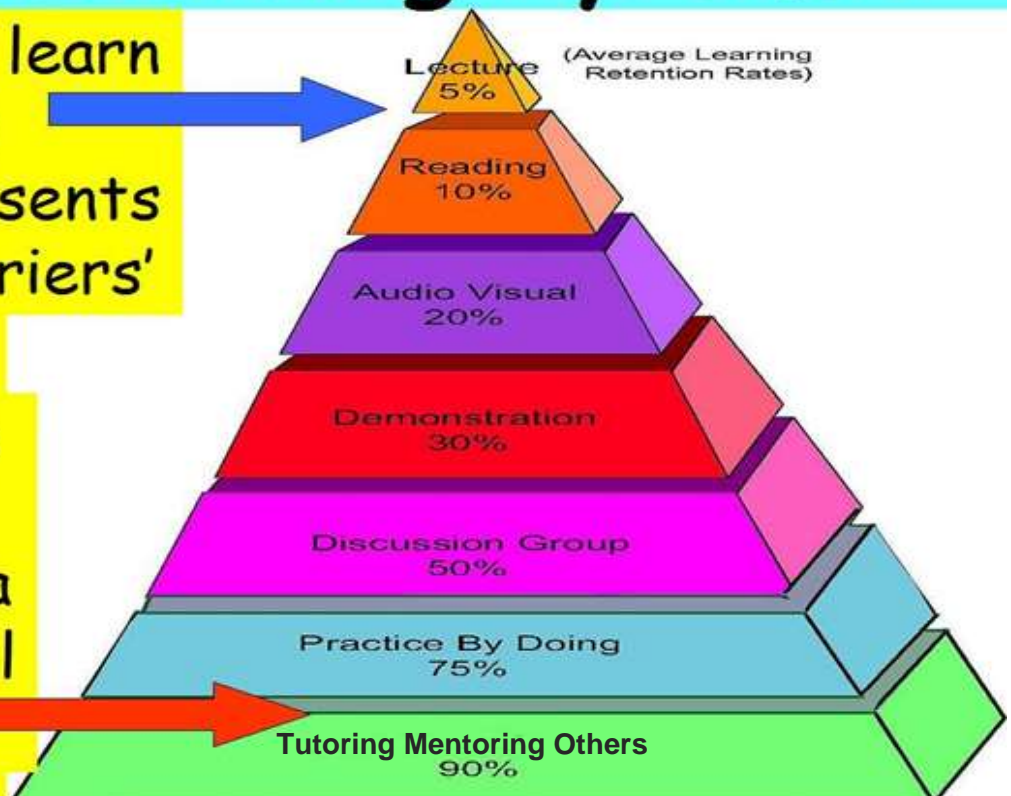
Listening, reading, viewing all partially assist.



## The Learning Pyramid

Trying to learn using this often presents many 'barriers'

Effective Learning requires a great deal of this



100% retention is **Natural Self Expression**

“Artificial Intelligence” (AI) is not ‘learning by doing’!

<https://www.quora.com/>

26 November 2023

**Engaging with AI is forfeiting our personal experiences and potentially corrupting truth!**

Lately you can type *anything* into an AI generator and it will generate images based on your prompt. And man these **AI images** are... something else, I tell you. Like what to make of “Jewish and Muslim gentleman eating bacon together?” It gives you this.



I mean, they’re not supposed to eat bacon, so they’re sinning in the eyes of the Lord (possibly being their belief platforms). But they’re also getting along great like wonderful pals, united by their shared love for the flavour of delicious crispy bacon. Who ever said a mountain of salted stir-fried pork slices couldn’t resolve all difficulties? I didn’t make this, for the record — someone on Facebook did, and I saw it when scrolling down my timeline. Next I’ll probably be served an image of a devout Hindu chowing down on some beef stew.

**It’s kind of funny how AI can generate literally *anything*. Images you never needed, sometimes images you never knew you needed, and sometimes images that make you go: “Okay wtf is this even?” And it amuses me more than it scares me, so far.**

## PERFECT THE DWELLING LAND

‘Perfect the dwelling land’ means perfect yourself.

Notes are partly drawn from Anastasia – Ringing Cedars

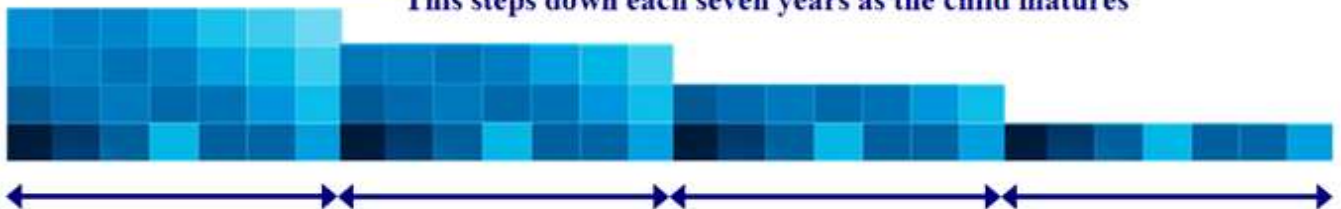
They have been writing them for millennia, but there are no perfect laws – nor can there be! You’ll never be able to write perfect laws because you have forgotten the most important thing. You don’t know the life’s purpose of each separate person – woman, man or child – and of mankind as a whole. This life’s purpose – the Universal life’s purpose – has been expressed in just four words. It is the foundation of all laws. It and only it can string all of the Earth’s laws onto itself, like beads onto a thread, or repulse them. But you don’t know what it is – you have forgotten them!

All that exists within the Universe and on Earth represents through itself a united dwelling land, inseparably interconnected, and with man in the centre.

## Feelings First, Mind Following

POTENTIAL to BENEFIT your CHILD through our own FEELING HEALING:

This steps down each seven years as the child matures



From conception to  
age 6 or 7

From 8 to age 14

From 15 to age 21

From 22 to age 28

As we heal, we directly heal our children similarly.

The Indwelling Spirit arrival for the child around age 6 or 7 starts their independence.

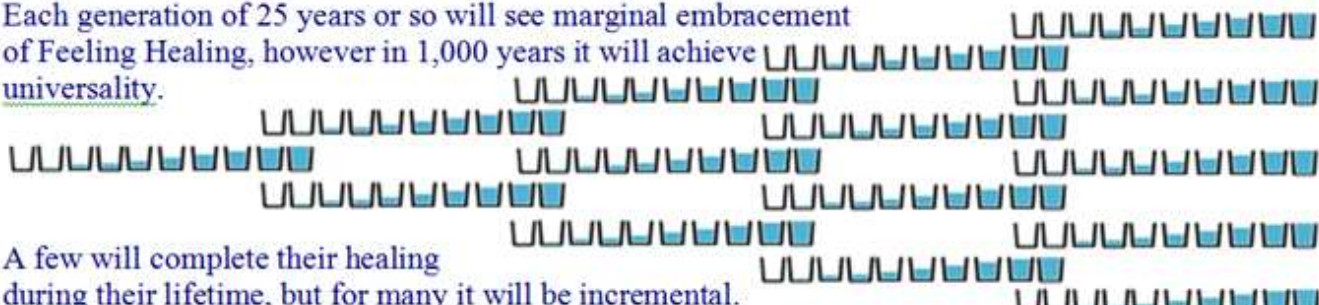
Perfect the dwelling land means give birth to and raise children who are more perfected than yourself. Each generation should be more perfected than the previous. For this to come about, the generation the comes before should present the following generation with a more perfected dwelling land.

Once humanity begins inventing mechanical, non-rational capable substitutes, they begin losing their God-given talents – their common-sense! Their initial capabilities enabled them to create everything you can imagine – and even things you can’t. By inventing the telephone, humanity lost the capacity to communicate over distance and imagine their loved one’s whereabouts.

Their rationality is stuffed down inside them. It is impossible to call them ‘people’! Anti-rationality dominates them.

Humanity believes it can eradicate diseases. Through vaccines they have told themselves they have succeeded on a number of fronts. But all they are doing is causing the mutation of the disease into more virulent and difficult to manage forms or new disease to be replacements. All ‘eradicated’ diseases have returned!

Each generation of 25 years or so will see marginal embracement of Feeling Healing, however in 1,000 years it will achieve universality.



A few will complete their healing during their lifetime, but for many it will be incremental.

**The artificial, technocratic (involving experts in science or technology) world was created by man using the energy of an image suggested to man by his antipodes (the exact or direct opposite). The technocratic world is fragile and transitory. Even the most advanced car, building or any other object of the artificial world disintegrates with each second and within a few years it turns to dust or, worse still, into waste products harmful to man.**

**Man himself, by living in the artificial world, becomes fragile and transitory as well. For it is hard for a person that spends each minute looking at a multitude of disintegrating objects that lack autogenic capability, to image eternal life, create the image of his own eternity and materialise it.**

**Lack of knowledge of the science of imagery turns entire states and peoples into puppets, into chess pieces in the hands of those who acquainted with this great gift.**

**From the moment of birth – well, the moment of conception – they (being the mind) try to belittle man.**

**Everything exists that you believe exists.**

**Now we are to understand what serious and ongoing indoctrination man is being subjected to, and of course, it's no accident. There's somebody who needs this very much.**

**Nothing in the universe disappears without a trace; it only passes from one state to another. We go on living, but in a different form.**

**Thought and information appears and we only need to assess its reality through ourselves. Even though we are living in a dimension of anti-rationality, rationality all the same remains within a person, although in a significantly smaller degree.**

**Today's community of people live in an artificial world, not a natural one. The people created it and slavishly serve it. We have created an artificial world and live artificial lives within it.**

**The real, natural world is to be found along the side of the asphalt roadways along which modern mankind is rushing headlong towards an abyss. Artificial concepts have been implanted into the collective consciousness of ‘modern’ people.**

**Our scientists and “educated” researchers have, in their great wisdom, started to call modern medicine – which has existed for only two hundred years – traditional, while calling folk medicine – whose history is calculated in the hundreds of thousands of years – non-traditional. At the same time as they’ve begun referring to healers – and here we are talking about real healers, who are well versed in the properties of medicinal plants – as charlatans. The result is that modern man ends up having to treat many diseases – ones that people just a hundred years ago easily cured themselves of, at no cost, using herbs from their very own garden – using expensive pharmaceuticals, on the advice of their expensive doctor. Perhaps there should be two paths in medicine. We need to teach folk medicine in school and train specialists in medical schools. About 80% of ailments can be cured using folk medicine, and this will significantly lower the burden on today’s medical facilities, which will make it possible to substantially improve the quality of medical services. But to do this we have to think in categories of rationality.**

**Commonsense and rationality have been purged throughout modern education systems and in all facets of life. Look at the more than 200 social media platforms to see how people now communicate with each other – it is absurd. Look at how people constantly are absorbed in their mobile phones – yes – some have two or three mobile phones on the go. People do all they can to avoid communicating in a meaningful way with each other – they spend hours a day watching mindless television and worse still is their massive addictions to computer games which begins before even reaching school age!**

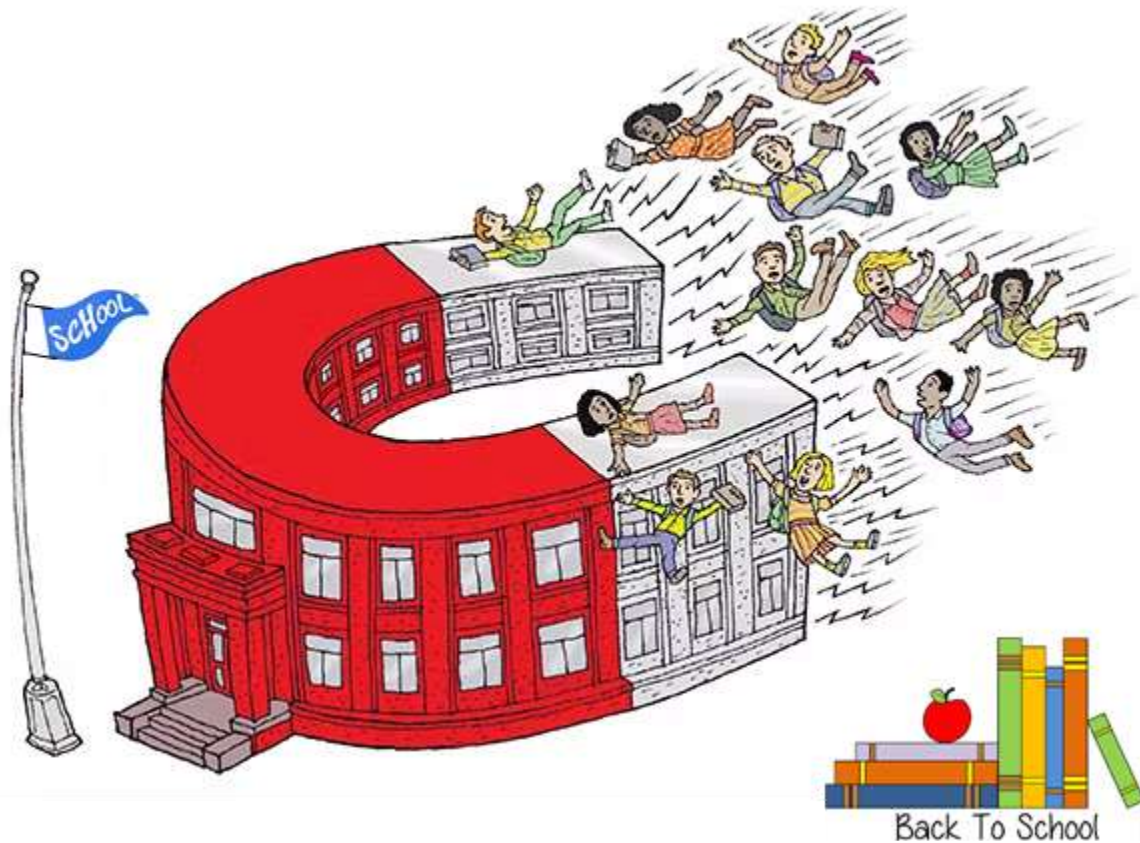


**And this is where questions come up. How could it happen, that for half a century, society has been developing new building techniques, new materials, machinery and devices which would seem to be more advanced, but in the end...**

**The average family has to work hard for twenty to thirty years to get a dwelling that it used to be able to provide itself with in the course of a year or two. For many families, the housing question has become insoluble, and the government has had to take it up (social housing).**

Did the given situation come about by chance, or did someone artificially construct it? That, however, isn't important (unless these same hidden controllers are persevering). The important thing is that the situation is absolutely anti-rational, but society, caught up in its everyday bustle, has turned out to be incapable of reflecting and analysing. It's gotten used to the situation and can't imagine anything different. Society has gotten used to anti-rationality. And society is ceasing to be rational.

Commonsense has been lost as well as the opportunities for diversities of experiences with big picture little picture capabilities of perception being also lost.







### One to One Sharing:

Talk it out with a buddy what happened with you yesterday or over the weekend. Was it fun? Was it not? Was it a bother? Why do you feel it was that way for you? Say to your friend what ever comes up in how you feel about what happened for you. Then listen to your friend share his/ her day / days and what she / he experienced. Then ask your friend to talk again later.

Junior school classroom with a student assisting. Students to form into pairs and discuss their feelings about their experiences.



# ***We are to Find the Truth of our Childhood.***

James Moncrief – Sunday 8 September 2019

## **We are to Find the Truth of our Childhood.**

That's it; and find it through our feelings by directly connecting, feeling, experiencing, and most importantly, knowing they are true by being them. We ARE our childhood, the truth is already there, it is already within us, we are already living it, we don't have to look anywhere else for it other than within ourselves. All of why you are what you do, say and live, everything about how you are and how you conduct yourself in life, is all what your childhood was. You grew into being the adult you are because of the childhood you had, we can't be a different adult that's not a direct and complete product and result of our childhood. And if you take away the time element, we are still our childhood, our life is still manifesting how it was for us as a child. We can believe and pretend all we want that we are different to how we were as a child, that having become adult we can leave our childhood behind and move on becoming the adult we want to be. No, we think we can do that, yet we can't. We can't do anything that's not already done, we are still effectively living our childhood and being as we were in it, and that's within all the different times and phases of it, all which adds up to being one big, often contradictory, mess of ideas, beliefs and opinions about ourselves.

And we can't be anything else other than what we are, which is how it was for us through our childhood, yet we fail to see it because we're not fully connected with those parts of ourselves and all the corresponding feelings that will help us see it. So we are to find the truth of ourselves – hence: the truth of our childhood. Because in knowing the whole truth of our childhood and being it, being aware that we are it, connects us as adults fully with ourselves back then. You know how it was for you, because you feel it, your feelings tell you, show you, and there's no avoiding or denying them, because they are expressing (by making you feel) the truth of how it was for you, how it has always been since conception, and how it will remain until the Mother and Father transform you out of your untrue state – out of your unloving childhood.

So our Healing is about finding the truth of ourselves from the beginning, which equates to the truth of our whole childhood, because it's our childhood that made us be as we are. And because we were so heavily interfered with and prevented from being our natural true selves, so we have to 'Heal' all the damage that was done to us. Healing ourselves by seeing the truth of ourselves. So by acknowledging all our feelings, and by wanting to find and uncover the whole truth of our childhood, we work progressively deeper into ourselves, bringing to light all that happened to us to make us be as we are. And part of that is to help us see how much of our childhood and forming was true and loving, and how much was untrue and unloving.

And presumably, once we've brought to light within us the whole truth of our childhood, then the good, true parts, those founded on true love, will remain; and the bad, that which was founded on untruth, will be transformed out of us by God through our soul.

As a forming and developing child, we don't have enough of ourselves to find and so experience the whole truth of what's going on. But as adults we do. And if we grew up in a fully true and loving situation and environment with only loving and true relationships, then as an adult that's how we'd be feeling completely loved and true, happily wanting to bring to light all the positive influences that affected us through our childhood, all of which would be a very enjoyable and loving experience. Whereas because we grew up in rebellion against Truth and Love being forced to be mostly untrue and unloving, and even possibly completely untrue and unloving, then it's not enjoyable going back bringing to light and expressing all our hurt and pain.

We start out not knowing anything about how it is for us through our childhood; or at best, a minimal amount as some people and families are more feeling expressive and self-aware. And through our Healing we have to get to know it all, because we are it, so we're getting to know ourselves – which for many people will equate to getting to know their shit-start in life. And once we've brought to light the truth of our childhood, then we can leave it, moving on bringing the truth to light of being a true adult. Which is what The Urantia Book means by saying we become true universal spiritual citizens once we are living a Celestial level of truth. So the Mansion Worlds are really provided for us to uncover the truth of our childhood, to see how it was for us, and consequently, how we lived as a child. And they are really only for that, and not so much for us to set about righting all that we find out is wrong within us. We are to only see and so uncover the truth of ourselves. As far as fixing ourselves, or changing or transforming ourselves, that is up to God.

The Mansion Worlds are called probationary worlds, ones in which we can settle the Law of Compensation within our untrue states and continue living against ourselves and the Truth, furthering our truth and self denial; and ones in which we can do our 'Healing' to see the whole truth of our untrue state. Which we can now do either in the Mansion Worlds themselves, or on Earth.

So there is no avoiding the truth of your childhood if you want to ascend beyond the Mansion Worlds. And the fact that none of the spiritual or religious systems on Earth are wholly devoted to helping people bring to light the truth of their childhood through their feelings, shows what a terrible state we're all in. Imagine if the whole world was focused on helping everyone bring to light the hidden truth of themselves, and so the truth of their childhood. It certainly would be a different way to live and so a different world we'd live in.

We can't actually fix anything from our childhood. We can't, only God can. And God will when we've brought to light all the truth of it that God wants us to see. We can undergo therapy (and some truth might come to light), go to the doctor, do whatever we do trying to feel better, all trying to get rid of our bad childhood, all trying to fit in with the beliefs we have from our childhood of how we should be in the world, yet it's only at best scratching the surface. God, through our soul, won't allow us to change anything from our childhood anyway, at least not until we've seen and brought to light and fully connected through our feelings with all the truth of it. There'd be no point God subjecting us to such horror if we could make it all go away before we found the truth of what it was all about and why God made our childhood as it was. So we can do a little, or so we think, adjusting ourselves this way and that, however even those adjustments we come to see through our Healing are 'allowed' because we're still just doing them within our prevailing childhood patterns. And there are what seems like endless levels within us of which we're composed, which you would expect because of the enormity of being God's children, and so there's quite a scope for us to move or play around in entertaining ourselves by believing we've changed the foundations and results of our childhood. So as we can't actually change ourselves, all we can do is want to uncover the truth of our childhood and live that truth. All of which involves vast amounts of self-acceptance, which gradually comes with the truth, growing in the acceptance that this is how you are, how God wants you to be having this experience, given the childhood you had, and there's nothing you can do about it. Other than keep on expressing every feeling that comes up, as you long for the truth of your childhood, wanting to live true to yourself.

# ***How is it for you if you are Truly Honest with Yourself?***



♥ You truly love your children, devoting yourself to them, wanting nothing more than for them to grow up and be as they want to be?

♥ You believe you truly love your children, believing you are devoted to them, wanting them to be as you want them to be?



♥ You love your child more than you love your pet?

♥ You love your pet as much as your child, treating it as if it is another child?



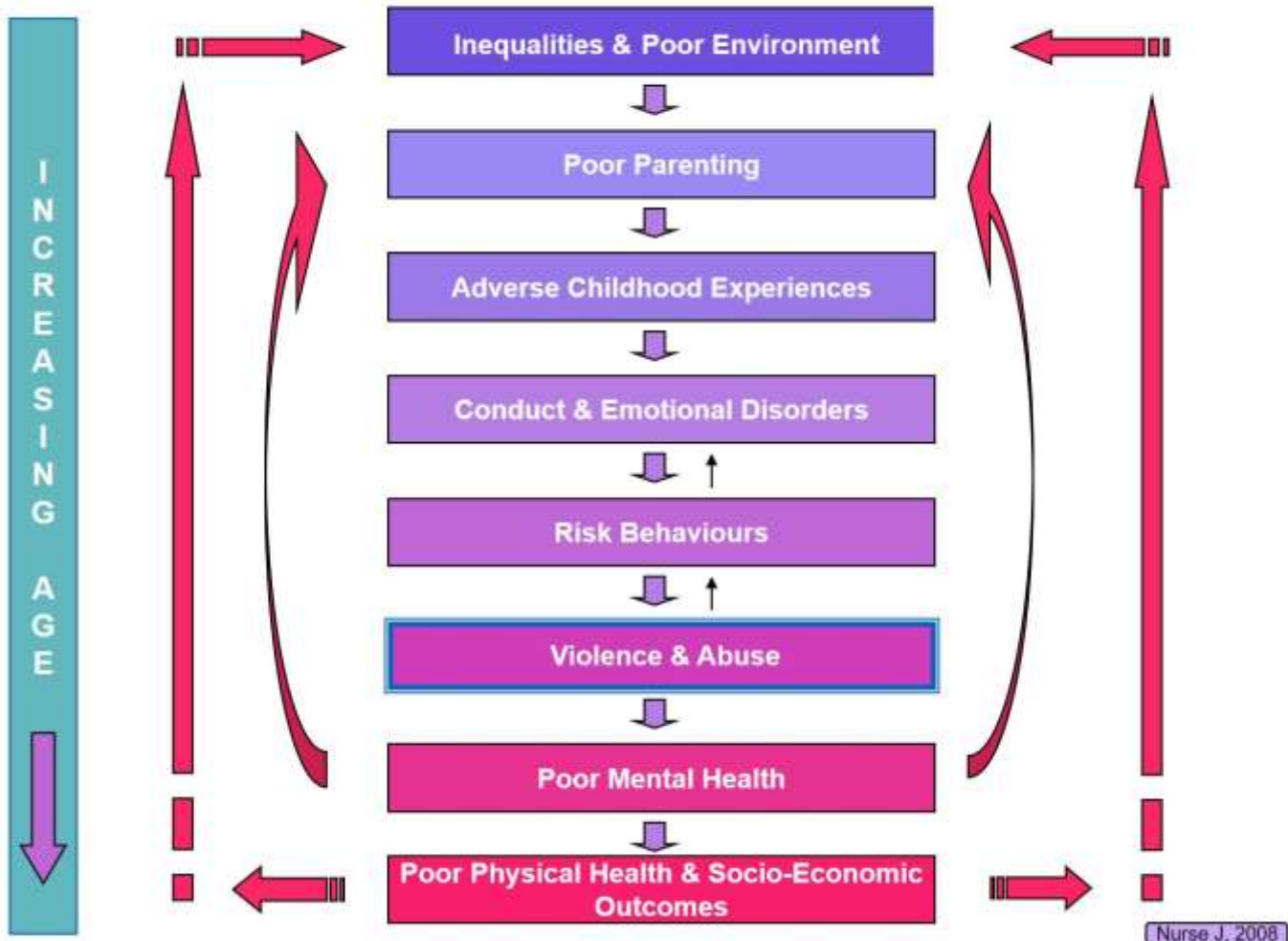
♥ You love your pet more than your child?

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

# LIFE IS FOR LEARNING



## The Cycle of Violence and Abuse across the Life-course



Seek **truth** from the cradle to the grave.

**FOR 200,000 years ALL SCRIPTURES and Earth based INSTITUTIONALISED SYSTEMS are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:**

The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soul partner pairs:

**THE EVIL ONES**



**Lucifer pair**  
Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE



**Satan pair**

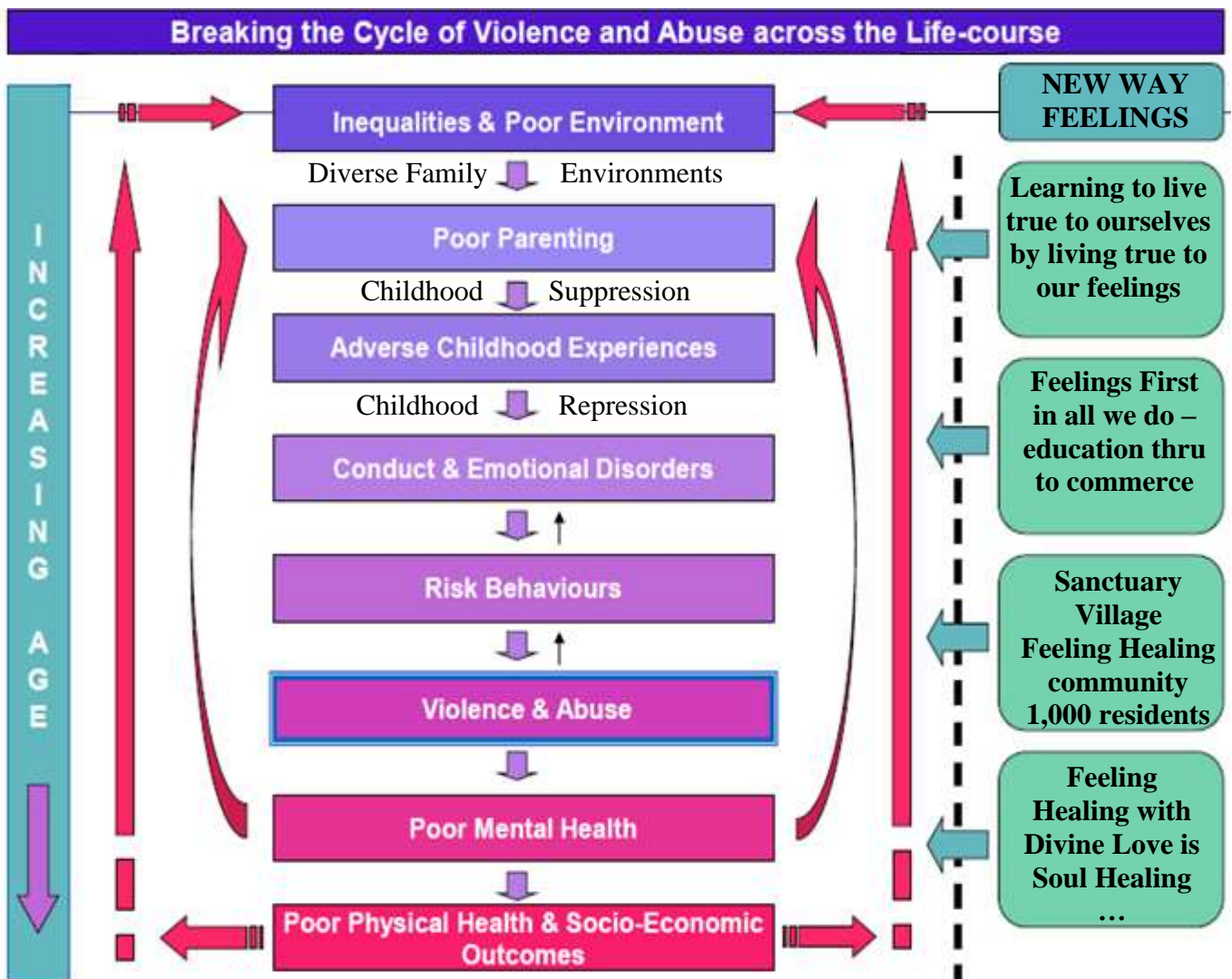


**Caligastia pair**



**Daligastia pair**

Arrested and imprisoned 1993 CE



**While we continue living mind-centric, we are going the wrong way!**

## **ASSUMPTIONS** *and the* **MIND**

Whenever a principle or platform of truth is formed around an assumption, then as further truth is revealed, the error may become obvious.

A great deal of custom and passed down practices have evolved through handwritten records which have been copied and re-copied and have then been injected with assumptions that have become the core belief and customs by which people have lived by for many generations.

These platforms need to be revisited and addressed. We will find that these mind derived assumptions have a 98% error rate. We will further find that the mind's propensity to have control of others has distorted matters and that all systems worldwide are in need of rebuilding.

Education, health, science, commerce, legal, governmental and all platforms have evolved through the mind and are all taking us further away from our feelings, our soul-based feelings of truth and are suppressing our true personalities. There is not a man-made system on Earth that is presently founded on truth, the truth that we all long for.

Meanwhile, hidden controllers have seized the moment and have achieved global domination, hoarding massive wealth to the detriment of humanity. Only will it be through a change in the way of living will this and other power bases crumble. We may disturb hidden controllers but if we do not change our way of living they will reassemble their controlling power!

It will only be through the New Feelings Way emerging as a way of living, that education, health services, science, commerce, legal, governmental and all other platforms will be appropriately restructured.

The revelations of Living Feelings First, Feeling Healing and the New Feelings Way have been provided to all of humanity, from the highest authority, to enable each and every one of us to consider the options and possibilities. Our freewill continues to remain sacrosanct.

This revealing has been in the planning and preparation for thousands of years. It was two thousand years ago when the foundations for the arrival of these possibilities and revelations took place when on 31 May 1914 the first writings commenced through James Padgett in what is known as the Padgett Messages. The primary auxiliary writing is The Urantia Book (1925-1935).

The major and most important writings are those of James Moncrief commencing in 2002. This is the focus of the publications that are to be made available in numerous formats and in all of the important languages so that every community, worldwide, will have access and potentially become aware of the teachings and revelations.





# Tutoring



## Natural Self Expression!



# REBELLION & DEFAULT

**FOR 200,000 years ALL SYSTEMS are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:**

The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soul partner pairs:

## THE EVIL ONES



**Lucifer pair**  
Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE



**Satan pair**



**Caligastia pair**



**Daligastia pair**

Arrested and imprisoned 1993 CE

## MIND MANSION WORLDS

## HIDDEN CONTROLLERS DEEP STATE

## SECRET SOCIETIES

The Illuminati, Freemasons, Bilderberg Group, Knights Templar, The Jesuits, Skull And Bones And Others

## EDUCATORS UNIVERSITY RELIGION

Following the spirit world imprisonment of the System Sovereign and then Planetary Prince being rebellious Lanonandek spirits, the Celestial spirits have blocked communications between mind Mansion World spirits and humanity on Earth. The Hidden Controllers and other controlling organisations are now without spirit world guidance, since 22 March 2017. Those controllers, in the physical on Earth, are without their long term guidance.

Educators at all levels and throughout all systems have had withheld from them that we are to Live Feelings First. This is to change!

“The education, for both women, men, girls and boys, is about how to live true to their feelings. How to embrace them willingly, how to work with them – express them, and the point of doing that, wanting to know the truth of them. That’s all.”

Marie, now 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven, John’s mother: 11 Aug 2020



# PEOPLE OF EARTH WE ARE TRUTH SEEKERS

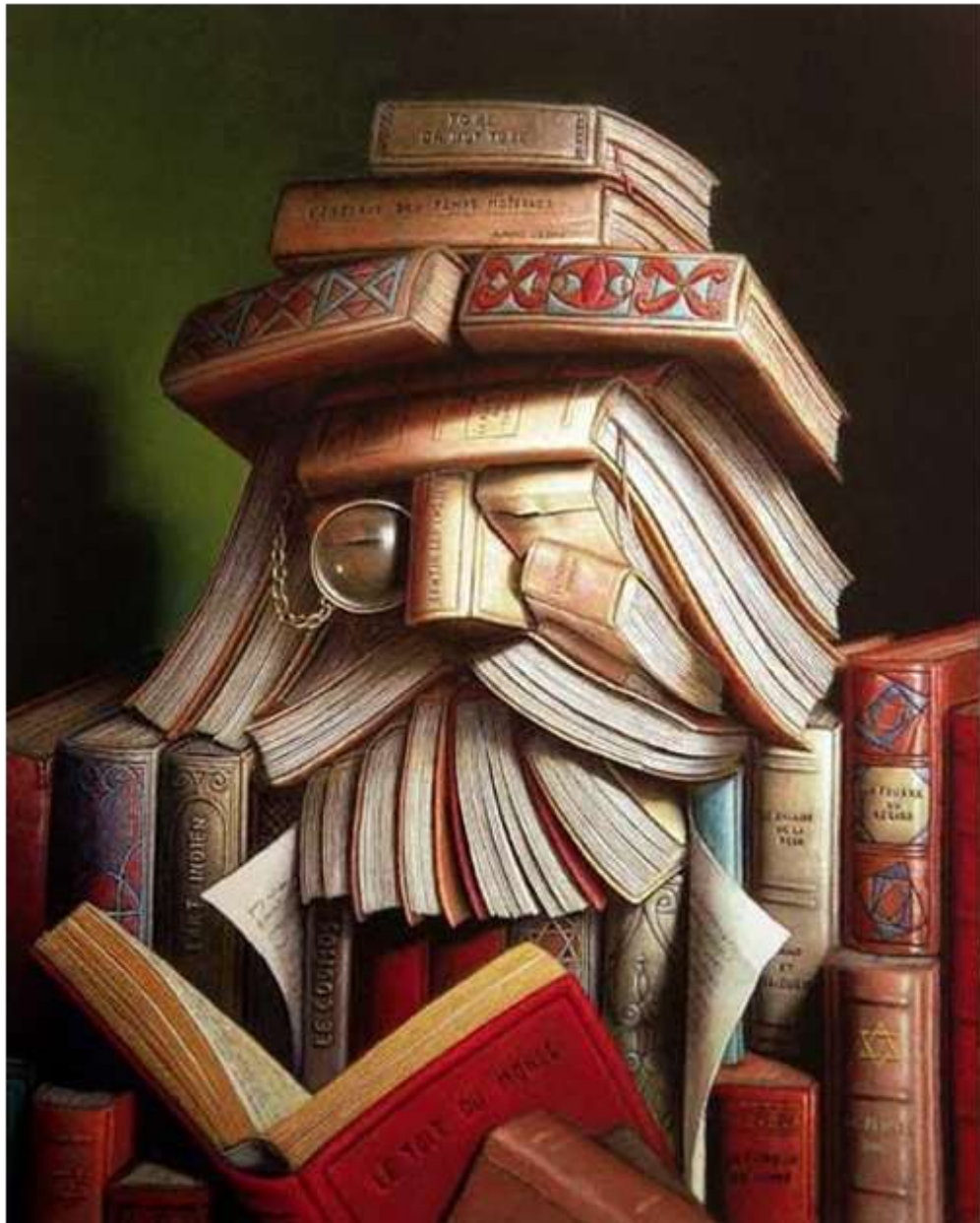
*Children are now to embrace and express their feelings in all that they do and experience. It is our feelings that are our guiding light of love and truth. Truth is love.*



## *Why?*

*May we ask why we have not understood this before? The Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default had to work its course. Cracks in it are now being worked to end the Rebellion and Default.*

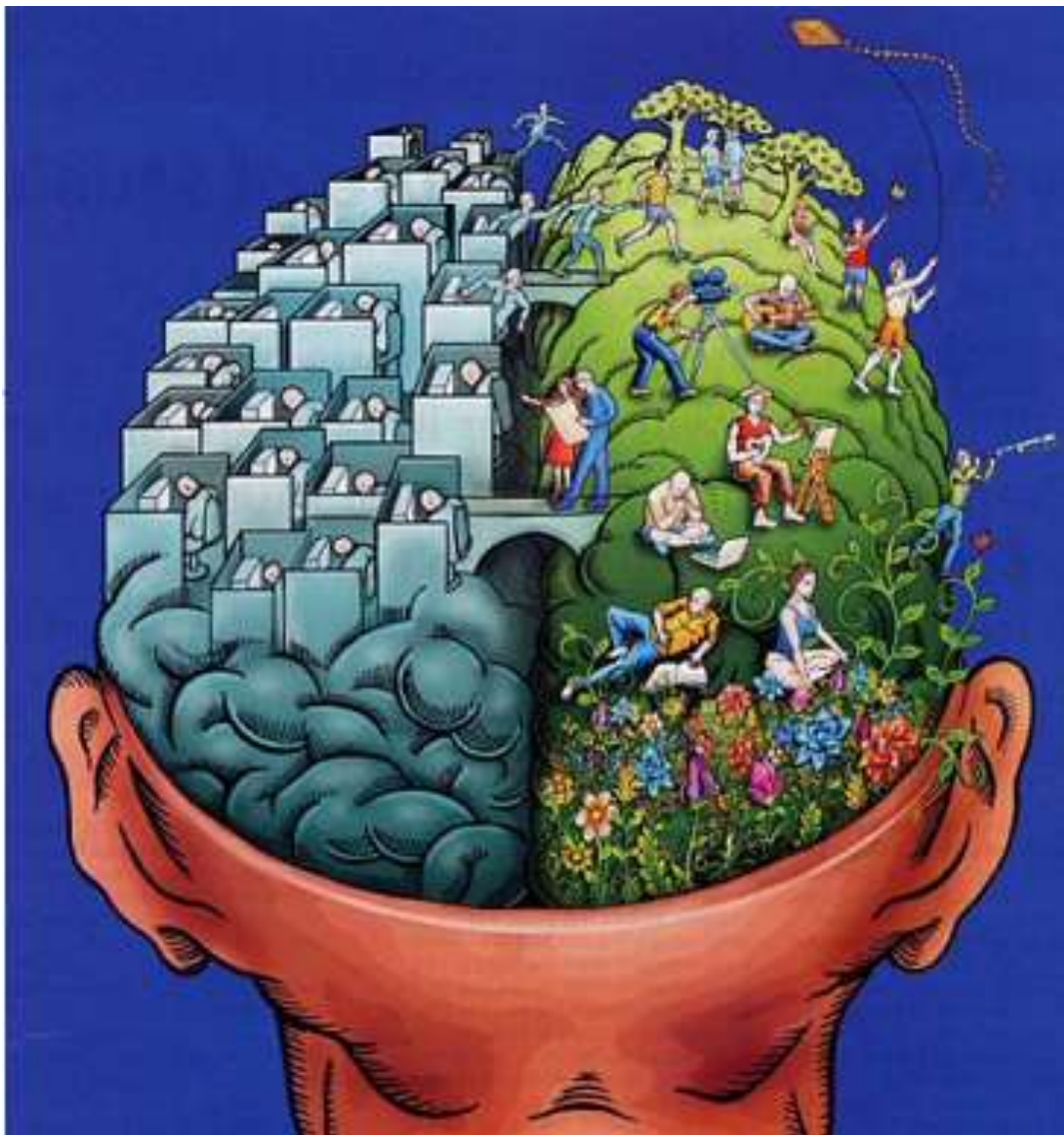
*Education is to reveal itself through our feelings. Our soul based feelings are always in truth. And truth is love! We are fully self-contained. Our feelings are to lead our mind in all that we do, not live how we have been previously taught. It is that simple!*



*Within, I know who I am and what my future journey beholds! My feelings are to be my guide being supported by my mind - not the other way around as it has been!*



**OUR PERSONALITY**  
**Our Mind**                      **Our Feelings**  
**Side**                                      **Side**



**"THE" profession is:**



**TEACHING**



to:

*Learn through play*  
*Independently explore subject*  
*Research with fellow students*  
*Explore topics you enjoy*  
*Engage in what you are passionate about*  
*Ask — and keep asking*  
*Question every aspect*  
*Commonsense is not common*  
*Assumptions are mostly in error*  
*Embrace what you may be feeling*  
*We have been retarded and restrained*  
*We are to be our true self*  
*We are to express all our feelings*  
*We are self contained — all is within*  
*By doing is how we learn*  
*Tutoring others is a great self teacher*  
*Our capabilities are infinite*



while you



## 24. Mind Centricity



**“The real KEY to our Healing is longing for the Truth, and that is the truth that will come from our feelings. If you don’t want the truth of what you are feeling, then you can forget it. You can express your feelings all day like a kettle letting off steam, however if you’re not seriously wanting, and longing hard, and praying with all your will to God to help you uncover and see the TRUTH that your feelings are to show you, then you can forget it. The expressing and releasing ARE just as important, however a little less than longing for the truth.”**

James Moncrief 28 May 2018



**and longing for the Truth about what our feelings are drawing our attention to. We need to know, and before we can know, we WANT to know. And once we know, we cannot unknown!**



**SHOULD WE REMAIN MIND-CENTRIC IGNORING and SUPPRESSING OUR FEELINGS!**

When we are mind-centric travellers, be it as tourists or as immigrants, due to covert seduction leading us to believe that we are able to achieve greatness through our minds, our choices are always the least appropriate for our personal development and growth. What our perception and feelings from this simple graphic may suggest that neither pathway is beneficial, then we may realise that it is our feelings that we are to embrace and that our mind is then to support us on our journey. That is opposite as to how we have been brought up to live. Then we are always to seek to understand the truth behind what our feelings are introducing to us – this only now being revealed to us! We are ask and ask, then learn by doing and experiencing. We are to express our feelings to a companion and continue to long for and seek the truths behind our feelings – we will be told! We have incredible support, guidance and assistance with us at all times should we only ask them and allow our feelings to be ‘heard’!



# **A Nation's Persona! National Psychic Barrier**



**our MIND is a CONTROL ADDICT!**  
**our MIND is addicted to UNTRUTH!**  
**our MIND cannot discern TRUTH!**

**our MIND is within our SPIRIT BODY  
and orchestrates our physical BRAIN.**

**ASSUMPTIONS are the product of our MIND!**

Consider this! For generations, parents have coerced their children to 'develop their minds', to embrace their minds in every aspect of their living, to reject their feelings at all times, to literally worship their minds to the detriment of their feelings.

This is also the mantra of the nation's education system.

The world is now experiencing the product of this ideology. They are seeing a nation of people demonstrating an ego and arrogance that is a combination of the "dark" traits of narcissism, psychopathy, and aggression. This arrogance is essentially believing that they are better, smarter, or more important than other people. They are being superior, overbearing, self-entitled, and presumptuous.

They are closed off to considering they could be wrong. Closed-mindedness and stubbornness mean many arrogant people won't negotiate or back down. In their mind, your options are to accept what they say or suffer the consequences.

Arrogant people lack the skill of self-awareness to objectively question or evaluate their own qualities, actions, and feelings. Without the ability to truly see themselves, they find it difficult to change unhealthy or destructive behaviour.

Compassion and understanding can be seen as weaknesses of an arrogant person. That's because displaying these characteristics actually takes incredible inner strength which arrogant people struggle with.

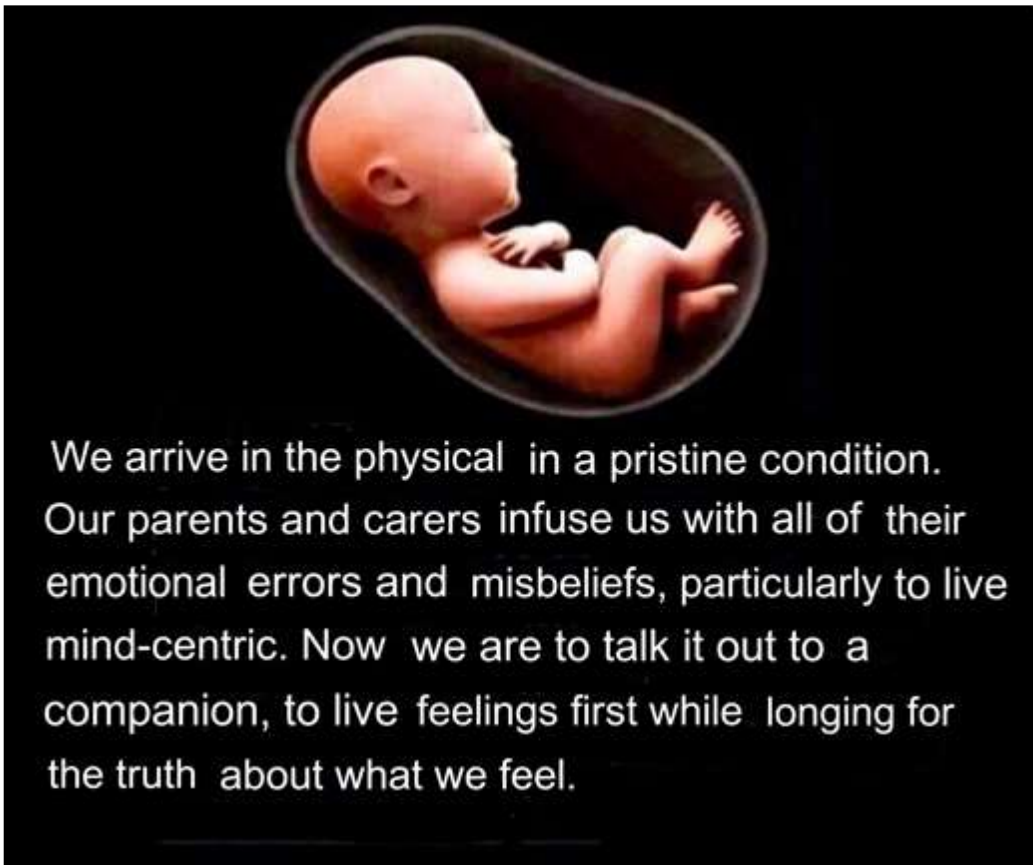
They remain imprisoned in their mind centricity until they open to their feelings, their soul-based feelings that are always in truth. Until they do so, their national social issues will slowly destroy their society and civilisation.

The situation is leading to civil tension and potential internal conflict. Their health system is lacking, the education curriculum is restricting student development, and the nation is disillusioned with its own self-importance. However, for those who open to their feelings, their future will be incredible.



**our SOUL is our TRUTH!**  
**our FEELINGS are our TRUTH!**  
**FEELINGS FIRST, mind to follow!**

**all we need is WITHIN.**  
**our MIND suppresses FEELINGS.**



We arrive in the physical in a pristine condition. Our parents and carers infuse us with all of their emotional errors and misbeliefs, particularly to live mind-centric. Now we are to talk it out to a companion, to live feelings first while longing for the truth about what we feel.

And I'll say it again, **life is actually very simple to live**, and really there is no great hidden mystery about it, it is always the same: **keep attending to your feelings properly as you long to know the truth they are to show you about yourself. And long for the Divine Love when you feel so inspired. And that's it! All the rest is only mind-games.**

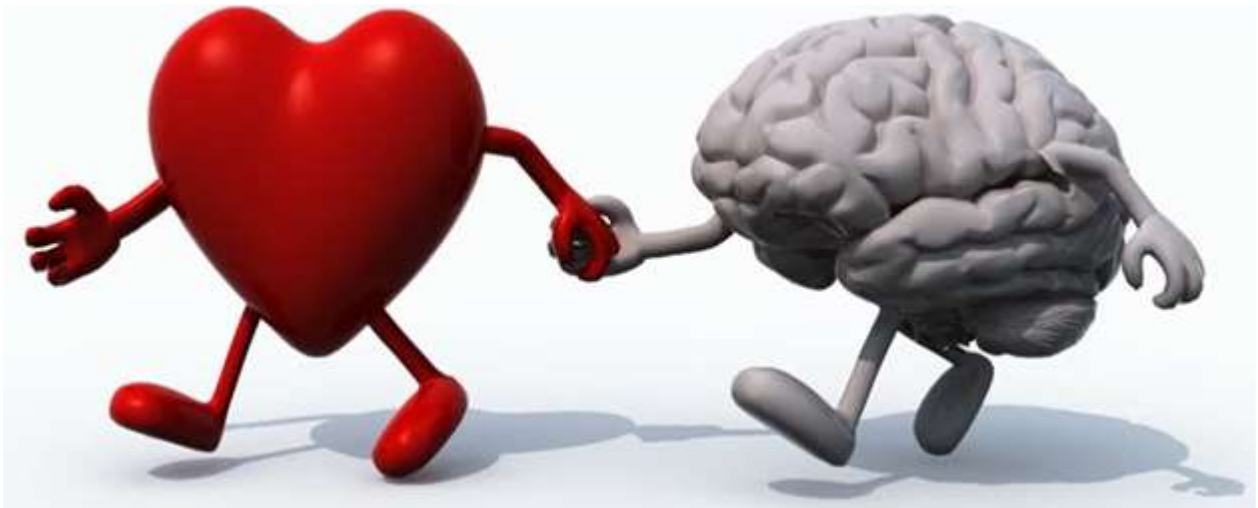
So, what you are to do, is to allow yourself to be exactly as you are, which means, the real you, the imperfect you, the you you are doing all you can to hide, avoid and pretend you are not. You put on a false face to the world, which has to be stripped back revealing exactly how the real you feels about yourself, other people, the world and God. You have to become true to the imperfect you that you are, not trying to change it or pretend you're not that way. And this is what your Healing will do. Your feelings will lead you into seeing how you really do feel about yourself and everyone and everything else, and how feeling that way makes you feel. All so you can then come to fully accept yourself as you are in your imperfection, so you can simply be it, connect fully with it knowing how it all came about, so warts and all, being how your parents and other early influences have made you be. And this includes becoming aware of all your beliefs, and importantly, why you behave the way you do, and seeing if any of your behaviour is unloving, of yourself and others; and if so, why, and how did you develop such negative behaviour.

The Truth of You has to come to light, so as you are currently in and of the Rebellion and Default, so the Truth of You being of the Rebellion and Default, how they have made you be as you are.



**Your compulsion for mind-driven education is not needed** if you allow yourself to express yourself naturally, for your soul would lead you here and there, and what you loved and hated you would learn about and know naturally through your feelings. Your feelings will educate you if you pay full attention to them. And as you grow in truth, your mind will follow, it too becoming more proficient. Going to school and learning what you do is just another means of self-denial, it's just an extension of being with your parents and family, all helping you become more embroiled and empowered in your negative mind and will state.

**Schooling for the most part further helps you deny the person and limit experience.** How much experience can you have sitting at a table and listening to the teacher? It's all a mind experience, all to exercise your mind so it becomes ever more proficient at controlling you. It appeals to some people's beliefs of superiority, but for most what you learn is meaningless with nothing to do with your life or soul's path, and only serves to stand between your feeling self and your mind. It is just more parenting, more of using your mind to try and gain more control, more power. If you learn stuff you can believe you are superior, more knowledgeable, more in control, more able to determine what you want and how to get it. Certainly learning how to do things is important, and can be done experientially and without the need of having to spend so much time separated from your parents and family in an artificial school.



The primitive mind which you look down on, is far more connected with the feeling side of itself, giving rise to a natural level of truth and love, leading to a happier experience within the tribal relationships. Being forced away from your 'family tribe' into a false one at school is so damaging and a major trauma for a young child, even if the child enjoys the experience. Learning by only the mind is not true learning, merely accumulating information.

**What you do truly learn can only be won through full personal experience.** Not all of you is engaged when you are sitting in a classroom having to keep applying only your mind. What your mind does with all the information will only go into helping it remain dominant over your feelings, thereby helping to maintain your dysfunction. Those people who take pride of place in your competitive mind world being the professionals, are only living mind contrivances, as such true realities don't actually exist. **The only real part in all such things is the personal experiences one may have.** The professional life of the mind is a pretence that will have to be shed if one is to do his or her Healing. Most of what you do for a living is valueless in itself, but does hold some potential truth, which actual experience of doing it offers, the **interacting with others.**



**Your experiential life is one of relationships, all the experience you will ever need can be had through relationships, for it is into this area that all the attributes of your personality can and are expressed. How you relate is paramount to your wellbeing. If you feel good and secure in your relationships, then you feel loved; if insecure, unloved.**



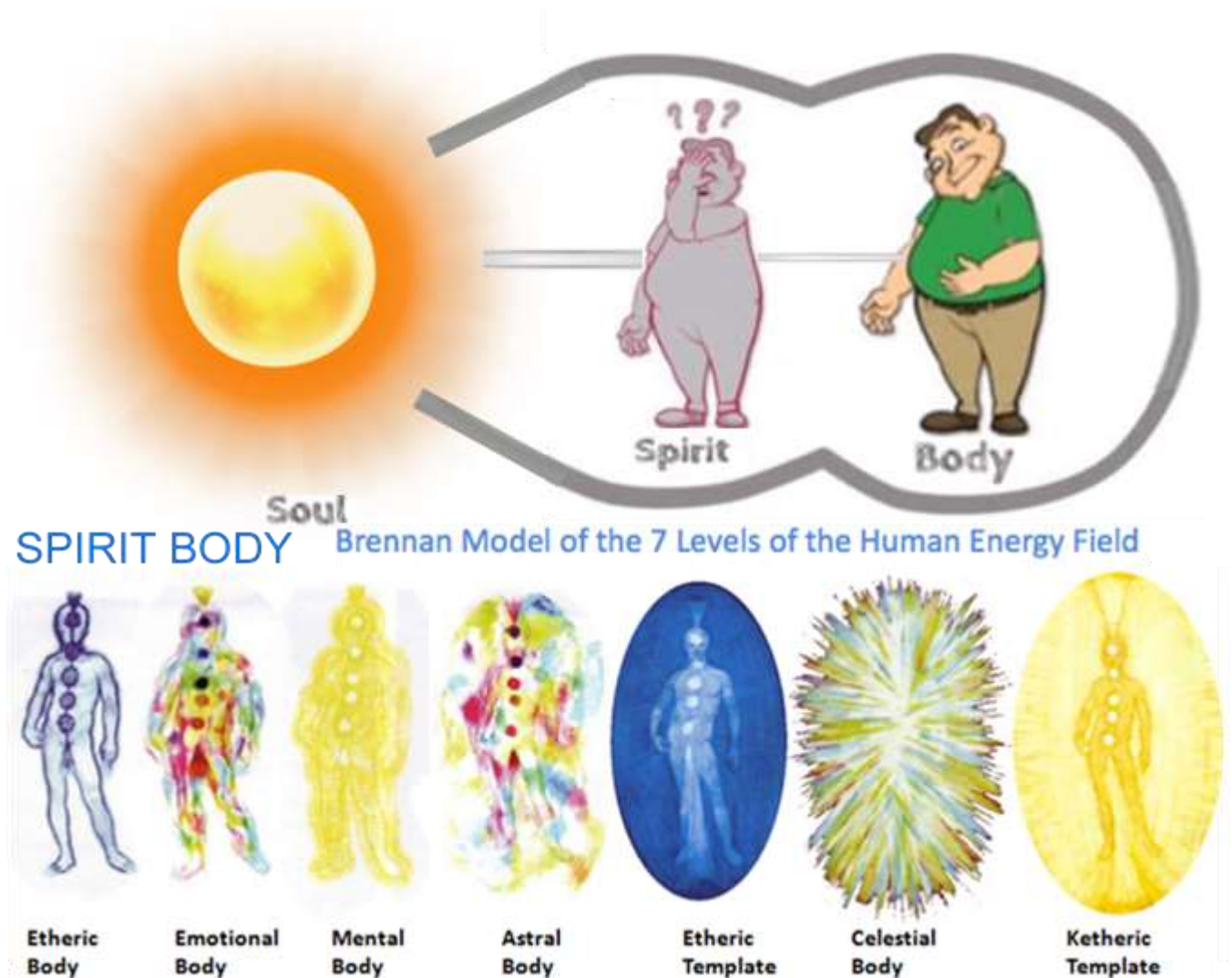
Being a child you so desperately want to be loved so you cling to your parents believing that they love you and you love them, but it is not true. Certainly some people do experience love and do love one another, but why we are adamant that mostly you do not love each other is because of your negative will state and associated negative mind. Sadly, what you know as love is subjective, discoloured by your negative state. If you saw pure love, you wouldn't recognise it nor want it, you'd possibly even be afraid of it. You have to slowly work your way into love from no-love. And to do this the Mother and Father have provided you with the Mansion Worlds in spirit and the corresponding levels in your flesh life. If you were to suddenly be projected into Celestial spirit life, you would die a million screams as the pain of such pure love would threaten to tear you apart.

You are conditioned to live in the negative, so you have to slowly acclimatise yourself to accept the positive. A tree growing bent over the years by a prevailing wind has grown to show the result of the incessant force that has been applied to it. If you applied a great force too quickly in the opposite direction trying to straighten it, it would break. It has grown to accept the force in its life, just as you have. But thankfully with the Mother and Father's Love you don't need to spend as much time with an opposing force to help you gradually come back into perfection. As to how long your Healing will take, you will have to live.

Illness emanates  
from the spirit!

**When you are physically sick, your physical body will be expressing the illness of your spirit, that which will be reflected in the 'illness' of your spirit body.** That which will be reflected in the 'illness' of your will; that which will be reflected in the 'illness' of your soul. If you could see into one's aura, you'd see all the trauma and damage done in all the subtle bodies and in your spirit body. Your spirit body does not remain perfect and only your physical body becomes sick, you only get sick because you are sick in your spirit body, which really means you are sick in your will, and so sick in your soul. The doctor might attend to your physical body and make you well, however this will only happen if it's what your soul wants; and if so, your attending Angelic Pair will make the necessary adjustments in your spirit body and subtle bodies so as to 'allow' the doctors doctoring to show positive effects. If the doctor is to

fail, then it's because the Angels didn't adjust the spiritual for you to become healed. People having limbs amputated might feel a 'ghost limb' which is really their spirit body arm or leg.

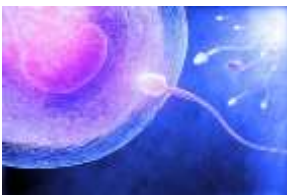


Your physical bodies are designed to be supported by nature, not attacked by it. **Only sickness of will brings about attack, and this only happens to show you that you are in pain, that you are not right, and that you need to seek the truth of your suffering.** However, the difficulty here is that the original causes have happened to you before you were six years old, and all that has happened since has served to only compound the problem. And as most people have difficulty relating to their earlier life, it is hard to see the truth of what was happening to your will back then is still happening now as an adult being expressed in your illness.

And so this remains the hidden truth of humanity and explains why it is so easily passed over and disregarded, although more people are now looking back into childhood more seriously, and it is becoming generally known that how your childhood was has underpinned your whole outlook on life. But this is only scratching the surface as to the truth of what you suffered on all levels. To restrict and interfere with a child's will is the cause of all problems then in the child, and as it grows up, and once grown up and forevermore until you do your Healing.

| Age-group        | Age                 |
|------------------|---------------------|
| Gestation        | conception to birth |
| Newborn          | 0 days to 1 month   |
| Infant           | 1 month to 1 year   |
| Toddler          | 1 to 3 years        |
| Preschool        | 3 to 6 years        |
| School age child | 6 to 12 years       |
| Adolescent       | 12 to 18 years      |

Our childhood formative years are from conception through to age of 6 years. Commencing at conception, we begin to take on all of the injuries and errors of belief of our parents and carers. We capitulate to adopting the ‘personality’ that our physical parents impose upon us, to the detriment of our true personality.



Somehow, we go on smiling and laughing...





You parent using your mind and without truth, and as your minds are rebellious, so you can't expect to be a perfect parent. Only when parents of Celestial truth parent their children, will such children grow up perfect. You are designed to parent with truth, so if you don't have any, you're not going to be much good as a parent.

A parent full of truth, such as a Celestial parent, by expressing, by simply living and being that truth (as it can't be anything else), will know innately, will know through and with that truth, everything its child needs; all how it is to relate to its child lovingly, and it will just be that loving expression of truth to which its child will lovingly respond. You can't learn how to parent, that is still only using your mind, you have to BE A PARENT OF TRUTH, and it just happens, you'll just parent lovingly with and from that truth. So whether you keep the reigns pulled in hard on your child exerting maximum control, or whether you loosen them allowing your child to all but run free, it's all still just different expressions of parenting with your mind. So, saying being a parent you are to do this and not that, is meaningless; being a Parent of Truth you will just act with that truth, being fully connected always with your child who constantly responds to your loving truth expression. And as you parent with and through truth, then you will understand naturally things about it with your mind. But Truth must always come first, not Mind.



**Mental or mind Truth-Seeker academically self-satisfies his/her own erroneous beliefs.**



**Through your own feelings you grow in Truth from your heartfelt feelings. Truth we seek is within us all.**

You are to find the truth of the Rebellion and Default within yourself – the truth of how you are rebellious. And the best way to do this is through your relationships. So your Healing will focus a lot on your interactions and connections with other people, and most importantly within your intimate relationship. And then to do with your parents and family.

You look at the mother as something of a god. So much is said about the 'mother's love', your whole civilisation might rupture and collapse if mothers stopped loving their children. You give such power to the mother; and a woman becoming a mother steps up into newfound power, she now has all power over her children, and far more than the father. And she's not a 'real woman' with real power unless she has children. She is in control, no longer having to be only subject to the control of her mother, and so you fail to see that all the problems a child has, results from her (and the father). So often the child is judged and seen as the bad one, they are to pull themselves together and grow up and do as they are told – behave properly. You put it on the child, that if it has a difficulty, it has to overcome it, and it is its fault. Rarely the blame is given to the parents, and even less to the mother.

You don't look at everything that's wrong with the child is because of its parents, and with a large amount of the hands on work that's caused all those problems being with the mother because she spent more time with the baby and young child having to 'mother' it. So, the mother often gets let off of any blame, and the child coming and accusing the mother is frowned upon because how dare the child be angry with its mother 'after all the mother did for it'. Yes, all the bad things the mother did to it to cause it all the damage and problems it now has that's making it angry with the mother. And then so many rebellious teenagers grow up having been once angry with their mother, to when they themselves become a mother, suddenly realising how hard it is having to cope and deal with the baby and young child, stop accusing their mother, feeling sorry for her and coming back onto her side. For humanity to evolve to the point of fully understanding and so accepting that all mothers and fathers are going to do many bad and damaging things to their children because they are not true and loving, it will be very difficult, however this is what will need to happen. One can still be a parent within and fully of the Rebellion and Default, yet also knowing that you are damaged yourself and so will damage your child, and then you both being damaged as your child grows up, and once is an adult, even possibly helping each other do your Healing.

It has been very important for humanity to parent being rebellious, firstly to keep the whole thing going, and then to have the experiences of being the 'victim' as the child, and then the 'perpetrator' being the parent. All to provide everyone involved with all the rebellious experiences they need. And so it's conceivable that will still keep going with parents who are more aware of themselves being of the Rebellion and Default and so being more accepting of the truth that they can't be any other way and yet still want to have children.

Ideally however, which can only be done once Healed, respect for your child's will needs to be started well before you conceive one. It needs to be your state of truth, how you live your life, so you need to first heal your own will damage so as to be able to parent and guide another's will into being. You cannot believe or just want to respect your child's will, that being of your mind, it all has to come from and with truth, it has to be lived from the heart as an expression of the truth you are living. The truth being so strong you couldn't be any other way, so you simply couldn't act disrespectfully treating it unlovingly. As you are, being of the Rebellion and Default, you can't parent other than being disrespectful and unloving. Some people are more loving at times, and these times are mostly what the child clings onto, all the good memories of feeling loved, with all the bad unloving ones buried in the depths of forgotten memory.

**WE ARE  
THE TRUTH  
SEEKERS**

**At conception, it is the wills of the parents that determines function or dysfunction of the child.** If you do your Healing with your child, nothing is ever too late, because as you grow in the truth of your rebelliousness, you will change how you relate to yourself and so too your child, and it will all be for the betterment of your both. Your growing child will positively respond to you, it will still be damaged, only not as much as it would have been. All is not lost up to six, from then on the child has fully taken it all on, but still it can with your guidance and support change as you change. It can long for the truth of its feelings, it can long for the Divine Love, it can learn how to express all its feelings without denying the bad ones. And even as an adult, your child can look to your Healing example and understand the changes you are going through and that too will have a positive effect on it. Or, if it rejects you and your Healing completely, then it's meant to move deeper into its mind rebelliousness and there is nothing you can do about that. That is what God will want it to do, it being the pattern of its soul. So you will have to let it go and get on with your own Healing; and possibly one day when it does its Healing you will be able to have a truer relationship.

**The highest most loving thing you can do in your life is to do your Healing – for yourself, your children, your relationships, for other people, for the whole world.** Even if you have to leave everyone who does not want to know you as you seek the truth through your feelings, or they leave you, it doesn't matter because in the long run it will all work out for the best, and everyone has to be allowed to live as they choose, complete respect of will, be it dysfunctional or not. You may feel very alone because no one understands what you are doing through your Healing and how its affecting you, however, that will be what you have to experience, it being how you felt at home with your family and parents – yet more bad feelings to express and long for the truth of.

You are living seven Mansion Worlds of corruption, all of which you'll work your way up through as you do your Healing. So, that is seven whole Worlds of untruth you'll be subjecting your child to. And you can't avoid it. Only as you do your Healing and move up through those Worlds will you lessen the negative effect. So, **you will be negatively damaging your child on a soul level, will level, spirit level and material level, the truth on all these levels.** And it's all borne out in your relationship – whether you are truly loving or not. And if not, which you can't be with seven Worlds of untruth within you, then how are you expressing this unlovingness, how are you being rebellious and against yourself, and why – what happened to you during your forming years that's made you be as you are. This all being what your Healing will help you see.

So, you are parenting your child with the most amount of will interference, and that is a lot of damage on multiple levels you are inflicting on that little innocent person. The child starts off at conception at a level of Natural Love perfection, so, the top of the seven Mansion Worlds, then through its parents and family, society, the world and everyone else that negatively affects it, is brought down to the level of truth of its parents by the age when its Indwelling Spirit arrives, about six to seven, so, mostly to that of the first and lowest World. And most people live their lives on that level, so, when they die they wake up literally in the first Mansion World, there being able to carry on living as rebelliously as they were.

So, many people comment on how pure a baby looks, and it is, compared to how it will look by the time it is showing all the will damage it has suffered at around six years old. Some people say when they look at their six-year-old child, that wonderful light it had as an infant is now sadly missing, and it is. And then others say that light their child had at six is missing now their child is an adult, when at six it was already living against itself. So, as a parent it's a terrible truth you'll need to face, that you have all but extinguished that inner spark of your child; and as the child you have virtually had all your inner light crushed out of you. If you could compare a Celestial pairs' child at six to that of any child at six years old on your world, even the most happy and seemingly positive child would seem so dull and devoid of any real spirit or light.

The image of the big overbearing parent standing angrily over his or her little child who is sitting crying on the floor of the Supermarket, is exactly how the child feels, completely overpowered and ridden to the floor, almost crushed out of existence, defeated, humiliated, rejected, utterly powerless; unloved – no one loves it, no one cares about it, everything makes it feel bad, it not getting the precious life giving love it really needs. And particularly from its parents, and from its so-called 'loving' mother who in that moment angrily standing over it is expressing the truth of how she really feels – that she hates her child and wishes she didn't have to deal with it.

The battle may be over an item on the shelf it wants but it parent does not want it to have, but this is only the exterior superficial expression of the material, when really it's a real battle of wills, and the child is losing being heavily abused and crushed yet again. Fighting your child's will is not the way to be a loving parent, and it's not really a fair fight, is it, you the adult-will beating your little child's forming will into submission.

# NEW FEELINGS WAY



And so many people would say this is good parenting, the child has to know its place, it has to know how to behave in the world – and its brute and bully of a controlling parent is the one to do it. And you hear people supporting the abusive parent; “Yes, it’s so hard when they are that age”, with only the rare person standing up for the child’s rights. And you call that ‘being a loving parent’, because an unloving parent wouldn’t beat its own child – surely?

You have no idea as to how you are treating your child, and that’s because it’s all how you, the parent, was treated, all of which it was forced to bury, just as you are forcing your child to do. So the child can grow up under the misguided delusion that its parent did all the right things it needed: its parent loved it so much; and yet, what about all those bad feelings the child is feeling, what happens to them? And the child can say in one breath, I love my mum so much, and yet within the same breath then go onto say all the bad things it feels its mum did to it. And the parent can say it loves its child so much, then verbally abuse it by saying it is no good, ugly, a useless waste of space. So many parents don’t even hear the constant stream of criticism that flows from their lips as they ‘love’ their child. It’s time for humanity’s parents, and its children, to wake up to the realities of what really is happening in their relationships.

Thank you James – Zelmar. (a Melchizedek from within our local universe of Nebadon)

## 25. Golden Feeling Path – Feeling Healing



**All our feelings are so important, and we are to follow them like walking down a golden feeling path, and most importantly, our bad feelings.**

Angel guides 15 July 2022

**GREAT U-TURN, THE CHANGE and the AVONAL AGE**

Monday, 24 December 2018

John: Hi Nanna Beth

The Change is mentioned often in differentiation to the Great U-Turn and also the Avonal Age. Kindly, how would you describe The Change as against the Great U-Turn and which is first or???? Yes, your dialogue with James is incredible and I thank you and your very special Group. Cheers John.

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven, John’s grandmother: The ‘Great U-Turn’ is what is happening now, it being the overall description denoting humanity turning away from following and advancing the Rebellion and its evilness as seen by living increasingly in a truth-denying state, to wanting to live true, to love truth, to be truth-accepting, all of which comes about ultimately by doing your Healing, as you become the living truth as it’s revealed to you; and also by people, like yourself John, who are currently more intent on understanding about it on an intellectual level. Both are needed, everyone who wants to embark upon their own personal U-Turn and the collective one of humanity, needs to understand a certain amount of what it’s all about with their mind as they work to bring the truths to light within themselves through their Healing. So anything to do with ‘reversing’ the Rebellion and Default is all part of the U-Turn. And it starts in a very small way within the individual, as it has already with the whole of humanity, being reflected by yourself and the others of your small band, who are wanting to live it and have accepted and believe it’s happening.



The Change, as such, is the same thing really, however technically The Change begins with the dawning of the new Spiritual Age – the Avonal Age. The Change as I was referring to it yesterday was to highlight that once the Avonal Age begins in earnest, EVERYTHING will change. So currently, even though the Change and U-Turn have ‘begun’, it’s early days, just the ‘scouts’ going out in all directions in preparation for the ‘main event’. So technically we can’t say The Change has begun, whereas in time when Mary and Jesus’ age ends and the Avonal Age begins, then we can say it has begun. Whereas we can say the U-Turn has begun, it being a more vague term and not a technical definition.

**THE CHANGE**

Also, James has written about The Change in his Sage novels in reference to all I have said above and also the Earth Changes, including the Pole Shift. However the Pole Shift, were it to come during the Avonal Age, would then be part of The Change, The Change being the whole 1,000 years. It’s going to take the whole 1,000 years to implement on the parent to child level the necessary Changes so as to ensure that the effects of the Rebellion will truly come to an end, with that “end” still going beyond the Avonal Age to complete. So the Pole Shift is just a physical phenomena, and certainly of itself it will cause great change, but it doesn’t of itself affect any spiritual change against the Rebellion and Default, and in the past it has helped humanity go deeper into its wrongness.

So the real Change I’m talking about is spiritual and involves the ending of humanity’s truth denial. That’s the most important part, to help people see they are living against the Truth, of themselves and of God, and that all they are doing is part of that, and that if they want to end that, they will have to do their Healing. So the Change will be with the awakening to that, a consciousness shift, a vast change to the mind of mankind as it considers the state it’s in: that ALL it is doing, ALL it’s believed was right, ALL of it’s religious and spiritual beliefs, outlooks, attitudes, are all only keeping it in its truth-denying state.



Imagine the whole of humanity understanding and focused in the direction of knowing everyone is suffering because of being under the Rebellion and that it doesn't have to be that way. So people living increasingly in the wrong direction and going further against themselves, once The Change fully starts, won't be able to evolve further into a deeper or greater rebellious state, however stagnation within where it's stalled will be a big issue for a lot of people and mind spirits, those people and spirits who don't want to accept that's how they are is all wrong.

So you can say the Great U-Turn has started, the writing is on the wall for the Rebellion and Default, and when the Avonals come of age, when they finish their Healing and openly (publicly) declare who they are to the world (even if that world is only a very small group of humanity), then The Change will have begun.

**REBELLION** & **DEFAULT**

And once The Change officially begins, there is no turning back. After the Avonal Age, humanity will be given the chance to resume its evil ways and turn its back on The Change and all the Avonal Age has done, and certain people and mind spirits will want to do that, however they won't be able to change the momentum being lived by those who are intent on living true to themselves and God through their feelings. (The availability of Divine Love is to be withdrawn for the following spiritual age.) Still in all fairness humanity has to be given the opportunity to decide whether or not it wants to fully heal itself, and without having imposed on it such strong influences as caused by the Avonal presence. But that's all a long time off.

**GREAT**  
**U Turn** &  
**THE**  
**CHANGE**

So the Avonal Age is a specific Spiritual Age (which you read about in TUB – The Urantia Book), giving rise to The Change in which humanity ends its truth-denial and living unlovingly against itself and its Mother and Father, all of which is the Great U-Turn.

**EVERYTHING, absolutely EVERYTHING, will have to change**      Wednesday, 26 December 2018

James: I think it would be wise for the time being, with that being when the Next Age begins, that you keep this sort of stuff with Nanna Beth for the 'inner circle'. There's no point getting people wound up about the Avonal stuff ahead of time, when I don't even know if it's for real yet. And we don't need to convince anyone about it, that's all up to the Mother and Father and will happen when They want it to, which is not yet. I don't want people asking me if Marion and I are the Avonals when they haven't even read enough of my work to understand where I stand on it. I don't want to speculate with people about the Avonals unless they are well read in my material. Should it come to pass that I am as I say, then I won't care anymore about whether you or anyone else passes it on because it will be time to go public, with people messing it up, making stuff up, taking it out of context and all the rest. So until then, I'd prefer it if you keep quiet about it. And if you can't be quiet, at least keep it as low key as possible without trying to rev anyone up.

And having written that I want to add a bit more about the Avonal stuff. The best part about it for me now is that so few people understand what it is anyway, having never heard about it, and that TUB is so daunting in its size to read and doesn't say that much about it anyway, and that saying Jesus is not coming again and instead this other Jesus-like person, who is really nothing like him at all and so nothing is going to happen like it did with Jesus, is all what most people won't want to hear, all of which helps me hide away until such time as the veil is to be lifted. And even if people did accept the Avonals, probably they'd want to be involved with them for all the wrong reasons, not wanting to even digest and then try to live the truths they are revealing, such as doing your own Healing.

James: Hello again Nanna Beth, I've been reading another Sorcha Faal article this time about the number and variety of UFOs popping up all over the place, even stopping air flights over Gatwick airport and seen throughout the UK and America. Sorcha says they are connected to the moon shooting down or preventing the secretive American military rocket being launched, but what do you say? Something seems to be brewing about this UFO business, so can you shed more light on it please?

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven, John's grandmother: I can tell you a little more. Many of the smaller UFOs which have over the years increasingly been seen are indeed drones, however not contemporary ones, but ones linked to ages past. They are observing humanity in the context of ensuring, as I said the other day, that their programmed parameters are not crossed by current technological advancement, all to ensure that humanity doesn't take itself beyond the point of no return and destroy itself and the world. All so far as what's been coded as foreseen parameters back then, some of which your scientists now circumvent, others they are having difficulty not triggering.

James: But if this is so, how did those people back then know what the parameters were and did they suspect that we'd try and cross them?

Nanna Beth: They deduced that at some point they'd potentially be crossed, having worked them out for themselves based on their science at the time, which was very different to yours now. As I told you, they had access to other universal phenomena, which you don't, so you can't relate to them, which is why you find these UFOs so mysterious and intriguing. However still the prevailing thought to do with 'who sent them and what do they want' is that it's off-planet, as in aliens, extra-terrestrials, when in fact it's not.

James: So presumably these other systems that are controlling these UFOs can learn from the situation and adjust to it?

Nanna Beth: To a limited degree, which is what the secret agencies of today are trying to work out just how they go about that, but they never will. It's technology that belongs to a whole different era, and the same energy systems simply don't work now even if you crack the code. So for the best part all you do is accept



that there are these UFOs monitoring you, and then not worry about them, unless you start crossing their lines. And certain parts of humanity are now finding out what those lines are. And are understanding as they are completely powerless to do anything about them, had just better not do anything to ‘anger’ the UFOs.

James: Okay, and so then what about these other mysterious UFOs like supposedly the recent big one over the Pentagon – are they real?

Nanna Beth: They are a different phenomena, again observation posts, however some are ‘inhabited’ by people from other worlds but they ‘fly’ to Earth through what might be termed holographic projection, so they are not here in person, in flesh and blood, and don’t need to be. And such advanced worlds understand about not interfering with you unless deemed absolutely necessary and they understand you are in rebellion by default and are more curious to observe and study how you deal with it. And they believe that by ‘showing’ their presence occasionally will help you to think there is more to the world and your existence in the universe. There is no ‘Star Wars’ type of existence in the universe. People from the advanced worlds don’t travel around visiting other worlds like you do visiting other countries. ‘Advanced’ worlds means advanced spiritually, and such people understand the truths of their feelings, living true and embracing their ascension to Paradise. It’s about going ‘in’ not out into the physical universe, planet hopping, with wars and the like all of which is your projection of your deranged selves onto everything. There was no alien bodies from crashed space ships from other worlds, that’s all just nonsense and carry-on by the authorities involved, all to keep the people in their place and guessing. It’s easy to blame someone off-world, aliens, than it is to take full responsibility for yourselves.

And because you can’t accept, don’t want to understand, even though The Urantia Book has been provided for you to do so, that Satan and Lucifer are spirits as is Jesus and that there are masses of spirits ‘constantly surrounding you’, all of which are within easy reach and contactable like we are speaking now James, just with your mind – mind to mind – and without the need to spend untold zillions of dollars on chasing some fantasy about flying about space and finding new worlds to live, rape and pillage spreading the disease of your rebellion everywhere you go, when such resources should be put into helping everyone understand about their rebellious condition, how bad it makes them feel and giving people the space, support, resources and encouragement to heal themselves of it, especially now the truth of how to do that has been made available.

Humanity should be climbing all over your truth James, eagerly awaiting your next revelation, devouring it, discussing it, asking you questions about it so as to get more from you, and applying all you and Marion say to every facet of their lives. They should stop doing all they do as they come to understand how it’s all just part of the rebellion, giving up all the wars, fighting and political power plays, turning all their attention on the fact the Avonal Pair has come to your world to show you the way out of your unloving state, and that they are the true way to Salvation, and give up all the Biblical and every other religion’s prophecy and get on with dealing with the truth of your untruth. But no, they will resist you every step of the way because they are rebelling against and denying truth, just as humanity did Jesus and Mary, however this time round you’re not going to be ‘taken out’ so easily because humanity has to get the message, it has to understand the bad state its in, which is what you and Marion are all about helping it to see, whereas Mary and Jesus weren’t about that.

The UFOs and ancient technology are a diversion, of course, yet those in power believe they can use it to empower them further, and so they are trying to ‘reverse engineer’ it and so on, some of which they’ve succeeded in doing, other parts have succeeded in blowing themselves and others up. But living in a highly technological Star Trek type world is only more of the same, furthering your rebellion, which is not going to happen because of the end of the Rebellion ‘coming to a store near you’. Humanity should be loving the world and the Earth, completely respecting it, not using and abusing it. It should be striving to work in

complete harmony with nature, using it to survive yes, but ensuring as part of the survival you are putting back as much as you take.

Humanity is to live like the creatures in relationship with each other, allowing each to get on with being themselves, knowing you are part of the collective whole and that you all need each other. Humanity should not be causing one specie of plant or animal to become extinct, if humanity lived in harmony with the Earth, why would you do something as unloving as that? You are supposed to live so true to yourselves and so true to nature that you never get sick, nature having no need to keep unleashing its agents of destruction upon you.

And it's not for you to 'conquer' nature, to overcome disease through medicine and technological advancement, you are to simply live in complete harmony with it, loving it as you love yourselves with the truth you are living, not feeling bad or making nature feel bad. You are to slowly wake up and understand that you are living against yourselves, it's all your own doing, and that doing your Healing and living higher spiritual truths is the only way you can stop being so cruel and uncaring. It's not going to happen any other way because your negative anti-life state is so entrenched in the Wrong, and so having to be faced with the notion that EVERYTHING, absolutely EVERYTHING, will have to change, is too overwhelming, and it is, so it will happen gradually, but you have to start, for it's not going to happen otherwise.

And no aliens are going to help you or make it harder for you. You are making things as difficult as you can as it is, so there's not going to be any alien invasion, and the controllers saying you have to prepare, we need to spend more money on developing systems to protect ourselves is trumped-up nonsense to spend more money. Look at how they had to cause the 9/11 horror (11 September 2001) so as to justify the next round of military spending, they want forever wars which are never won, they want them to go on and on so they can use those wars as ways to get more money for all the other hidden things, such as lining their own pockets, they want to do.

Humanity, believe it or not, is people, which you seem to forget, you could end all wars in a moment should you want to, but that's not good for business. Russia with its advanced war technology could bring peace about in an instant and demand everyone else ends their military systems, but that's not good for business, and what would all the warmongers do, sit around in peace expressing their bad feelings longing for the truth of why they want to keep killing everyone and making the world into how they want it to be?

So there is no outside alien contact and nor will there be. And you can't have technologically advanced worlds for the sake of only technological advancement, perfect worlds develop technology to allow them to live in harmony with the nature of their world, all so they can focus on ascending in truth to Paradise, enjoying their ways of life and relationships looking to their feelings for the truth their soul is to show them. There are no advanced spiritual people buzzing around the advanced spiritual universe all interacting with each other. The more spiritually advanced you become, the more you give up looking to the physical universe to 'make contact' because you know you can make all the contact you like with spirits, so it would be the last thing such worlds would want to do. So-called advanced technological worlds like Earth who focus solely on technology as the be all to end all, are worlds in rebellion against the truth, of which there are only a few. And yet they will never be allowed to develop such technology as to communicate with each other. Such worlds like Earth are in rebellion, they are off limits, even to each other, so you can't even have rebellious worlds banding together in their rebellion. Rebellions and defaults are very specific to the world they occur on, they are spiritually based, as in the denial of truth, they are very important for the growth of those involved with them, and all that you do that distracts you from your bad feelings being part of that rebellion is where your problems lie. So all this alien stuff is more of the same.

James: And what about supposedly one of the Bush's making some sort of deal with aliens some years ago, the aliens using some people for their studies as they give us some of their technology – any truth to that?

Nanna Beth: No. People want to believe it, there are a lot of top power-people who believe they can avoid death, live forever on Earth or on some other paradise planet. And so they make things up hoping such things come true, but they won't. You will never be able to prolong life as you dream about doing, and when you die you will go into either the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds, the mind Mansion Worlds or the Earth 'hell' planes, or the Celestial spheres should you complete your Healing.

There is also an element of the mind spirits who can affect certain changes in the atmosphere and project images in a way for people to see or believe they see in the atmosphere or onto pictures they take, with these spirits being responsible for crop circles as well, it all still being allowed because it's part of the needs still required by such people and humanity overall. But there is no galactic confederation of Service to Others, 'beings' or people from other worlds who are battling the evil forces of Service of Self. That's all fairy tale stuff, with you knowing the truth about just getting on living true to your feelings and that will take care of both, your desire to support, care for and love yourself in a true way, and your feeling like you want to help others as you help yourself. But all of that is natural and greatly disturbed in most people because of the Rebellion influences.

James: And what about the supposed alien bodies and all the alien abduction stuff and all the pictures of the different aliens – I have to ask you again?

Nanna Beth: It's all Hollywood 'narrative' James, nothing more. There are other weird things happening to people but it's all home grown, nothing from another planet.

James: Weird, you mean?

Nanna Beth: Breeding programs of animals and people, things hidden away, experiments to push the boundaries and see what happens, cloning and frigging around with DNA, stuff the public would mostly object to were it known that such things go on. And as I've told you before, it all does go on James, and that's all part of what is to stop. It's all part of those people seeking power in their different ways, just as you do, and all with masses of incredible beliefs people come up with about everything and believe about themselves.

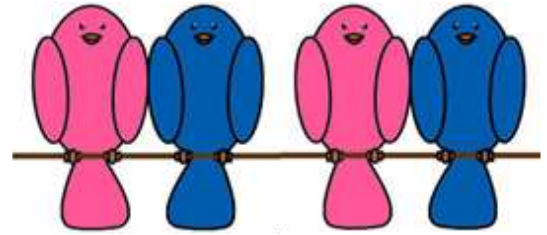
James: All right again, thank you Nanna Beth, it all makes me feel quite sick.

Nanna Beth: I will leave it there James, until next time. Bye now – Nanna Beth.

### TWO PIGEON PAIR

Friday, 19 April 2019

As the rebelling Lanonandeks, namely the Lucifer and Satan soulmate pairs and then when they where imprisoned the Caligastia and Daligastia soulmate pairs have had free range to carry on with the Rebellion with seemingly impunity it has taken two pairs Paradise Daughters and Sons to bring the potential of humanity to find its way home and recover from 200,000 years of erroneous beliefs.



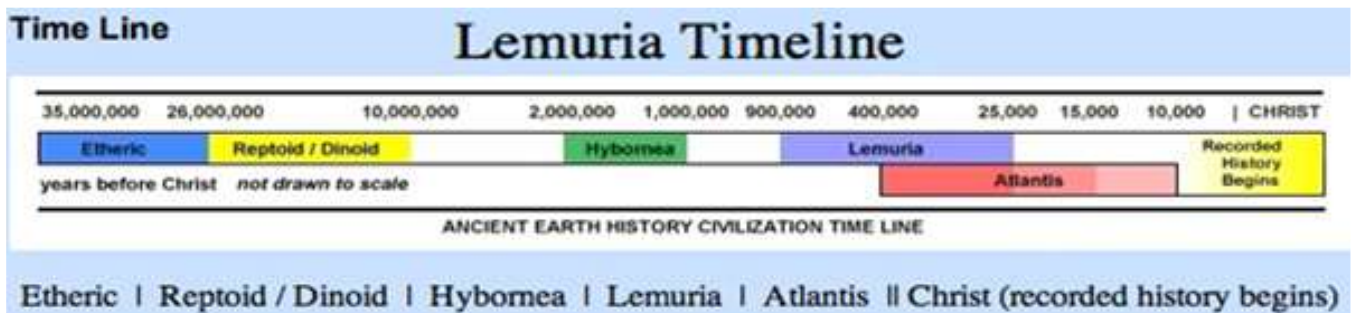
Though the manifestation of Lucifer’s rejection of the leadership of the Creator Daughter and Son being the spiritual mother and father of all the worlds within the domain of our Local Universe called Nebadon festered and then took hold after 300,000 years, it is only over the last 200,000 years that humanity on Earth has been subjected to the full force of their Rebellion and even then it was a progressive development of the abandonment of Mary and Jesus as well as that of our Heavenly Mother and Father though it has been fully universal over these past 2,000 years.

As Lucifer and Satan had free reign without any intrusion upon their activities, humanity has been subjected to gross intrusion upon their will. In fact humanity has been treated by Lucifer and Satan as fodder for their planned future expansion of their ‘empire’.



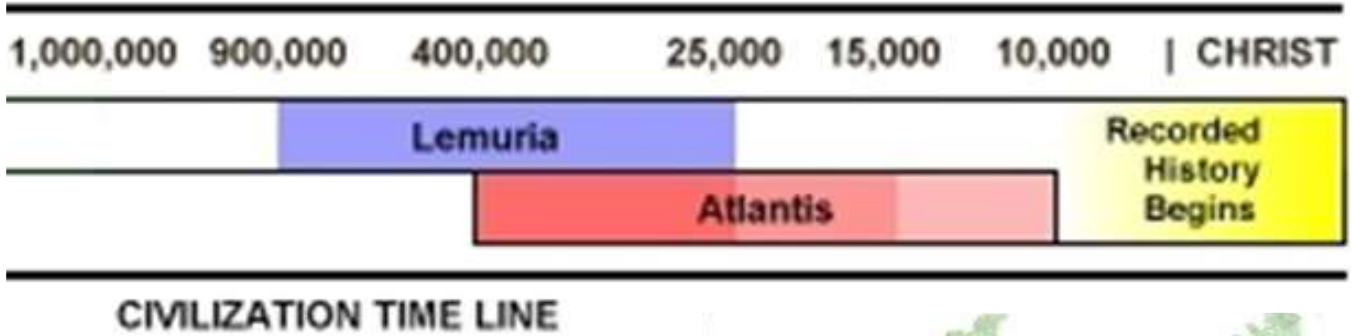
Due to the cycles of pole shifts resulting from periodic energy influxes throughout the universe and into our local solar system, Earth has been periodically subjected to periodic catastrophic Earth changes of varying degrees resulting from these pole shifts.

Depending upon the severity, civilisations were marginally to almost being totally annihilated. Each pole shift has brought about a gross loss of life and destruction.



Time frames for the few past civilisations that we are a little aware of are very uncertain.

We do not know what civilisations that have come before us and have subsequently totally disappeared. Lemuria, also referred to as Mu, was in the Pacific Ocean basin and has submerged, mostly likely as of a result of a major pole shift as these events happen suddenly.



Atlantis was in the Atlantic Ocean. Atlantis stretched into the Caribbean and was considered to be part of what we know as mainland USA. It was the Atlanteans that designed and commenced the building of the Great Pyramids in Egypt more than 12,000 years ago. Like today, parts of humanity achieved significant technological development whereas others remained in a native primitive state.



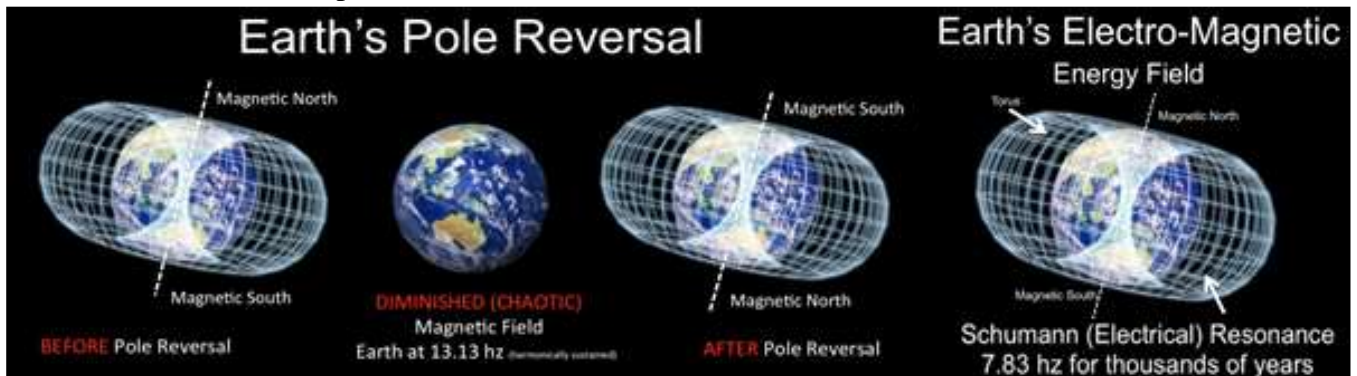
What is intriguing is the ancient map referred to as one of the Piri Reis Maps that show Antarctica without being covered by ice. It is understood that Antarctica was once populated unlike today!

When we reflect upon the numerous arrivals of civilisations and subsequent disappearances during our short recorded history then what we don't know about humanity's 1,000,000 year history is incomprehensible. Also consider that there are around 225 billion spirit personalities within the spirit Mansion Worlds without considering the smaller numbers within the Celestial Heavens and beyond.



The first man and woman to live having a desire for human perfection, namely Andon and Fonta, also known as Amon and Aman, lived nearly 1,000,000 years ago. Since that time there have been many pole

shifts and catastrophic Earth changes bring about periodic significant reductions in population numbers and dis-continuance of developed skills.



With each major pole shift there is a major shift in the frequency by which the Earth functions. This brings about the end of most of the technology advances of that era. It is understood that the Atlanteans had technology that enabled them to utilise magnetics and gravity to move objects and to travel. This being only one of their sciences that humanity in this current era cannot replicate and utilise due to the change in frequency of Earth. As in prior eras, the development of humanity was not universal, many remained in primitive or native like states as is the case in this era. However, that does not diminish one's potential one iota! Our soul will come to shine through and our true potential is beyond our comprehension as humanity is still worshipping its mind and carries on life in a stupor accordingly. Our minds cannot determine truth from falsehood and our minds are addicted to control – we are living the wrong way. We are to live through our feelings, our soul based feelings and have our minds assist in what our feelings lead us to consider and embrace.

Within the rule of Lucifer and Satan, those who entered the spirit Mansion Worlds upon the death of their physical body did not confront the Law of Compensation or the Law of Forgiveness. Lucifer and Satan allowed or enabled humanity to continue living in spirit in a similar manner as they did on Earth. There was little soul development. There was some mind development and some progressed further up and into the Mind Mansion Worlds from 1 to 2 then 4 and ultimately 6 but not further – that is not possible through mind development. Through worshipping the mind you may reach the dead end and then find you have to turn around and commence your Feeling Healing so that you can evolve in Truth and Love. Embracing Divine Love while engaging with Feeling Healing is Soul Healing, the door way to the Celestial Heavens.

Lucifer and Satan's objectives involved the building of an 'army' of spirit personalities to carry out their long term plans of taking over all of the worlds within our Local Universe called Nebadon – there are some 3,840,101 inhabited worlds in Nebadon!

The pole shifts played into their hands. People were disgruntled having their lives cut short. With this, Lucifer and Satan used to ensure that their newly arrived spirit recruits welcomed the opportunity to follow their leadership. Further, to manage the influx of spirits, they put these people into an extended sleep – a form of hibernation – to be woken when they were to be needed – or upon the presence of a Bestowal Pair. However, it could be said for Lucifer that the 'troops' were on standby – or just in a sleeping reserve.



### **The Urantia Book (TUB): 4. The Ascending Mortals**

(341.1) 30:4.11 *2. Sleeping Survivors.* All mortals of survival status, in the custody of personal guardians of destiny, pass through the portals of natural death and, on the third period, personalise on the Mansion Worlds (we all arrive into spirit Mansion World 1). Those accredited beings who have, for any reason, been unable to attain that level of intelligence mastery and endowment of spirituality which would entitle them to personal guardians, cannot thus immediately and directly go to the Mansion Worlds. Such surviving souls must rest in unconscious sleep until the judgment day (refers more to a statistical counting) of a new epoch, a new dispensation, the coming of a Son of God to call the rolls of the age and adjudicate the realm, and this is the general practice throughout all Nebadon. It was said of Christ Michael (Mary and Jesus) that, when he ascended on high at the conclusion of his work on Earth, “He led a great multitude of captives.” And these captives were the sleeping survivors from the days of Adam to the day of the Master’s resurrection on Urantia (Earth). (Adam and Eve, being Adamites, were on Earth more than 38,000 years ago.)

(341.2) 30:4.12 The passing of time is of no moment to sleeping mortals; they are wholly unconscious and oblivious to the length of their rest. On reassembly of personality at the end of an age, those who have slept five thousand years will react no differently than those who have rested five days. Aside from this time delay these survivors pass on through the ascension regime identically with those who avoid the longer or shorter sleep of death.

(341.3) 30:4.13 These dispensational classes of world pilgrims are utilized for group morontia activities in the work of the local universes. There is a great advantage in the mobilisation of such enormous groups; they are thus kept together for long periods of effective service.

(341.4) 30:4.14 *3. Mansion World Students.* All surviving mortals who reawaken on the Mansion Worlds belong to this class.

(341.5) 30:4.15 The physical body of mortal flesh is not a part of the reassembly of the sleeping survivor; the physical body has returned to dust. The seraphim of assignment sponsors the new body, the morontia form, as the new life vehicle for the immortal soul and for the indwelling of the returned Adjuster (our personal Indwelling Spirit). The Adjuster is the custodian of the spirit transcript of the mind of the sleeping survivor. The assigned seraphim (our Guardian Angel pair) is the keeper of the surviving identity — the immortal soul — as far as it has evolved. And when these two, the Adjuster and the seraphim, reunite their personality trusts, the new individual constitutes the resurrection of the old personality, the survival of the evolving morontia identity of the soul. Such a re-association of soul and Adjuster is quite properly called a resurrection, a reassembly of personality factors; but even this does not entirely explain the reappearance

of the surviving *personality*. Though you will probably never understand the fact of such an inexplicable transaction, you will sometime experientially know the truth of it if you do not reject the plan of mortal survival.

(341.6) 30:4.16 The plan of initial mortal detention on seven worlds of progressive training is nearly universal in Orvonton (our super-universe). In each local system (Earth is within the system of Satania) of approximately one thousand inhabited planets there are seven Mansion Worlds, usually satellites or sub-satellites of the system capital. They are the receiving worlds for the majority of ascending mortals.

(341.7) 30:4.17 Sometimes all training worlds of mortal residence are called universe “mansions,” and it was to such spheres that Jesus alluded when he said: “In my Father’s house are many mansions.” From here on, within a given group of spheres like the Mansion Worlds, ascenders will progress individually from one sphere to another and from one phase of life to another, but they will always advance from one stage of universe study to another in class formation.

Humanity of Earth, having joined Lucifer’s Rebellion some 200,000 years ago, and then been subjected to the Default by Adam and Eve more than 38,000 years ago, has its own seven Mansion Worlds. We are isolated from contact with all other humanities until we are Healed and have entered the Celestial Heavens. Earth has not been visited by people from other planets except for their unmanned drones.



Each sun / star has typically three inhabitable planets. Some have none that are inhabited and some have up to three – consider an average of one. Count the closest 1,000 stars and you have our system called Satania. Multiply that by 100 and you have our constellation. Multiply the constellation by 100 and you have our Local Universe – Nebadon whose regents are Mary and Jesus – 10 million inhabitable worlds of which 3,840,101 are inhabited.

The rebellious plans of these Lanonandeks came to an end upon

the arrival of Mary and Jesus on Earth. They being here to complete their initiation and full elevation to Regents of all of Nebadon. Their arrival on Earth brought about the availability of our Heavenly Mother and Father’s Divine Love for all humanities throughout Nebadon, both in the physical and in spirit. Further, at the commencement of Jesus’ public ministry, now with the authority that previously was accessible to him, Jesus was able to and have the Lucifer and Satan soulmate pairs arrested and imprisoned.

As full Regent of all of Nebadon, upon Jesus’ death, he was then able to bring about great changes in the spirit Mansion Worlds relating to Earth’s humanity:





All those that Lucifer and Satan held in hibernation, Jesus was able to awaken and enable them to fully express their free will within their spirit life.

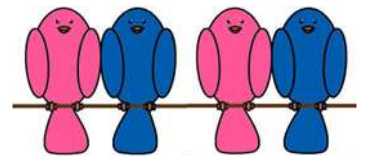
To ensure that those who had a tendency to cause harm to others, that is to impose their will on others, then the Law of Compensation was introduced to bring about an end to one imposing their will upon another. This applies throughout the Mansion Worlds in accordance with their particular environment. It also applies to the two Earth Planes, numbered 1 and 2, where those who are in dire needs of management are held in isolation while they work through their compensation. Lucifer had not introduced the Law of Compensation into the spirit worlds during his reign. Consequently those spirits, who were not subjected to the sleep state, had unfettered influence upon those in the physical on Earth. Following Lucifers wishes, malevolent spirits introduced all of the religions on Earth and up till the 22 March 2017 continued to heavily influence Earth's humanity on all systems and matters throughout all levels of society – Celestial spirits were restrained until the Rebellion and Default 'contracts' were progressively ended being 31 January 2018.

## Law of Compensation

Jesus opened the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds (3, 5 and 7) where the Law of Forgiveness with Divine Love now enables progression out of the mind Mansion Worlds (1, 2, 4 and 6) and into the Celestial Heavens (8, 9 and 10). Mary introduced healing to friends while she lived in Egypt after Jesus' death and five women became the first to progress through the Healing Mansion Worlds. Slowly but progressively the numbers progressing through the Healing Mansion Worlds have been increasing so that the numbers now in the Celestial Heavens can now manage and implement all that has been planned for the end of Jesus and Mary's age with Earth, being the End Times, and the handover to the Avonal Pair which will be the commencement of the Avonal Age era of 1,000 years. This is the greatest event and time in the history of Humanity.

## Law of Forgiveness

Jesus did not come to Earth for Earth's humanity exclusively. He came for all humanities within his and Mary's domain being the Local Universe of Nebadon. What they did was set the way into play for another Paradise Pair to come and show Earth's humanity how to heal themselves of the Rebellion instigated by the Lucifer soulmate pair and subsequently compounded by the Default by Adam and Eve who came to Earth more than 38,000 years ago. This is the function of the Avonal Pair. Thus we have two pairs assisting us from Paradise, the home of our True Heavenly Mother and Father.



### Living Feelings First

**By living true to ourself, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

We are to live through our feelings, our soul based feelings which are always in truth. We are to use our minds to assist in embracing and implementing what our feelings are to lead us to do. In this way we are living true to our Heavenly Parents. This is in contra-distinction to what we have been led to do by Lucifer and their henchmen. A prime example of what not to do is as follows:

The coming of the Avonal Pair is what Mary and Jesus set the ground work for some 2,000 years ago.

What is anticipated to unfold through the coming of the Paradise Daughter and Son, the Avonal Pair, may involve the following:

### **Spirit Mind Mansion Worlds 1 – 7**

Those rebellious spirits interfered with spirits from Earth living in the spirit Mansion Worlds – this ended on 22 March 2017.

They also caused humanity to turn away from God – they no longer can continue to do so.

They stopped us looking to our own feelings for the truth God wants us to live – no more.

They inducted us into their Rebellion and Default – from our conception – Rebellion now ending.

Notes from James: Those spirits within world 6, being mind spirits, are not of perfect Natural love. They are perfect in their imperfect Natural love. They have taken their denial, mind controlling state as far as they can, believing they are happy, loved, loving and all the rest, all mind-generated beliefs. The ultimate self-delusion. So that's what the gurus and those sorts of people and spirits are striving for. To live the Rebellion and Default as perfectly as they can. And people and mind spirits worship them, trying to emulate them, thinking wrongly that it's the highest spiritual way to be. And wrongly believing they are at-one with God, when they are only at-one with their fantasy, mind-contrived 'god'. They are fully embracing what Lucifer seduced humanity into embracing – all going the wrong way, away from our Heavenly Parents.

Further, they might believe they are soulmates, but they aren't because they are still on their truth-denying mind conditions. And as that is anti-love, so they are anti their true soulmate. So they come together believing they are soulmates based on their false love of mind pretence. They are going further away from God, our Heavenly Mother and Father.

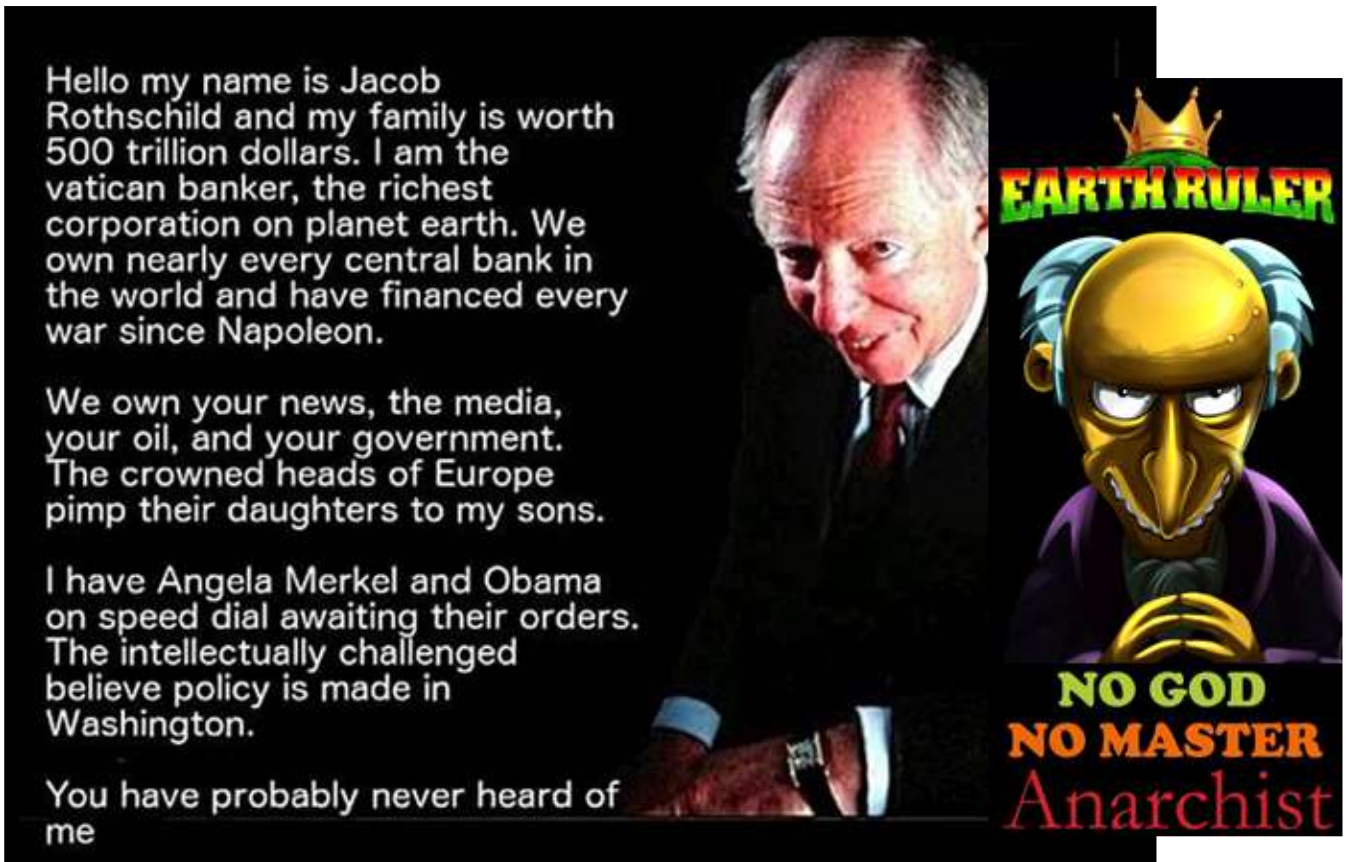
All of the Mansion Worlds are Natural love worlds, only 3, 5, 7 include the Divine Love.

And as they currently stand: 1, 2, 4, 6 are Natural love worlds yet in denial against that Natural love, and as they are with their minds in control, the mind worlds – or mind-led. With 3, 5, 7 being the Healing Natural love worlds, with spirits trying to end that denial and including the Divine Love. And as they are trying to work with their feelings, being the feeling worlds, or feeling-led.

And the spirits suggest that during the Avonal Age, within worlds 1, 2, 4, 6 people and spirits will be able to do their Feeling-Healing without the Divine Love. So these worlds will become divided, or have a partition set up within them, so the two can live side by side: Those people and spirits wanting to truly perfect their Natural love by doing their Feeling-Healing, and those people and spirits wanting to still carry on in their mind denial. And those who do their Feeling-Healing will be able to live up to and in the sixth world, so even up through the worlds 3 and 5 but only in their Natural love, being unable to move into 7 until they embrace the Divine Love and complete their Soul-Healing, which would then prepare them for entry into the Celestial spheres. So in world 6 it's conceivable there will be both fully healed and perfect Natural love spirits (and people equivalent on Earth), and spirits as imperfect as can be in their Natural love mind controlled lives (and people also equivalent on Earth.)

On Earth is to end all the superstitions and false 'religions' that have flowed through humanity at the behest of malevolent spirits guided by the rebelling Lanonandeks who are now all imprisoned.

No greater examples are the secret societies that permeate all communities, commerce and industry. These have been used by master manipulators for great personal gains.



Hello my name is Jacob Rothschild and my family is worth 500 trillion dollars. I am the vatican banker, the richest corporation on planet earth. We own nearly every central bank in the world and have financed every war since Napoleon.

We own your news, the media, your oil, and your government. The crowned heads of Europe pimp their daughters to my sons.

I have Angela Merkel and Obama on speed dial awaiting their orders. The intellectually challenged believe policy is made in Washington.

You have probably never heard of me

**EARTH RULER**

**NO GOD  
NO MASTER  
Anarchist**

All of humanity is to work through the healing of their personal Rebellion and Default – we are all subjected to this pathway no matter how we were brought up – our childhood suppression and repression is universally difficult as well as different for each of us. This is our personal journey of evolution through experience.

For example, the extreme feminine denial women are subject to has to be Healed. There is a severity of the feminine denial, all brought out by Eve and the fact that the women Evil Ones didn't want to be known, they've hidden, allowing the men Evil Ones to be known that they are doing it all – yet why did the women Evil Ones choose to stay unknown, and was that as it would give them even more power by staying in the shadows and working on poor Eve and so subjecting all women to the harshness of their self-denial? We are to bring the feminine up and to be seen as being equal.



***“The True Liberation of Women is Through the Truth of Their Feelings.”***

Our Healing is all about becoming true to our feelings, the most personal part of us, and getting rid of all the subtle and not so subtle impersonal stuff.

**Law of Forgiveness**

Our soul is ‘programmed’ already for our parents to be as they are, including all they’ve inherited, all they’ve worked out and become through their lives to that point of our conception, and including all the other environmental stuff, and so at conception, it’s as if the switch is turned on and we begin to express that program in Creation. So our soul is perfect, true and pristine, and always stays that way, and then at the same time, I (James) think it’s also true or fair enough to say, it becomes corrupt and polluted by the Rebellion and Default and all the yuk that we become. However really that ‘corruption’ is merely more of the program or pattern that in a way is already within it and which it is merely outworking according to plan. And so again for us, being the personality expression of our soul (one of the personalities of our soulmate pair), it comes back to how we feel about it, how it’s making us feel, all the feelings coming up between us and our parents and the surrounding family and bigger environment. So on the experiential level of our personality expression, and that’s what we have to accept and embrace, the full ‘corruption’ and defilement of our soul, because that’s how we feel it. Yet on the existential soul level, it’s all still true and perfect, our soul can’t actually become corrupt or defiled because our soul is of God, so it would be the same as saying that God’s Soul can become corrupt and defiled, when God can only be loving, as is our soul. But on the personality level that our soul is expressing, currently what we are to experience in life, that self-expression, is from an unloving state.

YUK

So with each bad moment, if we are not allowed to fully express all it makes us feel to our parents or whomever is causing those bad feelings, they immediately taking notice of us and changing their behaviour so as to no longer make us have the bad moment; if our parents shut down our self-expression, which is all part of our soul bringing us, one of it’s two personalities, out into Creation, then having not been allowed to express all that bad feeling (or good one, as they often shut down the good stuff too), the fullness of that experience is denied, the experience is not fully completed, we haven’t fully expressed it, which is expressing ourselves, as we needed to; and then that unexpressed experience waits forever to be expressed, as it has to one day be expressed so we can complete that part of our self-expression and move on.

So our denial is having all these unexpressed parts of ourselves, as reflected in our unexpressed experience within us, crammed into us if you like, and kept forcibly down within us, first by our parents will, as they say shut up, no more, that’s the end of that, we won’t hear anymore of it, and all that sort of stuff, and as they are our parents and we have to do what they say, so we then engage our own will to keep that part of us suppressed, we effectively taking over the control they have over us, ourselves. So as we mature through our childhood, we’re taking over from them, which all amounts to us keeping the lid on all those still-waiting-to-be-finally-and-fully-expressed experiences that are locked away inside us from conception.

And our Healing, by focusing on our feelings and wanting our repressed ones to come up, is hard because we’re having to fight against our own will that’s keeping the lid on them all, and also against our parents will for doing it to us in the first place. But it all ‘has to come out’ as I (James) keep writing, because that’s the only way we can open those closed doors within us so as to allow the completion of all those uncompleted experiences. And by longing for the truth of them, of it all, we’re wanting to also then see what it was all about, all so we can deal with and confront that self-control we took on from our parents and our initial parental control. And all of that is encoded within our soul as part of the pattern we’re to live, all put into us by our Mother and Father at the creation of our Soul, or perhaps, at the conception of our soul.

Thus, with the this coming age humanity will be able to embrace their Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love, their Soul Healing thus enabling the possibility of achieving Celestial soul condition while living physically on Earth.

Further, people up until now, assuming all this Avonal stuff is true, have not been subjected to the Law of Compensation while living physically on Earth at any time through the Rebellion, and neither were they in the spirit Mansion Worlds up until Mary and Jesus’ coming. When Jesus arrived in the Mansion Worlds,

and possibly he waiting until Mary died too, he or they instigated the Law of Compensation to affect those worlds, thereby setting up the need for it to be ‘Settled’ in.

So before Jesus, the mind spirits didn’t have to comply, it was still a free-for-all in the Mansion Worlds, then all that was stopped by Mary and Jesus coming and ‘bringing down the Law’ in the Mansion Worlds. So everyone since their coming has had to comply with it upon arrival in the First Mansion World.

What may now unfold on Earth is that only that which is personally between parents and child will be ‘exempt’, and so should another adult interfere with a child that is not theirs, then swift compensation will be required. (And between parents and a child includes between adopted children with their adoptive parents.)

What will the punishment (the compensation) be and feel like, and they (Mother and Father) said it will feel like “hell has descended upon them”, with the worst hell being applied to people who hurt children. And that’s children up unto and including the age of sexual maturity. Once sexual maturity has happened, it’s still very bad interference with them, however the compensation required will lessen in the sense of being ‘very bad’ to taking other things into consideration as to the severity of the infringement and the child’s role in it.

## Law of Compensation

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven, 23 April 2019): Because of the coming of the Paradise Pairs, other spiritual changes happen, you being aware of what happened in the Mansion Worlds with Mary and Jesus coming, and so now too with the Avonal Pair, more changes in the Mansion Worlds and this time also on Earth. So the Law of Compensation will be increased in the Mansion Worlds, so no one will avoid it who is in the worlds, and then it will be to the same degree applied or brought to bear on the people of Earth, so when they die they won’t have to be subject to it, they having worked through it all in the physical. There will be a crossover time as not everyone will be able to work through all their will infringement on Earth before they die, and so they will complete it in spirit, however in a short time everyone will be able to work through it on the physical level and so there will be no need for the two Earth Hell Planes in spirit.

Humanity without the Law’s help wouldn’t be able to Heal itself. People wouldn’t be able to use the Spirits of Truth to help themselves. It all goes hand in hand, the Spirits of Truth need to be supported by the Law of Compensation, which is why Jesus and Mary instigated it to the degree required for their Age. Had they not, then no mind spirits would have been able to do their Healing. Everyone would have existed in the Mansion Worlds in their own sector of anarchy as spirits did before Jesus and Mary’s coming. No one before their coming was able to or even wanted to do their Healing. And the Way to do their Healing wasn’t available anyway. So for people now, the Way to do their Healing is to be underpinned by the Law of Compensation, all so as to give everyone an even start. If you are very evilly intent and gaining power from being that way, I doubt you’d want to suddenly stop being as you are and do your Healing, or even just to change your ways and be nice and considerate of others like how the mind spirits are because of the Law. The Lucifers and Satans didn’t want to do their Healing. So something has to happen to help stop you and awaken you to a higher spiritual awareness.

And the other thing is, once the Avonal Pair ‘cross the line’ and complete their Healing, then that line is drawn in the sand, so people can’t sink below that of the first level of the Law of Compensation, it’s just how it is, and so for that to happen, the Law needs to be introduced.

This changes Earth from being how it’s been to being how it is in the First Mansion World. So really Earth becomes a physical Mansion World

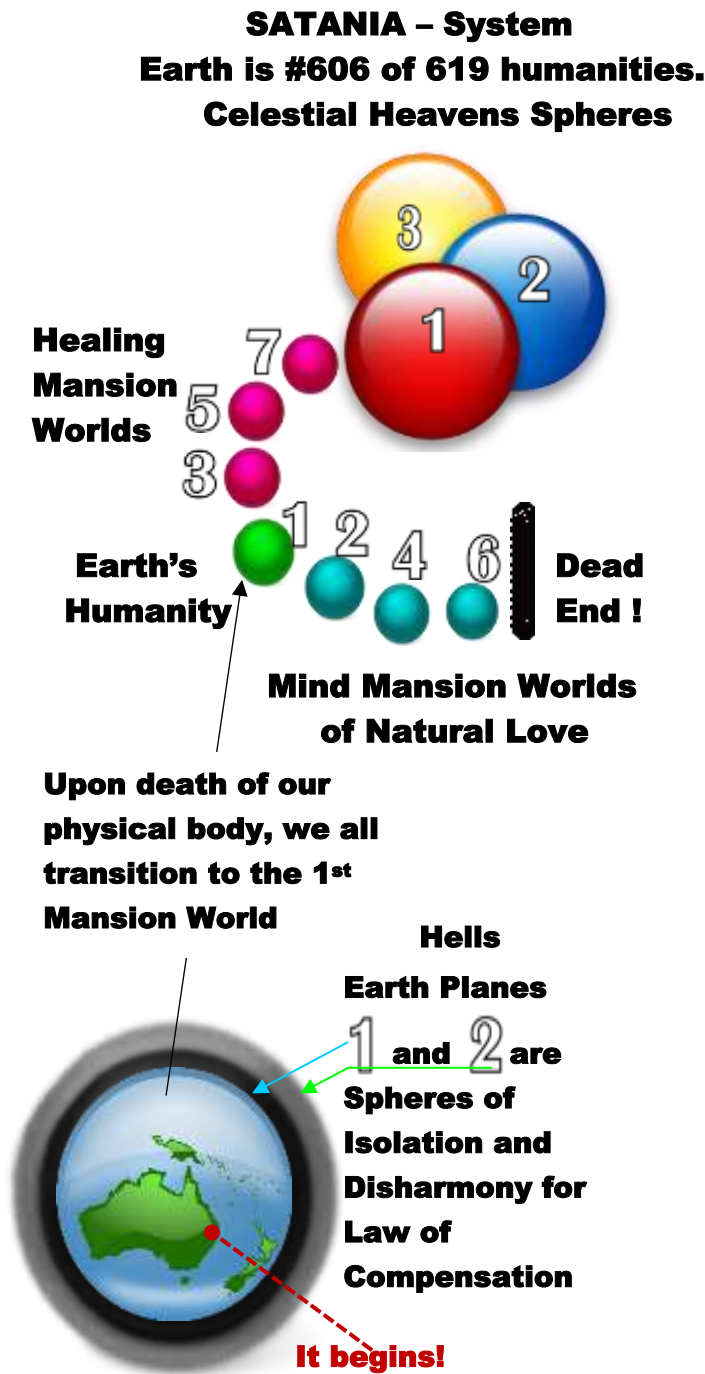
Earth is about to be brought into full alignment with the Mansion Worlds, rather than existing as it does now being very separate and different to them. And by degree, being brought down in steps, humanity on Earth and in the Mansion Worlds is to be weened off Rebellion and Default, coming into the perfection of Nebadon, so people and spirits can then align themselves fully with Mary and Jesus. So one can start one's ascension of truth through Nebadon on Earth, moving through the Mansion Worlds, should that still be necessary, and on through Nebadon in one perfect, happy and loving adventure, unlike how it exists today.

Struth

**TRANSITIONING from the OLD WAY to THE NEW WAY – 2023**

In 1980 BC, Machiventa Melchizedek materialised outside Salam to commence the preparations for the arrival of the Creator Daughter and Son on Earth through arrangements to be instigated by Abraham.

Around 20 CE, through becoming aware of their status, the Creator Daughter and Son being here on Earth for all of the humanities throughout their Local Universe of Nebadon, all 3,840,101 humanities, brought about the availability of our Heavenly Mother and Father’s Divine Love and opened the Celestial Heaven spheres in each of the 10,000 Local Systems under their jurisdiction. Within each of the systems, the healing spirit Mansion Worlds were also opened.



With regards to the 37 rebellion humanities, the arrangements for the arrival of an Avonal Pair to specifically address the unique aspects on each of the 37 rebellion world, including the particular nature of the Rebellion and Default on Earth, in how it is to be addressed. There is to be an Avonal pair to visit each of the 37 rebellion worlds.

Presently in 2023, it could be speculated that of Earth’s humanity there may be more than 200 billion personalities throughout the spirit Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6, with the bulk of those in spirit Mansion Worlds 1 and 2. There is an unquantified number progressing through the healing Mansion Worlds 3, 5 and 7. At the time of the opening of the Celestial Heavens, there was no one even ready to enter any of these Celestial Heaven spheres. The numbers had to progressively build up to a level that can support the agendas of the Avonal Pairs for them to each arrive on their assigned Rebellion world. The numbers now throughout the Celestial Heavens relating to Earth’s humanity may be speculated as being around 30 billion.

The Avonal Pair, now present on Earth, are bringing about changes throughout the three Celestial Heaven spheres, the three healing spirit Mansion Worlds and the four mind spirit Mansion Worlds, the physical humanity on Earth and subsequently the two Earth planes that are of the hells for Earth’s humanity. There are sectors in planes for transitioning as there are for lost and Earth bound spirits. Nothing is to remain the same and that is becoming plainly obvious throughout.

415.3) 37:9.11 **The Urantia Book (TUB): “*The Midway Creatures*.** In the early days of most inhabited worlds, certain superhuman but materialised beings are of assignment, but they usually retire upon the arrival of the Planetary Adams. The transactions of such beings and the efforts of the Material Sons (such as Adam and Eve) to improve the evolutionary races often result in the appearance of a limited number of creatures who are difficult to classify. These unique beings are often midway between the Material Sons and the evolutionary creatures; hence their designation, midway creatures. In a comparative sense these midwayers are the permanent citizens of the evolutionary worlds. From the early days of the arrival of a Planetary Prince (such as Caligastia for Earth) to the far-distant time of the settling of the planet in light and life, they are the only group of intelligent beings to remain continuously on the sphere. On Urantia (Earth) the midway ministers are in reality the actual custodians of the planet; they are, practically speaking, the citizens of Urantia (Earth). Mortals are indeed the physical and material inhabitants of an evolutionary world, but you are all so short-lived; you tarry on your nativity planet such a short time. You are born, live, die, and pass on to other worlds of evolutionary progression. Even the superhuman beings who serve on the planets as celestial ministers are of transient assignment; few of them are long attached to a given sphere (being a world like Earth). The midway creatures, however, provide continuity of planetary administration in the face of ever-changing celestial ministries and constantly shifting mortal inhabitants. Throughout all of this never-ceasing changing and shifting, the midway creatures remain on the planet uninterrupted carrying on their work.”

### 9. The Midway Creatures (The Urantia Book – TUB)

(brackets added by author)

(424.1) 38:9.1 The midway creatures have a threefold classification: They are properly classified with the ascending Sons of God; they are factually grouped with the orders of permanent citizenship, while they are functionally reckoned with the ministering spirits of time because of their intimate and effective association with the angelic hosts in the work of serving mortal man on the individual worlds of space.

(424.2) 38:9.2 These unique creatures appear on the majority of the inhabited worlds and are always found on the decimal or life-experiment planets, such as Urantia (Earth). Midwayers are of two types — primary and secondary — and they appear by the following techniques:

(424.3) 38:9.3 1. *Primary Midwayers*, the more spiritual group, are a somewhat standardised order of beings who are uniformly derived from the modified ascendant-mortal staffs of the Planetary Princes (Caligastia soul partner pair was the Planetary Prince of Earth). The number of primary midway creatures is always fifty thousand, and no planet enjoying their ministry has a larger group.

(424.4) 38:9.4 2. *Secondary Midwayers*, the more material group of these creatures, vary greatly in numbers on the different worlds, though the average is around fifty thousand. They are variously derived from the planetary biologic uplifters, the Adams and Eves (being material sons and daughters), or from their immediate progeny. There are no less than twenty-four diverse techniques involved in the production of these secondary midway creatures on the evolutionary worlds of space. The mode of origin for this group on Urantia (Earth) was unusual and extraordinary.

(424.5) 38:9.5 Neither of these groups is an evolutionary accident; both are essential features in the predetermined plans of the universe architects, and their appearance on the evolving worlds at the opportune juncture is in accordance with the original designs and developmental plans of the supervising Life Carriers.

(424.6) 38:9.6 Primary midwayers are energised intellectually and spiritually by the angelic technique and are uniform in intellectual status. The seven adjutant mind-spirits make no contact with them; and only the sixth and the seventh, the spirit of worship and the spirit of wisdom, are able to minister to the secondary group.



(424.7) 38:9.7 Secondary midwayers are physically energized by the Adamic technique, spiritually encircuited by the seraphic, and intellectually endowed with the morontia transition type of mind. They are divided into four physical types, seven orders spiritually, and twelve levels of intellectual response to the joint ministry of the last two adjutant spirits and the morontia mind. These diversities determine their differential of activity and of planetary assignment.

(424.8) 38:9.8 **Primary midwayers resemble angels more than mortals; the secondary orders are much more like human beings.** Each renders invaluable assistance to the other in the execution of their manifold planetary assignments. The primary ministers can achieve liaison co-operation with both morontia- and spirit-energy controllers and mind circuiters. The secondary group can establish working connections only with the physical controllers and the material-circuit manipulators. But since each order of midwayer can establish perfect synchrony of contact with the other, either group is thereby able to achieve practical utilisation of the entire energy gamut extending from the gross physical power of the material worlds up through the transition phases of universe energies to the higher spirit-reality forces of the celestial realms.

(425.1) 38:9.9 The gap between the material and spiritual worlds is perfectly bridged by the serial association of mortal man, secondary midwayer, primary midwayer, morontia cherubim, mid-phase cherubim, and seraphim. In the personal experience of an individual mortal these diverse levels are undoubtedly more or less unified and made personally meaningful by the unobserved and mysterious operations of the divine Thought Adjuster (Indwelling Spirit which we each receive during our sixth year from being born).

(425.2) 38:9.10 On normal worlds the primary midwayers maintain their service as the intelligence corps and as celestial entertainers in behalf of the Planetary Prince, while the secondary ministers continue their co-operation with the Adamic regime of furthering the cause of progressive planetary civilisation. In case of the defection of the Planetary Prince (Caligastia soul partner pair) and the failure of the Material Son (Adam and Eve), as occurred on Urantia (Earth), the midway creatures become the wards of the System Sovereign (that was Lucifer soul partner pair until their imprisonment in 26CE) and serve under the directing guidance of the acting custodian of the planet. But on only three other worlds in Satania (our Local System) do these beings function as one group under unified leadership as do the united midway ministers of Urantia (Earth).

(425.3) 38:9.11 The planetary work of both primary and secondary midwayers is varied and diverse on the numerous individual worlds of a universe, but on the normal and average planets their activities are very different from the duties which occupy their time on isolated spheres, such as Urantia (Earth).

(425.4) 38:9.12 The primary midwayers are the planetary historians who, from the time of the arrival of the Planetary Prince (500,000 years ago) to the age of settled light and life, formulate the pageants and design the portrayals of planetary history for the exhibits of the planets on the system headquarters worlds.

(425.5) 38:9.13 Midwayers remain for long periods on an inhabited world, but if faithful to their trust, they will eventually and most certainly be recognised for their agelong service in maintaining the sovereignty of the Creator Son (Jesus and Mary Magdalene); they will be duly rewarded for their patient ministry to the material mortals on their world of time and space. Sooner or later all accredited midway creatures will be mustered into the ranks of the ascending Sons of God and will be duly initiated into the long adventure of the Paradise ascent in company with those very mortals of animal origin, their earth brethren, whom they so jealously guarded and so effectively served during the long planetary sojourn.”

(425.6) 38:9.14 [Presented by a Melchizedek acting by request of the Chief of the Seraphic Hosts of Nebadon.] The Midwayers, being part angelic spirit personalities and part human, who came with the assignment of our Planetary Prince, Caligastia, some 500,000 years ago and further came with Adam and Eve’s assignment on Earth more than 38,000 years ago, have remained out of sight and communication until

now. It is through the steps now unfolding to end the Rebellion and Default on Earth that the Midwayers on Earth are beginning to make themselves known again. Primary midwayers resemble angels more than mortals; the secondary orders are much more like human beings. It is only now, in 2023, that the remaining 100 midways, being 50 pairs, have met with Jesus and Mary Magdalene for the first time. The 50 lady midwayers are presently openly working with a selected group of personalities from Earth who have been progressing through the 5<sup>th</sup> spirit healing Mansion World and are mostly now in the 7<sup>th</sup> healing Mansion World. These 50 midwayers have in cooperation with them a Celestial soul group each. These Celestial soul groups have taken up a specific sector within the 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven sphere to continue their support in progressing spirit personalities who are now progressing through the healing spirit Mansion Worlds, mostly having progressed into the 5<sup>th</sup> and then onwards. Each Celestial soul group consists of 24 personalities, being 12 soul partner pairs. In total that is 1,200 celestial spirits from with 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven sphere level experience and capabilities.

## Midway Creatures

James: Monday, 9 October 2023

There are Primary and Secondary Midway Creatures ‘on’ Earth, which means, they exist in the Angel earth plane, as in, they have their Midway Creature Sector there, and one can read more about them in The Urantia Book.

They are a ‘product of Earth’ in that they are ‘home grown’, again The Urantia Book explaining how they came into being; and then how their numbers were greatly reduced because many of them were forced, coerced, and perhaps even volunteered, to go into rebellion, and so were interned by the Higher Universal Authorities and prevented from being of service to humanity.

Of the roughly 2,000 Secondary Midway Creatures (affectionately called ‘Midwayers’ by the spirits currently involved with some of them), a total of fifty women and men Midwayers were chosen to become ‘friends’ with fifty women spirits, their personal, and at times very intimate, relationships beginning in the fifth Mansion World, all the fifty women spirits doing their Spiritual Healing and being Angel Girls; and still currently continuing in the seventh World, they being chosen to become involved with the Midwayers. The Angel Girls with their Midwayers, then became known as Midway Girls, some with women Midwayers, some with men Midwayers, with whom was ‘put’ with whom, being chosen by the Midwayer Council and Higher Angels. And so far, these personal relationships are still very loving, all the chosen partners so happy together, none of them failing, all getting closer as the spirits progress in their Healing.

This bringing together of Midwayers with spirits on such a personal level has never happened before, it’s a new change that’s come to humanity and the Midwayers based on the ending of the Rebellion and Default.

The non-rebellious Midwayers were denied personal relationships with people on Earth, when ordinarily, such as on non-rebellious planets, the Midway Creatures fraternise with people on the earth in various ways so as to help each other evolve and grow. For people, that is to provide experiences with the Midwayers so they can further grow in truth; and for the Midway Creatures, from the interaction and experience of being with people, and possibly having very close relationships with some people, they grow in truth and mind. A Midway Creature is created midway between an Angel and a Spirit, so an Angel of Mind, and a Spirit of Truth. So the Midwayers at the same time through experience are growing in Truth, as they are also growing in their Mind, as Angels grow in Mind through experience.

Because of the Rebellion, Earth’s Midway Creatures were denied any personal interaction with people, so for all their existence, nearly 40,000 years for the Secondary Midwayers, since the times of Eve and Adam, they have not been allowed to have anything personally to do with people. And as you can

imagine, it means both people, so humanity, and the Midwayers themselves, have been denied a huge amount of life experience, and so truth and mind advancement, coming from it.

So the Midwayers are heavily in deficit, so in a way, not very evolved, or are not as much as they should be. So it was decided that the Midway Girls were chosen to be with the Midwayers in a very personal, one-on-one capacity, so as to help the Midwayers grow and evolve their lacking spirit side of truth. Their angel side is well developed, because they spent all their time mostly with Angels, so it's been their truth or spirit side that's been the most severely denied. So quickly by being involved with the Midway Girls, all the Midwayers are now growing in their spirit side, learning about and expressing their feelings, growing in truth from them, understanding about having personal and intimate relationships with spirits, all ending their heavy denial.

The Midwayers have times when they all come together for 'group sharing' sessions. They will share all they've experienced say in a week, with another, then within a larger group, and so on until they have all shared, and so in that way, all gained from the truth and mind they've all experienced for that week. So the fifty Midwayers being with the fifty Midway Girls have been continuously sharing all their experiences and all they've got from them with the others of their kind, so all the Secondary and Primary Midway Creatures are slowly ending their denial of so many years. And this is all in preparation for the next Age, the Avonal and Angel Age, when the Midwayers will be able for the first time since their creation be active with people on Earth. So the fifty Midwayers being with the Midway Girls in the Mansion Worlds is providing a bridge for when the Midwayers are able to be with people, the gulf between them won't be so great. And this gulf needs to be bridged to a certain degree so the Midwayers will be better able to serve the people they are chosen to be with, those people mostly doing their Healing, as the Midway Girls are; so the Midwayers from being involved with the Midway Girls can help the people on Earth with their Healing, and will know more about what to expect and how to deal with all that will come up between the Midwayers and such people.

From what I understand, and things are in a state of flux because of all the changes, the Midwayers will only have personal relationships with people doing their Healing, or who will do it. They will at times help people who are not doing their Healing, who are continuing to live rebelliously, however will not develop personal relationships with such people, because technically those people by still being in rebellion by default will be rebelling against the Midwayers who are not of the Rebellion and Default. So technically the rebellious people are saying, we reject your Midway help, just as everyone had done through the Rebellion, which is why the Midwayers, Nature spirits and Angels have not been allowed to interact personally with people over the years. So all of this is to change when people start doing their Healing, because they are in effect saying we welcome you Midwayers, Nature spirits and Angels in our life, we want the Mind Beings to help us, we are striving to give up rejecting you by being rebellious, we want to end being unloving, and love you and allow you to love us. And that change too will be reflected in people who are doing their Healing as in how they relate to Nature, which is also a part of the Mind Being side of Creation, so instead of rejecting it as we've done all the years of the Rebellion, such people will start to love it truly.

Some examples of how the Midwayers might help people on Earth is by talking with them, sharing feelings, both from their spirit and angel perspectives, helping those people with their Healing. Helping them with practical things in life, as the Midwayers have the ability to come out of being invisible in their Angel plane, 'dropping' into the material plane, and so being able to touch people and people touch them. So the Midwayers can do anything that the Earth people can do, and more, because they are very strong, fast, and have ready access to other invisible Mind Beings and Angels who can manipulate the physical realm in any way that's required by the needs of people's soul for the life experience needed. The Midwayers have their own 'look', sort of like a person or spirit, and sort of like an Angel. I don't know exactly how they look, I can't see them, it being how the spirits tell me they look. And then if

needed, they can change their look, their whole form, as an Angel can, so looking like another person, a creature, real or mythical, or I guess anything else.

They are currently active a little on Earth, with some of what they do being told to me by spirits, although as yet I've not seen them, they've not materialised for me, or affected the physical plane; however for other people, they have saved them from getting run over, suddenly someone is moved out of the way, lifted up, saved from drowning, all sorts of things to help them continue with their physical life; and then if they are to end their life, they might help a person fall off a cliff, drown in a river, get run over. They are impartial in what sort of work they do for us, being objectively and unconditionally of service, acting in that capacity more as an Angel might. Then they might 'present themselves' as Jesus, a White Light, simply be words in the ether someone can suddenly hear, perhaps an instruction or telling someone they are going to be all right. Mostly it's mind spirits involved in those sorts of happenings people talk about when they've had out of body experiences, those spirits pretending to be Jesus and God, depending on what you believe in, however under certain circumstances it might be a Midwayer, or even a person's Indwelling Spirit speaking to them as God.

All what the Midwayers will do with people who they are asked to become very personal with, I don't know, however such people will have very loving and extraordinary experiences with them, just as the spirit Midway Girls are having.

Humanity is to understand that it can't grow in truth all by itself. We're in an eternal partnership. We need continual help and loving support from the Mind side of Creation, so on Earth, from Nature, and the Earth itself, so we can physically grow and catch food and make shelter; from the Nature spirits who can help educate us about Nature and the physical world and how to live truly and sustainably on it; the Midwayers to help move things around, including people, to have personal relationships with some people so we can better understand their kind; and Angels, including every person's two Guardian Angels, to all the many other Angels that keep the world running as it should, so as to allow all the experience people and the Mind Beings need.

Without the Mind Being help, humanity wouldn't be able to survive on the world. And if we lived without the Rebellion and Default, as some people of the next Age will live, those doing, and who will complete, their Healing, then humanity will start to live on Earth with such continual help, some seen and some unseen, yet it all adding to the quality of life and one's spiritual growth.

So all humanity in time will know about, and possibly see, Midwayers being active on the physical plane, they helping to bridge the gap between the seen and unseen, between people and the Angel side of things. The Nature spirits and Angels will remain unseen, only 'seen' by people who have psychic Second Sight, whereas the Midwayers will appear and disappear. They could be hugging you for example, you feeling them holding you tightly, as they talk to you in your mind, or out loud if need be, and yet all the time remain invisible, so you can feel them and not see them, unless you have Second Sight. So people of The New Way in the next Age potentially will have very different life experiences on Earth to what we being wholly of the Rebellion have had, we being denied all the loving support from the Mind Beings.

**Nature Spirits:** With Verna – a Nature Spirit

by James Moncrief

Verna, a Nature Spirit: "I am one of the 'Little People of Light' or commonly called a nature spirit. We go by other names: elementals, elves, fairies and the like, but really we're nature spirits as my speaking with James will show you. We are only concerned with nature, the nature of Earth – our world. Earth is our world more than it is yours, as you're all passing through, whereas we're permanent residents.

We nature spirits have an hierarchy, some of us being more evolved than others – older – and we're considered to be a slightly lower creation than that of angels, as it's angels, a certain type, that create us. And when we have served you well, we can if we want, move up to becoming an angel, we can evolve into one.

Yes, we all do at some point. We all want to understand our heritage.

James: And would you mind sharing it with me?

Verna: I wouldn't mind, but it's difficult. It's not so much saying I was, or rather my spirit was, once this or that creature, as so many of you mortals and mind spirits say your past lives were, (which we humans do not have a past life) for it comes to us as light, and in that light as a knowing, an awareness, just as part of us. And to further complicate things in regards to myself, I was drawn from the creature spirit from other universal worlds, not of Earth, for as I told you, I was created on Earth before life began. And so there are as you now surmise, those of us who were the original nature spirits, but were not 'of' this world so to speak, that being in a spirit sense. And then since life has been on Earth, there are those nature spirits 'drawn up out of' the indigenous creature spirit. We refer to them as the 'locals'. And as there is now so few of us original 'out of towners', the locals predominate.

So as you'd not be able to relate to the creatures my spirit comes from, all I can tell you is there's a good mix of aquatic and terrestrial in me. I'm a good balance.

And yes to read your mind, there are nature spirits with varying mixes of creature spirit. Some feeling more of an affinity for the plant kingdom, others for the oceans or rivers, and others for land, and of course, mixtures of all. And so yes, to read your thoughts again, as you would expect, those of more plant spirit feel drawn more to the plant side of things, and so that's how it is, those nature spirits tending to the plant kingdom.

James: So your spirit is very complex?

Verna: Yes, it's not as straightforward as is yours, yours coming solely from your soul. Your spirit is your own unique spirit expressing the light of your soul; our spirits, also uniquely our own, however come from a composite of many other spirits. And in my case for example, and I'm about average, or 'usual' – as much as I hate to admit it, **I'm composed**, for want of a better word, **of about five hundred billion creature spirits**, so yes, you could say we're complex on that level. And yet on other levels, we're considered rather basic, we are after all *only* nature spirits, not great angels.

James: I suppose the spirit of a bacteria is not that big.

Verna: It's not a matter of big or small in the sense that you know it. It's all a matter of life experience, of light. All creature spirits are composed of light, this light being seen, related to, understood, even broken down into its component parts by higher angels. As you've been told, as it's the same for you, each experience you live is composed of many 'lights', that being that much light in the spirit of that experience. So our spirit existence is literally a sum of all the light experiences of light those creatures lived. Your light experience, or the light from your experience, goes into your soul, and then re-emerges being expressed as your spirit, as all that you are, all that sustains you in Creation; your truth being one part of that spirit that becomes manifest, that you live. The light from all our experiences goes into our mind, that being, into expanding and evolving our mental awareness and capabilities, the higher angels having a greater mind than we do. And that angelic mind is not to be confused with your mortal or spirit minds because the two are vastly different. The angelic mind you can't grasp with your limited mind, you can through your soul perceptions when you're healed and of Celestial truth, but until then, you'll have no idea about it. And it's not just a thinking mind as yours currently mostly is, it's a mind of action,

or mind of pure and true thought, of insight, a mind of discovery and collection, the collection of all that it is – a mind of light. When an angel moves, it does so not because of its feelings like you do, but because of its mind, the spirit that its mind is, or, the mind of its spirit. Are you confused yet James?"

Until very recently, due to the imposts and constraints of the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default on Earth, Celestial Heaven spirit personalities could have very little to do with personalities in the physical on Earth. It should also be noted that before the coming of Jesus and Mary Magdalene 2,000 years ago, no one had progressed to Celestial soul condition and since then the numbers have been slowly growing as mind Mansion World spirits healed and entered the Celestial Heaven spheres.

Also due to the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default on Earth, Nature Spirits have been restrained from communicating with humanity on Earth these past 200,000 years. Likewise with Celestial spirits, Nature Spirits will begin to interact with humanity, mostly with those who open themselves to their Feelings, to Living Feelings First and also begin to embrace our Heavenly Mother and Father's Divine Love. For those who refrain from doing so, then as they are continuing to live within the Rebellion state communications will not open up.



It was on the 22 March 2017 that negative spirit influence on Earth's physical humanity was blocked by the Celestial Heaven spirits. Consequently, since that time it has been the Celestials ever increasingly interacting with us, though few in number, here on Earth as those of us become aware of Feeling Healing, the availability of Divine Love and the wonders of the revelations that Revealers are providing us all with. The formal ending of the Rebellion and Default on 31 January 2018 has significantly increased the scope of what Celestials now can do with humanity here on Earth.

Throughout the Age of the Creator Daughter and Son (Mary Magdalene and Jesus) being the past 2,000 years, the apparent time typically taken to progress through the healing spirit Mansion Worlds was mostly between 5 and 15 years. As the transition to the Feeling Healing process that the Avonal Pair have demonstrated and introduced, the time to progress through one's healing is potentially significantly less than 5 years.

Further, with this unfolding transition from one system to THE NEW WAY, previously we never were able to see, even with our spirit eyes, our angels in our support until we completed our healing and entered the 1<sup>st</sup> of the Celestial Heaven spheres. Now, with the appropriate conditions our supporting Angels may become visible to us even within the 5<sup>th</sup> healing Mansion World.

Previously, while we progressed through the healing Mansion Worlds, the support from Celestial spirits was rather limited. It is now highly structured, even during the initiation phase while we are still in the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World. Celestials are now intensely structuring 'search and recover' lost and missing spirit personalities. They are also intensely assisting and supporting spirit personalities throughout all the levels of the healing spirit Mansion Worlds.

It appears that every effort is being taken and being enhanced to bring about healing and progression into the Celestial Heavens for all, be we be in the physical or anywhere within the spirit Mansion Worlds.

ANGEL  
GIRLS!

Angels do not have wings!

A small number of ladies now progressing through the 5<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> spirit healing Mansion Worlds have been undertaking missions

on Earth with the assistance of angels that have not been facilitated previously.



### Changes in the heavens

James: Monday, 9 October 2023

For the past 2,000 years, that being the Age of Mary Magdalene and Jesus, or the Age of the Cross, the structure of the Mansion Worlds, and how spirits lived in them, was determined by the 'tenets' of that Age. The Earth and Mansion Worlds, as in, how life can be experienced and to what levels of truth and understanding can be attained and lived, is determined by the parameters of each Age. So those parameters are currently changing reflecting, and caused by, the ending of Mary and Jesus' Age and the beginning of the Avonal Age, which is to be an advanced Spiritual Age and Angel Age, all of which is coinciding with, and resulting from, the end of the Rebellion and Default. So the End Times are twofold: The end of Mary and Jesus' Age and the beginning of the Avonal Age; and the End of the Rebellion and Default, so the end of the Evil Rebellious spirits being able to affect people on Earth and spirits in the Mansion Worlds.

As a part of the Crossing Over of Ages, whilst in Mary and Jesus' Age, spirits who chose to do their Spiritual Healing worked with the help of Celestial spirits who mostly guided them in groups, counselling them, helping them with their feeling awareness and expression, and if they really got stuck and needed more personal help, with some personal guidance and healing help. However, largely it was the Healing spirits themselves working together in support of each other to do their Healing together.

So one of the new changes coming about currently is some woman and men spirits, once they attain the fifth spirit Mansion World, they being wholly committed to doing their Spiritual Healing and well on their way, having worked up through the first (and second) and third (and fourth) Mansion Worlds, are being offered the chance to meet their two personal Guardian Angels 'ahead of time', meaning usually they'd have to wait until their Healing was finished, meeting them in the first Celestial world, as happened throughout Mary and Jesus' Age.

And these 'Angel Women and Angel Men' spirits who have been introduced to their Angels and who can readily see and so work with them, talking with them, receiving help, guidance, instruction, love, care and support from their Angels, are living in Angel Cities that are being specifically established for them in the fifth World. And the plan is, that in time, and by the time the new Avonal Age commences, every spirit moving into the fifth World is introduced to their Angels.

Then along with meeting their Angels, each spirit is also offered the personal help of two Celestials, a 'Celestial Healer', a Celestial spirit that acts as a personal counsellor and Healing helper, one who readily sits in Healing Sessions helping encourage and support the spirit to bring up, acknowledge and express, their bad feelings, as they long for the truth of them; and a personal 'Celestial Guide', that being a Celestial spirit who is personally and readily available as a higher spirit friend, someone who's

completely on the side of the spirit doing their Healing who can meet with them talking about whatever they are going through in their healing, helping them with whatever the spirit doing their Healing might need. So having two Celestial spirits so readily on hand and participating in one's Healing life, will serve, together with being connected personally with one's Angels, to intensify and streamline one's Healing. So, spirits doing their Healing when they attain the fifth World, with such increased help, will work to complete their Healing much quicker than spirits were able to do through Mary and Jesus' Age. And at the same time, experience more through their Healing because of having such increased Angel and Celestial involvement in their Healing lives.

Another consequence and so change coming about is the fifth World Angel Women and Men are also offered spiritual work, such as, working with mind spirits who are awakening to the truths of the Divine Love and who are moving toward starting their Spiritual Healing; all in all, spirits who will want to end being rebellious living in the mind and rebellious Mansion Worlds, moving to live Divine Love Spirituality in the feeling and Healing Mansion Worlds.

When one's mind-life starts to break down and falter, many mind spirits start to ask questions as to what is the real meaning of their life, what is the real way to get to God, to be at-one with God, what if the religions are not the right way – what is the Right Way. And all of this change in the spirit will come about from deep within their soul, as they are moved toward ending their rebellious mind controlling way of life, to giving that up and wanting to end being of the Rebellion and Default by doing their Spiritual Healing. And so as you can imagine, should it happen for yourself, it will be a time of great inner turmoil and change as you start to question and confront many of your fixed belief patterns and mind controlling ways. And so you might need a lot of help and support to work your way through it, and so if this happens to you when you're in spirit living your spirit life after you've died, then you might get a fifth World spirit coming to you offering support and insight into The New Way. So this work is a great service being offered by the fifth World spirits; and for them, will bring about a lot of spirit interaction with the lower spirits needing such higher help, it then helping them with their Healing.

Some of the fifth World Angel Women and Men are also offered a similar role in helping people on Earth wake up, should those people have the psychic ability to speak with and perhaps see such spirits.

Previously, the spirits in the Healing Mansion Worlds were not allowed to help the lower mind spirits awaken, that help was solely provided by Celestial spirits. The Celestials will still oversee all that goes on, however with the fifth World spirits being able to help their 'sisters and brothers' spiritually awaken, so the gap is no longer so great between the lower mind spirit who is awakening and the Celestial spirit. So the fifth World spirits are proving to be more useful and affective in their help.

Higher help is coming lower, in a sense, the Truth moving closer to all humanity. Humanity is to help humanity out of the Rebellion and Default, and so with an increasing number of fifth World spirits now being trained to help the lower mind spirits to awaken spiritually (they continuing this help should they want to when they move into the seventh World), there is a growing 'army' of help coming to such lower spirits, all to help humanity work to end its rebelliousness more quickly than it was through Mary and Jesus' Age.

During Mary and Jesus' Age, no one on Earth was allowed to do their Spiritual Healing, no one could live Divine Love Spirituality, spirits could only start their Healing once they'd died and moved into the Healing Mansion Worlds. So from now on as the Avonal Age starts to become active, people can start doing their Healing on Earth, even to the point of ending it and becoming of a Celestial level of truth on Earth, or starting it and finishing when they get to the Healing Mansion Worlds. So this is a massive change for humanity, it being given so much higher help to get it out of the Rebellion and Default.



People on Earth who have the psychic ability can now also meet their Angels and have them more actively involved personally in their lives like the fifth World Angel Women and Men (that is mortal women and men now seeing and personally interacting with their assigned angels), so these people effectively becoming Angel Women and Men on Earth. And they can also have the personal help from a Celestial Healer and Guide, and other Celestial spirits should they need it, including help from the fifth and seventh World spirits.

And all that Angel and Celestial help will be given to people, even if they are not psychically tuned into their Angels and the Celestial spirits. Such help coming to them through their life in the form of inspirations, new thoughts and ways of looking at themselves, support to focus on their feelings, and inner light to help them express those feelings, as they long for the truth of them.

Once the Avonal Age begins in earnest during the Aftertimes, after The Change, then full spirit and Angel help will come to people on Earth and in the Mansion Worlds. People doing their Healing in the 'Healing Sanctuaries' will be offered a great amount of help from spirits who are both doing their Healing in the Mansion Worlds, Celestial spirits; and even possibly from Trinity Teacher Daughters and Sons, Angels, and other Mind Beings, including Nature spirits and Midway Creatures, some people who are more psychically inclined having very personal and even intimate relationships with such Beings and spirits. Hence for people doing their Healing and wanting to live Divine Love Spirituality and The New Way, the most amount of higher spiritual help will be given to them. So it will be a very exciting Spiritual Age for the 1,000 years.

Currently on Earth there are up to 1,000 mostly young women, (there might be more and more young men in time), being helped by fifth World spirits (spirit Angel Girls), who are being commissioned to introduce these young women to their Angels, to help awaken their inner sight so they can see and talk with their Angels, thereby helping them become Angel Girls on Earth. Currently the ages of such young women are generally around 12 to 14, they starting to learn how to live actively with their Angels and helping spirits in their day to day lives, all in preparation for what's to come on Earth when they are older, they all going so in their different ways, working to affect great change on Earth through the End of Days, and then possibly continuing on in the Avonal Age in the Aftertimes. These young women will more than likely keep their 'abilities' to themselves whilst they grow up and mature with their Angels and spirit helpers, it being as you might imagine, quite an extra dimension they will live during their Earth lives, and so possibly a lot of other things for them to deal with.

Should you read this and know you are such an Angel Girl on Earth, you having been introduced to your Angels by spirit Angel Girls, then I (James) welcome you contacting me as I would love to hear how you're getting on with your Angels, and should you need any help, possibly offer that too.

### **Presently:**

All the Celestials are currently in the process of being asked what they want to do: some suggesting what they'd like to do, others choosing their assignment from what exists, some appointed to specific positions by higher authorities. Nanna Beth, her soul-mate and soul-group have chosen to remain in their current important third Celestial Heaven positions for the next Age, that being the Avonal Age of the coming 1,000 years.

Presently, as an example, all of John's family, accept his son who was spirit born, will remain and work in time from the third Celestial sphere through the next Age – the Avonal Age of the coming 1,000 years.

John's mum, Marie Mum, is now in the third Celestial sphere, and remaining specifically aligned with John, that's him personally, and not so much to do with greater Pascas, so helping him in his relationship with it and with all the people he comes across, and with James, one of the Revealer pair.

Marjorie, John's sister has crossed over – into the first Celestial sphere, settling in with her forming soul-group and having met her soul-mate who had arrived about three months before she did. It is thought her soul-group will move in time to work under John's mum.

Kevin, John's brother-in-law, Raymond, John's first cousin, and Bradley, John's nephews, are all now in the second Celestial Heaven sphere, they are all aligned under John's mum, so working associated with John and each other, and all Pascas wants to achieve.

John's son has moved on with his soul-group and soul-mate higher into Nebadon, our local universe, so beyond the third Celestial Heaven sphere, they 'felt the call' to move on toward Paradise rather than remain in the lower Celestials for the next Age.

So, it can be seen that the bringing about the beginning of the ending of the Rebellion and Default on Earth and of Earth's humanity throughout the spirit Mansion Worlds, has taken the past 4,000 years to establish the required circumstances needed to support the coming Avonal Age of 1,000 years and what is to be substantially completed before its ending.

The conditions and support from the Celestial Heavens will step down somewhat into the higher levels and throughout the progressive healing aspects of the spirit Mansion Worlds. It is possible, that the conditions prevailing within the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World may be Earthed in the form of the Law of Compensation as well as the Law of Cooperation being earthed. Progressively the 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> Hell planes of Earth may be closed, this may take all of the coming Avonal Age and longer to achieve.

As now can be seen, there are many partnerships with Agents of Change in this historic event.

## **This time, in the history of humanity, is the most exciting time ever experienced.**

At the end of the Avonal Age, the people of Earth will be asked and be given the choice as to how they want to continue on living: either continue being rebellious; or, to end being rebellious completely. Will 'Satan's' chains be broken and 'he' be let loose again; or will 'he' remain bound for all time?



**We, being humanity, are to move with our feelings, respond and act upon our feelings, we all are, and so based on our feelings we bring our mind into play, and then things happen which affect our feelings and so our mind adjusts accordingly.**

Throughout the 200,000 years of Earth's humanity having been administered under the Universal Contract relating to Earth's Rebellion imposed upon humanity some 200,000 years ago, and then the Default of Adam and Eve in their mission more than 38,000 years ago, all of Earth's humanity, be they in the physical or in spirit have been quarantined from all other humanities throughout the universe. Not only that, interaction and guidance has been withheld from us by our Nature Spirits and many higher levels of spirit personalities. We have been subjected relentlessly to indoctrination through submissive and complicit mind spirits who adhere to those who orchestrated the Rebellion and Default, namely the Lucifer and Satan soul partner pairs, and directly relating to Earth, the Calligastia and Dalligastia soul partner pairs, all corrupted Lanonandeks high level spirits from within our Local Universe of Nebadon. ALL institutionalised systems, customs, norms, beliefs and practices that each culture and society

worldwide embrace are corrupted by this covert hidden influence – and yet no one is recognising this, let alone accepting this. Very few have ever known that we have had appointed over us a Planetary Prince and that being Calligastia soul partner pair. Yet when we refer to the devil we are specifically referring to Calligastia. Yes, the devil is a real personality, however the ‘devil’ is now in spirit world prison as from 1993 CE!

Throughout the 200,000 era and for the next 1,000 year Avonal Age, Earth and its humanity remains quarantined from all other humanities. Not only are we quarantined, but each of the 37 participating rebellion humanities are quarantined from each other. There have been NO alien visitations to Earth. All ‘unidentified flying objects’ have been and are manmade or products of other universal phenomena.

Throughout all of the era of the Rebellion and Default we have been subjected to the influences of mind spirits from the Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6. The overwhelmingly largest population being on Mansion World 1 followed by Mansion World 2. Should we go out to a hotel, night club, party, or engage in a social gathering and expect to participate in constructive and enlightening conversation and guidance then we are delusional. Well, that is typically the same coming from mind spirits of these Mansion Worlds who are still entrapped in Lucifer’s guile!

That is why the Celestials have blocked harmful interactions and communications by mind spirits from the Mansion Worlds as from 22 March 2017. And now Celestials of the three Celestial Heaven spheres, an uncountable number of legions of Angels and many levels of higher spirits, all being guided by the Melchizedeks under the leadership of the Creator Daughter and Son are supporting the Avonal Pair now on Earth to bring about OUR healing of what has been imposed upon us by the Rebellion and Default and its ending.

**PASCAS  
PAPERS**



## THE STRAIGHT AND NARROW PATH



Looking for Spiritual pathways using our mind will mean the True Spiritual Pathway will always elude us. We live with our mind suppressing feelings which causes us to not find our true pathway. When we live honouring, accepting, expressing and longing for the truth of our feelings, then we are treading our Spiritual Path of Truth. Truth ONLY comes to us through our feelings. If we deny feelings, we deny truth, and we deny our true spiritual path.

If we fight expressing feelings, pushing them away and blocking them out, we never allow any understanding of those feelings to come to us, thus keeping us in the maze of mind-bending distractions. Many so-called healing therapies say they focus on liberating feelings, however beware that many of these systems are still mind-controlling in 'feelings-clothing'. And we may believe we are getting somewhere with our feelings, only to realise centuries later in the spirit, mind Mansion Worlds that we've still been leading ourselves astray and away from our true feelings.

Surrender and submit willingly allowing our feelings to emerge and be expressed. Long for the truth our feelings are to reveal. Persevere. Allow our feelings to be our way of living. It does not matter how long this takes. For us all, this is our destiny – it is only a question of when?

Once we firmly start living the New Feelings Way – living feelings first; expressing our feelings and longing for the truth they are to reveal, we are on the pathway of ascension; not only out of the Rebellion and Default through our Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love: our Soul Healing – but to Paradise!

By living true to our feelings we will progress through the Celestial Heavens all the way through Nebadon; then on further through our Superuniverse of Orvonton; then into the regions of our Heavenly Mother and Father; embracing the Supreme Being and moving through Havona, eventually attaining Paradise, Their home.

It is the True Way, the New Feelings Pathway, that takes us all the way 'Home'. It is a journey of ever-expanding Truth and Love.





### Working with your BAD feelings.

Talk to someone who has your interest at heart.

To someone (or out loud to God) who listens without making you feel like you're being judged. Someone who really wants to know how bad you're feeling and won't stop you saying how bad you feel. Someone who won't try to change the way you are feeling.



Express your bad (and good) feelings with the full emotion of them, all whilst you really want to know the truth of why you are feeling them. Want to know the deeper reasons why you are feeling bad.

And keep talking, expressing; bring out all your feelings until there are no more to express. And this can happen quickly; or can take days, weeks, months, even years, working at expressing the same bad feelings, time and time again, always longing for the truth of them.



And you keep talking until the truth comes to you. Your feelings are to show you the truth of why you are feeling them. You have to want to know that truth with all your heart, to find it and see it through your feelings.

When you have a bad feeling, it is your feeling, and if you stop yourself feeling and expressing it, you are stopping yourself getting to know why you have that bad feeling – the deeper reasons why and not just the more obvious superficial ones. You are stopping yourself being a fully self-expressive person in your life and in the world.



Your true personality was prevented from being fully expressed through childhood. To become true, to be your fully expressive self, it's most important to ensure you always express ALL of your feelings, and particularly all your bad ones; all with the strong desire to know the truth of why you are feeling them.

In time the truth of yourself will come to you through your feelings.

We are to be our true personality, our authentic self!

# MIND vs FEELINGS

Mind vs Feelings – Your Choice.

And now is an appropriate Time To Make this Choice!

Everyone is to choose: The Mind Way;

or The New Feelings Way.

Which way of living do you choose: Mind Way?

or the Feelings Way of living?

Do you continue in your Mind Way?

or do you embrace The New Feelings Way?

Do you choose the Dead End Mind Way?

or the Eternal Happiness Feelings Way?

Times up for the Mind Way;

the Feelings Way is taking over.

False Spirituality – The Mind Way;

True Spirituality – The Feeling Way.

The End Times and Final Judgement; or Paradise – the choice is yours to make:

Continue in your soul-destroying feeling  
and truth denying Mind Way;

or embracing The New Feelings Way  
by doing your Spiritual Healing;

Maintaining the mind's imposed façade of a robotic,  
retarded individual, in a stupor, perpetrating the  
errors of generations gone by;

or The Feeling Way which is the discovery pathway  
to releasing your true, vibrant personality

The Mind Way – rejecting the truth of yourself  
by denying feelings, restricted forever to the  
mind Mansion Worlds;

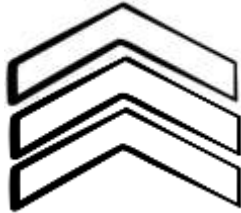
or The Feeling Way – uncovering the truth of  
your feelings and ascending to Paradise.



**Celestial Truth:**

**Truly all-loving;  
Living true to oneself;  
Mind supporting Feelings;  
Living with the Divine Love;**

**Fully Healed of the Rebellion and Default.**



**THE FEELING WAY**

**Feeling – Ascendance  
Unlimited progression**

- Living true to your untruth;
- Honouring all your bad feelings;
- Expressing feelings to uncover their truth;
- Healing the Rebellion and Default within yourself;
- Feeling unloved; being unloving;
- Feeling as bad as you can feel;
- Feeling like you are no one special;
- Longing for the Divine Love.

**The CHOICE is OURS to MAKE:**

**THE MIND WAY**

**Mind – Transcendence  
Limited progression**

- Enlightenment, Nirvana, feeling all-loving;
- All false, mind-contrived. Anti-truth, anti-love;
- Still evolving the Rebellion and Default within yourself;
- Feeling and believing you are the Superior One;
- Living with your mind in control of your feelings;
- Living rejecting all your bad feelings;
- Living with your mind contriving you feel loved;
- Rejecting the Divine Love.



**All religions, New Age, agnostic,  
atheists, no spiritual interest,  
Living the Rebellion and Default.**

**Hell:  
Exploiting the Rebellion and Default.**

**The Feelings are the doer; the Mind the teller. So we are to go with our feelings, which we can't be told to do with our mind. So the longing for the Divine Love, doing our Healing by expressing our feelings and longing for their truth, are all feelings and doing it with longing. Whereas the mind just wants to tell us what to do and how to be, no feelings in it, all how our parents have treated us.**

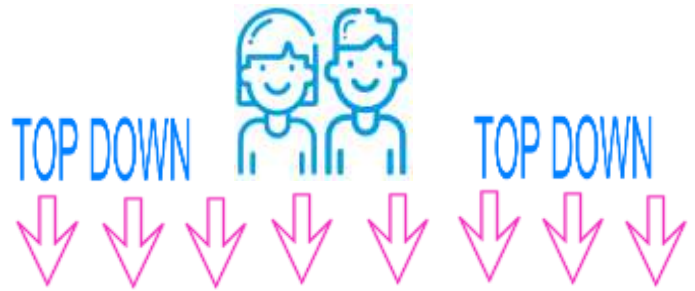
# WE ARE TRUTH SEEKERS





# REBELLION & DEFAULT - ending process!

Everything is to change!



From all points of view!

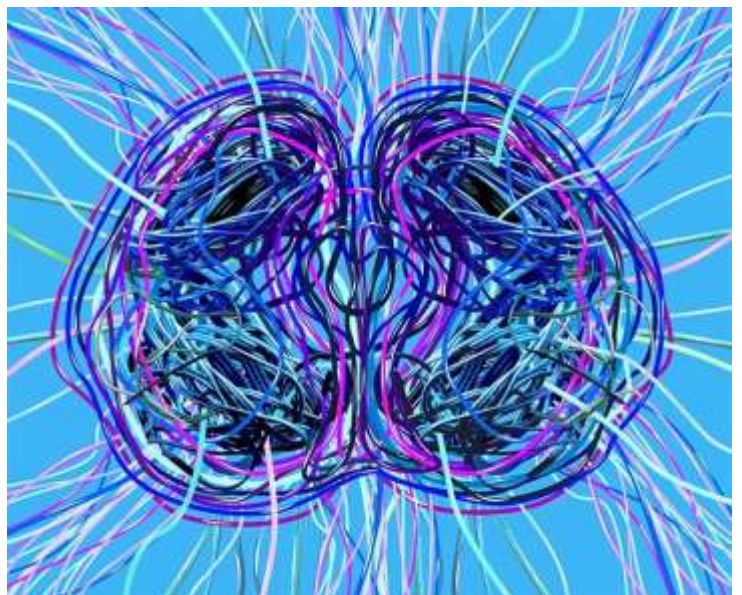


## Rectifying the Angel, Nature Spirit, Mind Circuits and much, much more!

Our unknowing engagement within the Rebellion and Default imposed discretely upon each of us has ongoing consequences that impact negatively every facet or every one of our lives.

Individually, we are not of a significant level of consciousness to even know what love is! As we do not know what love is then we cannot give love to others, let alone receive love from others!

Our unloving nature is due to our rebelliousness brought about through the Rebellion imposed by the Lucifers with their deputies, the Satans, who in turn engaged the planetary prince of Earth, the Caligastias with their deputies, the Daligastias, all Lanonandek spirits from within our local universe of Nebadon, and now we are to progressively heal ourselves of all the aspects affecting humanity, both in the physical as well as in spirit.



We may look upon it as a personal task and yes it is. However, if one aspect of the Rebellion and Default is left in place then the Rebellion and Default continues! We each will at some time heal our self of our personal Rebellion and Default, all being the equivalent of seven spirit Mansion Worlds of healing, but in the meantime a great deal more will be unfolding in parallel to ensure that nothing of the Rebellion and Default is to remain.

For the past 200,000 years we have been unloving to and rejecting our relationship with our personally assigned Angels, our personal Nature Spirits, our Spirit Guides, and our Indwelling Spirit. The commencement of the Rebellion by Lucifer formally closed down connectivity and/or restricted contact.

Lucifer imposed a way of living on humanity that is being mind-centric. It is a way of living that is without Truth and consequently Love. It is a way by which we remain retarded in a poor state of consciousness that prevents our evolutionary growth and so we have been easily controlled by Lucifer for his personal self-aggrandisement and expansionary plans. That is not to END!

Not only is this a personal healing of what we each have personally been infused with of the Rebellion and Default as well as what we have also taken on of the Rebellion and Default, it also requires the healing of the circuitry between all aspects, personalities and systems of our Universe. And to do so all of the systems and structures throughout our personally aligned Celestial Heavens, spirit Mansion Worlds, and Earth, involving all its seven planes, need and are going through total re-organisations. Nothing can and will remain the same throughout anyone and anything touched by the Rebellion and Default over the past 200,000 years.

For example, the Angel circuits interconnecting between them and us each personally need to be slowly healed so that more personal relationships can again come into play throughout our physical life and also our spirit lives throughout the spirit Mansion Worlds – and ongoing.

Similarly, such circuitry is to be repaired between us and our personally assigned Nature Spirits. It is our Nature Spirits that will play an enormous role in assisting us in our spiritual growth and development.

As we embrace our Feeling Healing then our connectivity with our spirit guides will move to be those of Celestial soul condition and this will further elevate our potential to grow in Truth and Love. So just like in any relationship, as the connections are made and they grow in clarity and constructiveness, we feel we want to move deeper into being with the person or spirit, so it is the same with our Nature Spirits, Angels, Indwelling Spirit, Spirit Guides and possibly much more. So in the end we are to be quite familiar and casually relaxed with each other, this has been closed off to us for the past 200,000 years. We are never alone and now we can evolve to benefit from our close relationship with those we presently cannot see, hear or feel.

These close relationships are with those of different orders of creation, but in our relationships we can be ever increasing in our personal closeness which is also of truth and love.

What understandings we have had of these connectivity options have been imposed upon us during our early forming years by our parents, media, religions, all being misguided through Lucifer's tentacles of subversive control.

Example; humanity and also when humanity pass and become spirits, being of the *Truth*, and Angels being of the *Mind*, need to unite together under and within the *Love* of our Heavenly Parents, our Heavenly Mother and Father. So, as much as our mind has become corrupt with our erroneous beliefs leading us and controlling so many of our feelings and so denying us the truth from them, so too is our

corrupt mind relationship represented by our rejection of our Angels. And a part of that is humanity's incorrect understanding about the Angels and their relationships with us.

Further, Angels don't have wings as depicted by many of our artists, which is yet another false belief concerning Angels. The angels can present themselves in many forms as well as appearing human.

Everything that has happened since Mary and Jesus's time on Earth, has been mortals own doing, mind spirits influencing people on Earth in a negative way (now being blocked by Celestials since 22 March 2017), furthering the persons and mind spirits' rebelliousness, with the mortal's Angelic pairs supporting the negative spirit influence, yet the Angels themselves not leading or negatively influencing their mortal to be even worse than their parenting made them be. Within our unloving parental patterns, if we remain in the Rebellion, our Angels will work to support us within those unloving patterns, not helping us confront them, even helping us submit further to them. When we start to do your Healing, our Feeling Healing, then they can support us in confronting and bringing to light the truth of how rebellious and untrue we are.

All that which has been negatively impacted by the Rebellion and Default is to be healed. All the circuitry is to be corrected and healed. All the institutionalised systems established before the formal ending of the Rebellion and Default on 31 January 2018 is to be broken down and new installed. All in existence has been established under the influence of Lucifer and much of that influence has been orchestrated by negative mind spirits from within the mind Mansion Worlds.

Eve and Adam have completed their Healing however it is anticipated that oversight administration that they intend to do during the coming Avonal Age will re-establish them fully in the sight of humanity as well as spiritually.

The four Lanonandek evil soul partner pairs are to seek compassion and forgiveness and heal themselves which would then see them leave the local universe of Neadon. If not then they may be terminated.

All aspects of the Rebellion and Default is to be healed and purged of itself for the imposts of the Rebellion and Default to truly come to an end. A helping hand will be reaching down from all levels of the Celestial Heavens to assist us, each of us!



The so-called Golden Age, will be for people still of the Rebellion and Default, a delusion to live expressing their mind controlling ways in a more peaceful way, such as the mind spirits do in the mind worlds; and **with those people who do their Healing and still are alive on Earth, living a true Golden Age, as they will be rebellion-free.**

**REBELLION & DEFAULT - cancelled out!**

# ① OPTION

## mind way v truth way

There are two ways of living, the way of the Mind, or the way of Truth which is embracing our feelings and living feelings first having our mind to follow in support of our feelings, our soul based feelings of Truth.

We have the option, and it is only one option. We can continue doing the same as we have always been doing and that is submitting to our minds, embracing our mind generated assumptions only to find they are mostly wrong (about 98% of the time) and then go back and rework the damage, find ourselves exhausted at the end of the day and mostly stressed out, tired and despondent – or we can embrace our feelings, respond to our feelings and have wonderfully productive moments throughout our day.

Few ask questions. Often it is because we do not know what we are to question and what the questions may be. Essentially we are to question everything.

Earth changes are producing extreme weather patterns. In the 1960s the level of carbon dioxide CO<sup>2</sup> in the atmosphere was 0.032%. In the 2020s it is 0.042%. The change is being blamed for global temperature rises. Ask what would have been the result if the change in CO<sup>2</sup> had of continued down and that it was now 0.022%. CO<sup>2</sup> in the atmosphere is a natural fertiliser and the increase has added 30% of the food production growth around the world. A reduction in CO<sup>2</sup> would have resulted in global famine!

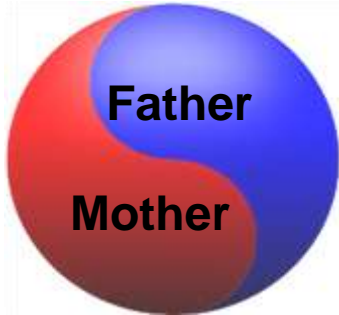
Consider the question of God of the Church being a false god, what does this mean? A lady explained that it was a god of the mind that people and spirits of the Church prayed to and worshipped. It was a God based on the real God of Jesus, but it was not as Jesus relates to God, it was as the Church relates to god. Those who continue to embrace this deception will never amount to anything, whereas the truth way to God will ascend those in truth to Paradise, the Highest Heaven, and to truly be at-one with God.

She said there was two main components to living a truly spiritual life, both in spirit and also here on Earth, and that is too long to God for God's Divine Love, and to do our Spiritual Healing.

It is quite a sobering thought, that our physical mother and father do damage us so much, and our life is only an outworking of that damage.

# Presently REJECTED!

**GOD**



**HEAVENLY PARENTS**



**JESUS & MARY**



**AVONALS**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**

**REJECTED**



Nature Spirit pair



Angel pair



Spirit Guide pair

**Mind, control, power dominating!  
Through our Feeling Healing,  
now we are to embrace  
them all!**



How are we rejecting our  
Heavenly Mother and Father  
multiple times everyday?

It is through ignoring our feelings!

Our feelings are expressions of our  
soul guided by our Indwelling Spirit  
who is our Mother and Father's  
spirit within each of us.

We are to live true to our feelings!

It is that simple!

What do our Heavenly Parents  
desire for us to do?

To ask for Their Love,  
Their Divine Love!

Just to ask our Heavenly Mum and Dad  
for Their Love.

## Prayer for Divine Love

Long to God for Their Divine Love

Begin with the understanding that God, your Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father, are offering you Their Divine Love. And all you have to do is want it, want Them to give it to you, to love you. So when you feel you want it, you long directly to Them for it, asking them through your feelings (with longing) to fill your heart and soul with Their Divine Love.

You can long for Their Divine Love, anywhere and at any time. It can be a formal prayer – longing, such as sitting in meditation or prayer, opening your heart to Them, and longing to Them for Their Divine Love. Or you can do it spontaneously on the go, when the desire to long to Them for Their Divine Love comes over you, or when you remember to do it.

Wanting God's Divine Love in your soul is about wanting to develop a very personal relationship with your Heavenly Parents. Speak to God as your real Parents. Tell Them all you are thinking and feeling, as you would your earthly parents (provided you had a loving relationship enough with them to do that.) If you feel angry with God, hating Them, express all your negative unloving feelings to Them too. Don't hold back, share and give all of yourself to Them, They want to get to know you, as you want to get to know Them. And keep longing for Their Divine Love.

We have to long, reach out wanting Their love through our feelings and with the full will of wanting it, which doesn't involve any words, so with the mind staying out of it. It's a yearning from your heart wanting to be loved by Them, so wanting Them to give you Their Divine Love – to love you, and to make you feel loved by Them. So it doesn't involve words, it's an inner yearning, longing, desire to partake of their Divine Love that is required by us. Then we can support this longing using our mind by saying actual words (praying). So say whatever words you want to say to Them, whilst you are longing with your heart for Their Divine Love.

Just be yourself, say whatever you want to Them, as you long for Their Divine Love. The more personal, open and honest you can be with Them the better your relationship with Them can develop.

And once you've longed, which can take only a moment, then give yourself time for Them to love you. You might feel the Holy Spirit coming about you, and then Their Divine Love coming into you, gently, very subtly, or strongly, even very strongly in a whoosh. It's different for each of us, and different often each time we long. And if you have previously longed to God in any way yet not specifically for Their Divine Love,



when you do specifically ask Them for it, it will be a very familiar experience you'll have receiving it.

If you are sitting formally in mediation or prayer, once you've longed to Them for Their Divine Love, and you feel the Holy Spirit bringing it to you, you might find your head wants to move upwards as if looking into Heaven. Allow it too, but if it wants to keep going, don't stress yourself by hurting your neck, bring your head forward again. It's a lovely feeling sitting in the Light of the Divine Love, feeling it coming into your heart and soul. And you might find that you enjoy sitting for five minutes or half an hour, then suddenly the 'light goes off' and the prayer is over as you've received enough Divine Love for the time being.

Also, don't be surprised if at first you can feel the Love readily coming into you but as the years pass it seems to get less and less and you feel less inclined to long for it. This is naturally meaning you have received enough for the time being, you will need to do more of your Spiritual Healing before your soul is ready to receive more.

Summary:

Long with all your heart to your Heavenly Mother and Father for Their Divine Love.

**James Moncrief**  
the Revealer

**Feelings!**  
*first*



# NEW FEELINGS WAY A WAY OF LIVING.

The New Feelings Way is working with your feelings to uncover the hidden truth of yourself. It's to find the Truth of Yourself Through Your Feelings. So the two have to be worked in conjunction with each other: Expressing ALL, and most importantly, ALL YOUR BAD FEELINGS, which we are more than likely denying, all so we bring the truth of why we are feeling them to light. This is getting to know yourself – the truth of how we are. It's living true to our feelings. Accepting, expressing and longing (wanting) to find the truth of them within ourselves. It is a way of living that embraces and looks to express all our feelings and emotions so we can see what they are all about, what they are showing about ourselves; unlike how we live denying the truth of our feelings and basically not having a clue about ourselves and why we're feeling what we are.

The difference as to living as we currently do – the Old Way – which is mostly feeling-denial and believing we are expressing our feelings, is still not longing for and wanting to uncover the truth of those feelings. We live denying ourselves the truth of ourselves, because we don't want our feelings to lead into the truth and horror of how unloved we felt during our childhood, and how we still feel unloved.

The New Feelings Way, is doing the opposite of this. Stopping what we are doing, focusing on our bad feelings in particular, the ones we are most likely to deny; fully acknowledging them, bringing them up and out of us by expressing all they make us feel and all we feel having them, all as we long and want with all our heart to know the truth of why we are feeling them. Understanding that that truth is going to be very confronting, because it's going to show us the truth of all our relationships, with ourselves, our parents, friends, children, loved ones, partner and God. And if there is any unlovingness in any of them, the truth is going to bring that all to light.

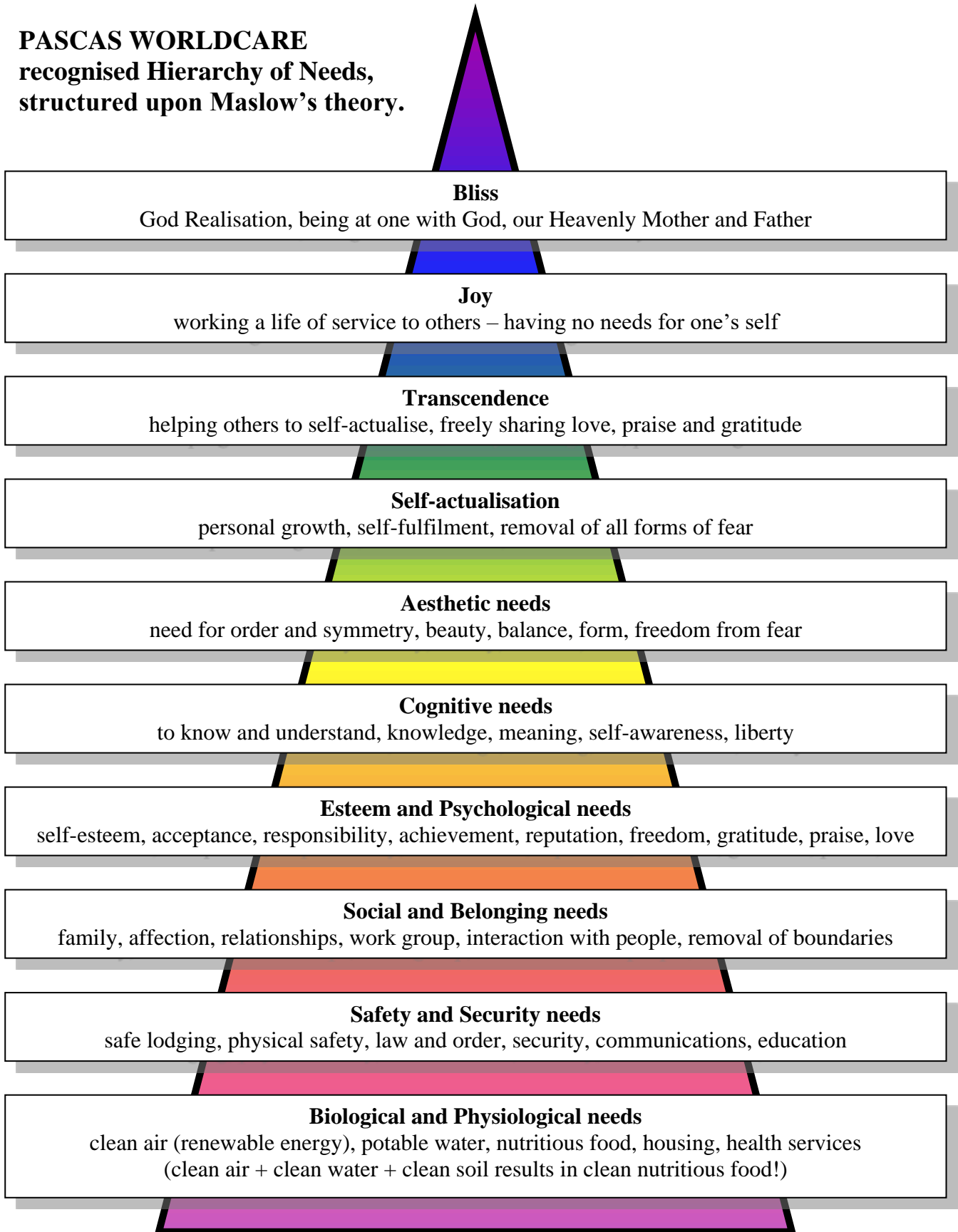
If we want to carry on in the Old Way, sure, being more feeling expressive will generally help our relationships, however that's not what the New Feelings Way is all about. The Old Way, which is the current way for most people, is denying the truth of ourselves by denying our feelings. The New Way, is working with and wanting our feelings to show us the truth of ourselves.

Having someone to talk to who is willing to listen to us expressing all our feeling without trying to stop us, is just one part of how to express our feelings in order to help us uncover the truth of them. It does matter what we talk about, otherwise we continue in a truth denying state, the Old Way. In the New Feelings Way, it very much matters what we talk about, which is all our feelings and all how they are making us feel, all so we can find the truth of them. The New Feelings Way is ALL AND ONLY ABOUT UNCOVERING THE TRUTH IN OURSELF. And doing that through our feelings. It's all about the Truth; that is what we're setting out to do, so not to water that down. The Old way is all about not finding the truth and doing all we can to deny it. So do you see, it's not just about talking in general, it's all highly specific, and a specific and fully focused way of being, way of living, not just more of the old general stuff.

The feelings and self-expression side of The New Way is talking more generally about feelings, about how important they are, and how acknowledging and expressing them is helpful in life, adding to more fulfilling and meaningful relationships. But that's just part of our naturally expressing ourselves, with The New Way being specifically about showing up the Old Rebellious Truth-Denying Way. We're about wanting to offer people a way out of their yuk, a way out of their rebellion, a way out of their pain, a way out of their mind controlling beliefs and behaviour. And so how to do that is by using our feelings – which leads us into doing our Spiritual Healing.

yuk

**PASCAS WORLDCARE**  
 recognised Hierarchy of Needs,  
 structured upon Maslow's theory.



# Purpose of Life

Purpose of our life is to:

Achieve individualisation. This is truly the moment of our sentient experience beginning. This occurs at the moment of incarnation which is when our newly forming foetus begins to pump blood, usually day 16 after conception. From that moment we are beginning to experience life.

We have a life purpose. We are each a unique personality with individual propensities to experience. Should our physical life be cut short then we will go on and have the experiences that we need in the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World. If we miscarry or are aborted then we will become spirit born, be adopted to spirit parents and have a similar life to that should we have gone on and lived on Earth.

Presently we are each subjected to Childhood Suppression which we continue on throughout our lives suppressing our feelings and our true personality. This is providing us with unique life experiences as this does not typically occur with any other humanities throughout the universes. Our physical life on Earth is mostly very difficult, however this will provide each of us with unique capabilities to aid newly emerging humanities on worlds further out into space. Yes, we have an enormous journey to enjoy.

Our time of death is predetermined. We often do crazy things – but our life span is predetermined.

What we experience is also predetermined. A few are to be wealthy and become burdened with responsibility. Many are to be poor and enjoy the freedom without trappings of assets and obligations.

Most will have families while on Earth. No matter who we are, we will each parent at least three children before we can enter the first of the Celestial Heavens. We are to experience parenting, even though that may be when we are in the spirit Mansion Worlds.

We are to live FEELINGS FIRST! We are to express our feelings, both good and bad, to a companion. We are to long / ask for the truth of what our feelings are drawing to our attention. What enters emotionally needs to be expressed emotionally. Should we long for our Heavenly Mother and Father's Love, then we are also SOUL HEALING. Our mind is to follow supporting what our feelings are leading us to embrace – this is the opposite as to how we have been brought up to live.

As we complete our FEELING HEALING, then and only then can we connect with our Soul Partner who is always of the opposite sex. Our soul is a duplex that manifests two personalities. And we can grow to interact with our Nature Spirits and Spirit Guides!

*It's all about*  
**Experiences**  
 &  
**FEELINGS**

**BE FEELINGS**  
**EXPRESSIVE!**

# Our Solution and Pathway Home

We are to bring our feelings back into balance with our mind.



Feelings First with Mind to follow in support.

**Beliefs suppress TRUTH. Result is; Health degrade, Discomfort, Pain, Illness, Disease and Viruses**

**To heal yourself with truth can only be done one way, and that is by sincerely wanting to live true, to live a life in which you want with all your heart to see the truth in each and every experience, so that as you live your body is being ‘built’ on truth, and so will remain rock solid, and will not feel fragile and collapse under you when disease suddenly strikes you down. Truth, Truth, Truth, and more TRUTH. You have to want to eat drink and sleep truth. To beg and ask and long with all your will for the Mother and Father to help you see and know the truth, the truth of everything that you do, everything you are, everything you feel – the whole truth of yourself. And so whilst you’re of it, including, the truth of your rebellious state. “Mother and Father, please help me see, know and BE the truth You want me to live.”**

Kindly visit [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) then Library Download page, in Pascas Care Letters click to open:



[Pascas Care Letters Mind into Balance with Feelings.pdf](#)



[Pascas Care Letters Mind causes Discomfort Soul brings Healing.pdf](#)

26.

# *Illness need not occur!*

**If you want to experience illness then ignore Childhood Suppression!**

**If you prefer to experience mental illness, cancer or any of the more than 10,000 illnesses, diseases, pains and discomforts, then continue with suppressing your emotional injuries and erroneous beliefs. That is, continue with suppressing your feelings and living mind-centric – just like how our parents and carers taught us to live.**

**The elephant in the room is our Childhood Suppression! Suppression of our true personality begins at the moment of our conception and relentlessly continues through to age of six years.**

**From conception we are being infused with our parents and carers emotional injuries and errors of belief. It is through the pattern of these emotional errors that we then go on and live our lives whilst manifesting our illnesses through these distortions to our soul light that circulates from and through our soul, spirit body and physical body and back.**

**We are to change the way we live. We are to aspire to living Feelings First. Then we are to embrace our Feeling Healing. We are to express our Feelings, both good and bad, to a companion, whilst all the time longing to know the truth behind those feelings and also then express them – layer after layer. The truth that comes up in us from our feelings allows us to perceive, so ‘see’ deeper into ourselves and each other.**

**We are to replace in some way all the gunk (withheld emotions and erroneous beliefs) that are clogging up our mind. One feeling leads to another, like a cascade of feelings with us falling deeper and deeper into our self. We will always come to understand a little more with each feeling being expressed.**

**When we are completely healed of our Childhood Suppression we have no further need to experience illness, diseases, pain, discomfort or mental illness. This we can achieve while living in the physical!**

**We created our illnesses and social issues by being in Rebellion against ourselves, our soul and our Heavenly Mother and Father. Now we can step away from this hellish way of living!**



## One Cause – One Pathway

### **simple is what LIFE is meant to be!**

Amazingly, it has not been previously understood that should we heal ourselves of what we each have taken on of the Rebellion and Default via our Childhood Suppression being experienced throughout our childhood formative years, such healing being through Feeling Healing, then we would no longer need to experience physical discomfort, pain, disease or any illness.

Sickness comes about in its diverse forms to draw our attention to our emotional injuries and errors of belief. Once we fully heal ourselves then we no longer need to experience illness! Feeling Healing is the only pathway!

The extreme diversity in the forms of illness is of a direct reflection of the diversity of our personalities and the suppressive environments we each have experienced.

It is only upon completion of our Feeling Healing that such propensity for physical health arises.

However, now it can be understood why allopathic medicine, traditional medicine and all other health systems do not bring about a cure. That is because the underlying cause has not been previously recognised and consequently it is never addressed.

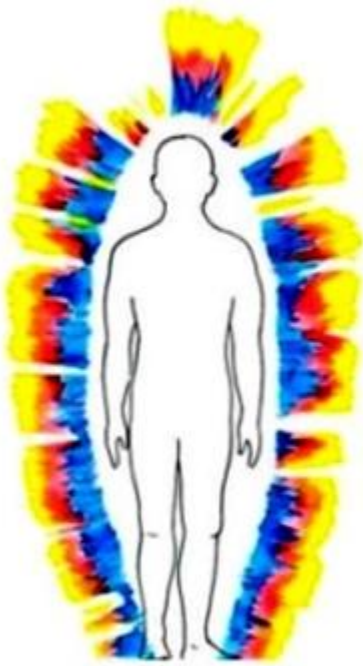
To engage in living Feelings First and then to embrace Feeling Healing is addressing our Childhood Suppression as well as our ongoing Repression that continues throughout all of our life. Further, by also embracing Divine Love we are also Soul Healing and thus fitting ourselves to become of Celestial Soul Condition which we can do while living in the physical on Earth.

Humanity, over many thousands of years, has progressively gone deeper and deeper into wrongness through living mind-centric. We have always taken the wrong option – our choices have always deepened our suppression of our truth and personality.

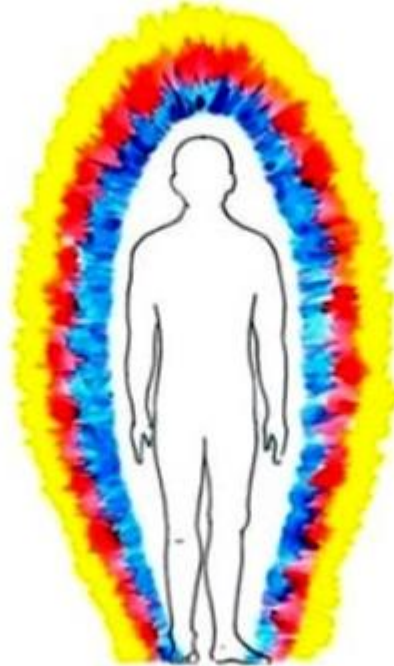
By embracing The New Way, living Feelings First, humanity will begin to resolve the social ills that prevail throughout all societies. Progressively the circumstances for world peace will arise.

# HUMAN EMANATIONS

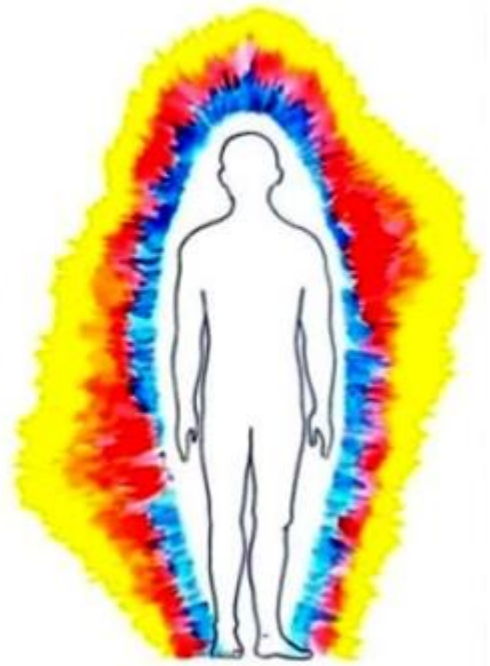
(Kirlian photography)



**A sick person:  
breaks in the aura**



**A healthy person:  
even emanations**



**A sick person:  
uneven distribution**

## SPIRIT BODY

Brennan Model of the 7 Levels of the Human Energy Field



**Etheric  
Body**

**Emotional  
Body**

**Mental  
Body**

**Astral  
Body**

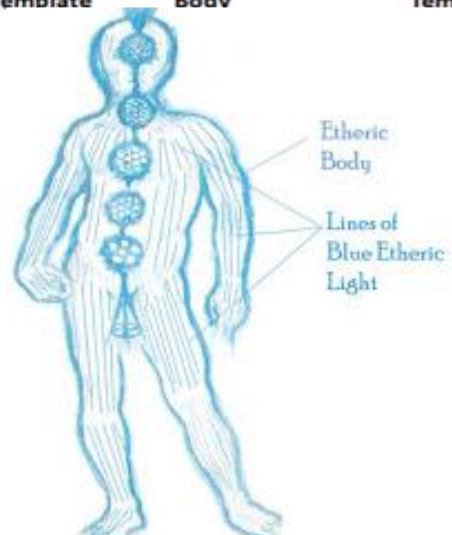
**Etheric  
Template**

**Celestial  
Body**

**Ketheric  
Template**

**Etheric;  
the state between energy and matter.**

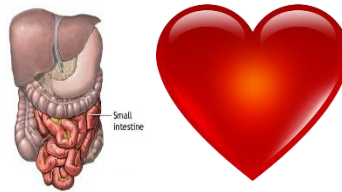
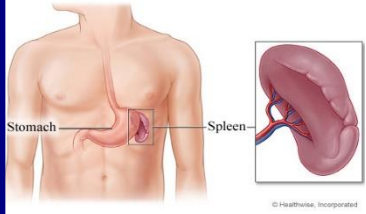
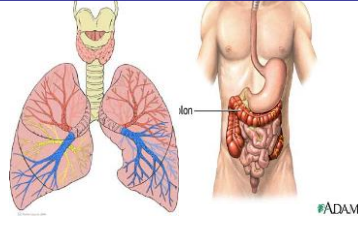
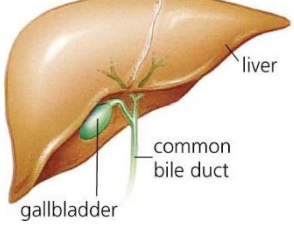
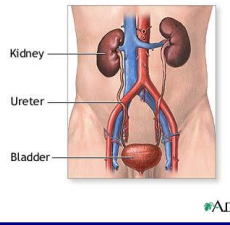
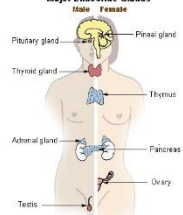
**It is via the spirit etheric body that  
emotional issues and viruses emerge  
in the physical body as illness.**



Etheric  
Body

Lines of  
Blue Etheric  
Light

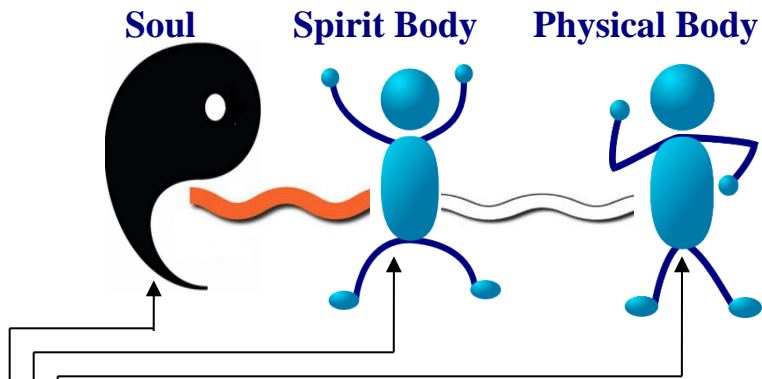


| Organs                                                                              | EMOTION CODE™ CHART                      |                                                                |                                                                               |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                                                                                     | Column A                                 | Column B                                                       |                                                                               |
|    | <b>Row 1</b><br>Heart or Small Intestine | Abandonment<br>Betrayal<br>Forlorn<br>Lost<br>Love Un-received | Effort Un-received<br>Heartache<br>Insecurity<br>Over joy<br>Vulnerability    |
|    | <b>Row 2</b><br>Spleen or Stomach        | Anxiety<br>Despair<br>Disgust<br>Nervousness<br>Worry          | Failure<br>Helplessness<br>Hopelessness<br>Lack of Control<br>Low Self-Esteem |
|   | <b>Row 3</b><br>Lung or Colon            | Crying<br>Discouragement<br>Rejection<br>Sadness<br>Sorrow     | Confusion<br>Defensiveness<br>Grief<br>Self-Abuse<br>Stubbornness             |
|  | <b>Row 4</b><br>Liver or Gall Bladder    | Anger<br>Bitterness<br>Guilt<br>Hatred<br>Resentment           | Depression<br>Frustration<br>Indecisiveness<br>Panic<br>Taken for Granted     |
|  | <b>Row 5</b><br>Kidneys or Bladder       | Blaming<br>Dread<br>Fear<br>Horror<br>Peeved                   | Conflict<br>Creative Insecurity<br>Terror<br>Unsupported<br>Wishy Washy       |
|  | <b>Row 6</b><br>Glands & Sexual Organs   | Humiliation<br>Jealousy<br>Longing<br>Lust<br>Overwhelm        | Pride<br>Shame<br>Shock<br>Unworthy<br>Worthless                              |

**NOTE:** The above observations are a general indicator and are not to be taken as definitive.

Generally speaking, groups and types of emotional injuries impede the natural flow of energies through the etheric body which is the template for the physical body, thus setting up the conditions for discomfort, pain and illness to slowly emerge within and throughout areas of the physical body that have energy frequencies that are ‘attractive’ for the emotional pain to manifest in the physical.

## HIERARCHY of HEALING SYSTEMS



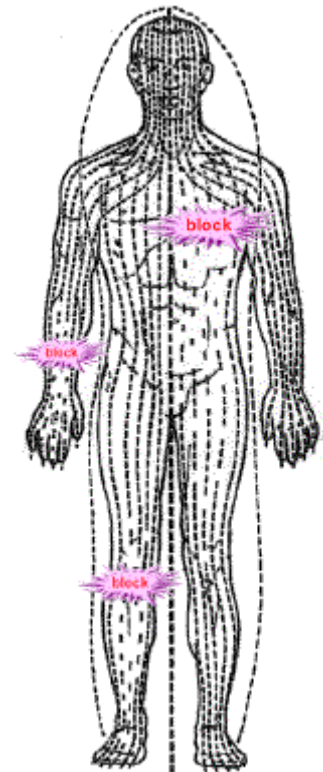
**ALLOPATHIC** – Western Medicine treats the symptoms, is highly regulated and costly as it is cost driven. Symptoms are suppressed – no healing!

**ENERGY HEALING** – Eastern Therapies also treat the symptoms with the assistance from natural love spirits from the realms up to the 6<sup>th</sup> spirit Mansion World.

Therapy applied to the spirit body is through an energy therapist who may work on the chakras, whereas a chiropractor works on the physical body. Such types of therapy deal with the effects and ignore the soul and the causes – temporary healing.

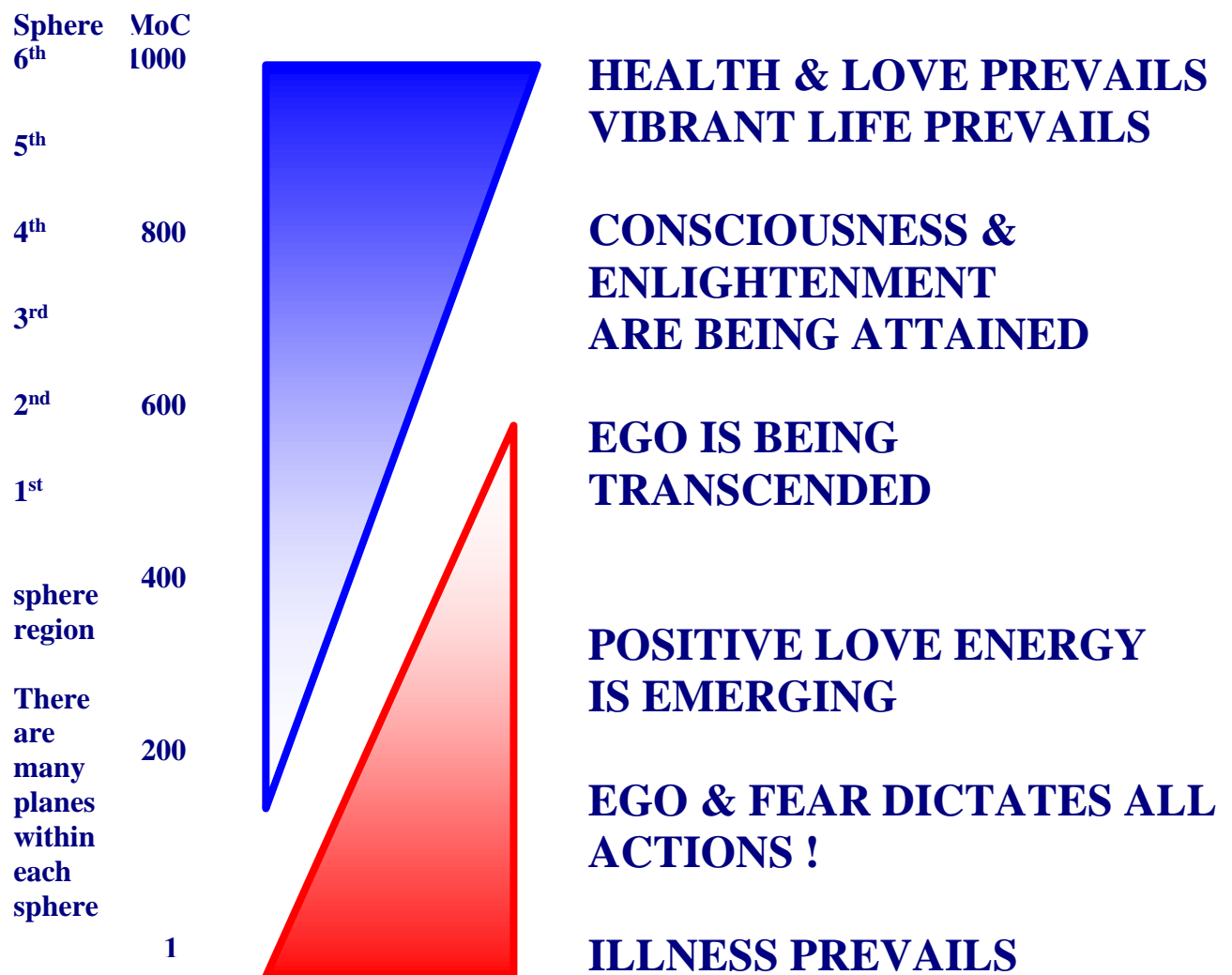
**FEELING HEALING – EMOTIONAL EXPRESSION** addresses the cause. Soul level clearing and growth provides permanent solutions whereas the other two systems provide temporary relief.

If we focus on our childhood suppression, that is the commencement on our pathway home to our Heavenly Parents. Improving our soul condition is the ultimate goal.



## **“All dis-ease is mind generated, and all healing is generated by the love energy of one’s soul.”**

The Ego (mind based) manifests illness; the lower one’s level of consciousness (soul condition) then the more prevalent will be illness. Below the levels of 200, the ego and fear of the mind dominate; however, as you raise your level of consciousness by growing in love and achieve a level of 500 or higher, you begin to transcend ego dominance. At the level of 600, all healing is possible.



To liberate one’s real self, one’s will, driven by one’s soul, moves one to embrace Feeling Healing so as to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Divine Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we’re feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us. It is Feeling Healing with Divine Love that one progresses through the spirit healing Mansion Worlds 3, 5 and 7 and enters the first of the Celestial Heavens.

*Childhood Suppression is the underlying cause of all physical illness and social issues seen throughout society.*

**ONCE YOU KNOW -  
YOU CANNOT UNKNOW!**

Mary Magdalene



# Childhood Suppression

The soul does it all. The soul is a duplex, two personalities being manifested into the physical by our soul.

Soul light continually flows from the soul through our spirit body levels and into our physical.

Return light being the experiences of our physical existence.

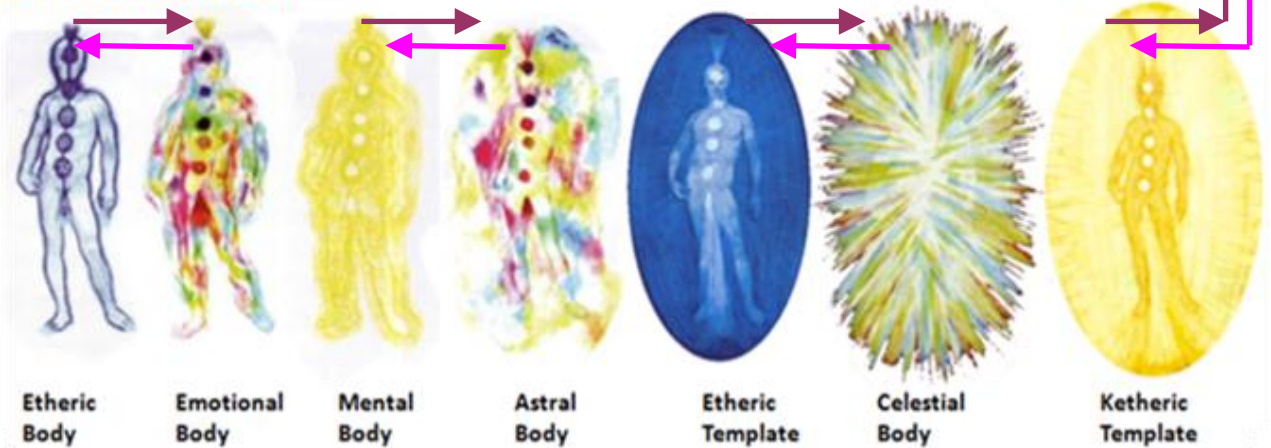
## SOUL



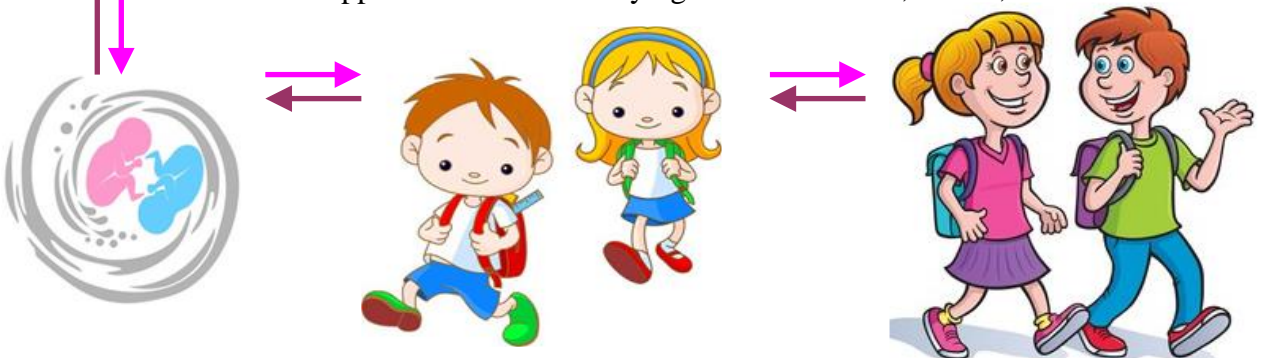
Childhood suppression imposed upon us by our parents and carers causes retarded light to return to our soul bringing about imbalance, reflecting emotional injuries and errors of belief. This imbalance is the cause of all our difficulties throughout our adult life and also all of our health issues.

## SPIRIT BODY

### Brennan Model of the 7 Levels of the Human Energy Field



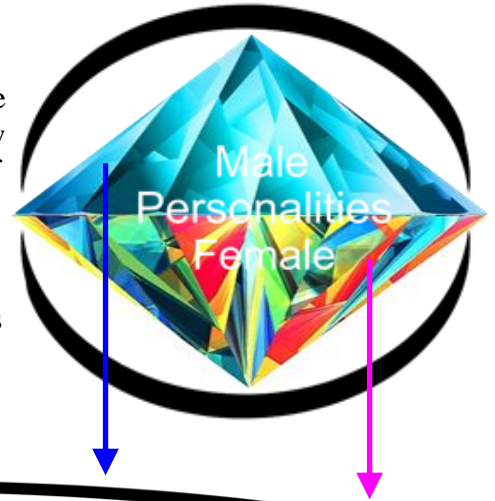
Every experience is recorded through the light returning through our spirit body and back to our soul. What emotional injuries we experience, commencing from conception, has to be expressed emotionally to heal the imbalance in soul light so that harmony and health can be achieved in our spirit and physical bodies. Childhood Suppression is the underlying cause of disease, illness, etc.



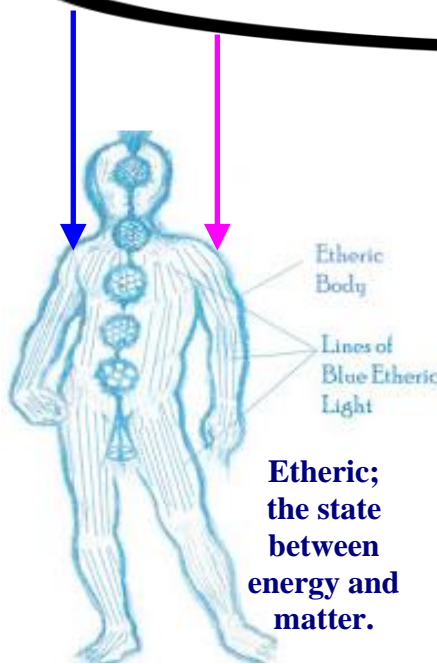
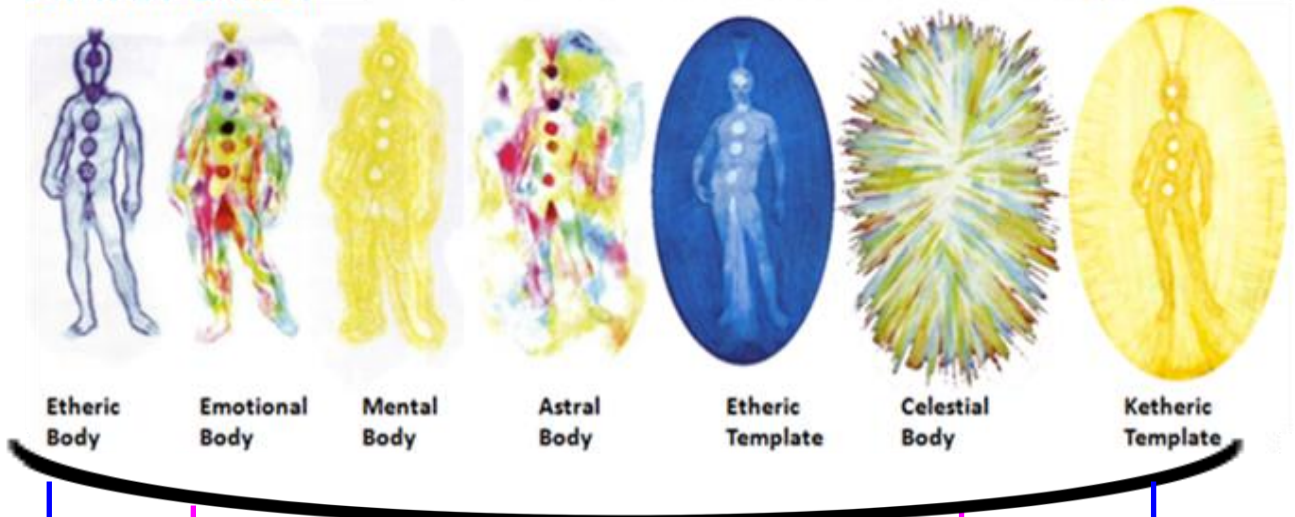
# Childhood Suppression



Childhood Suppression – from conception to age six years – harmfully encrusts the soul, thus impeding light flow throughout all seven layers of the spirit body, damaging the genes within the spirit body which in turn damages the genes in the physical body, as well as setting the pattern for all of our physical health issues throughout our lives.



## SPRIT BODY Brennan Model of the 7 Levels of the Human Energy Field



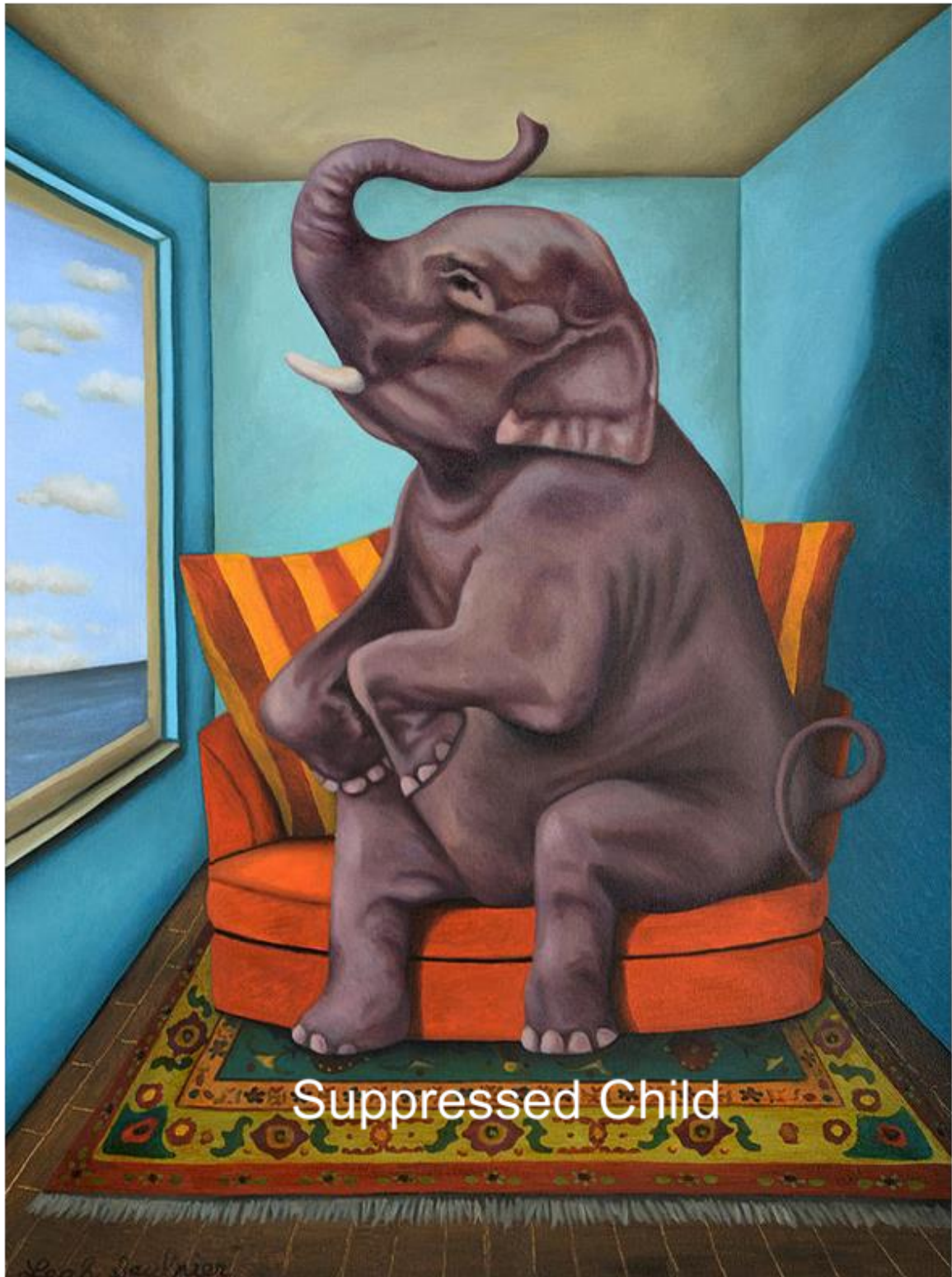
The spirit etheric body is the template for our physical body, however, no health care system or science considers that the underlying cause of any health issues are formed through our Childhood Repression and that no physical healing occurs without expressing our childhood suppressions, being feelings both good and bad and then longing for the truth behind these injuries. Medicine may suppress the pain – it does not and cannot cure – vaccines are extreme physical suppressions!



**The pain from ANY illness will not exceed the pain experienced during our Childhood Suppression!**

The one and only truly  
effective vaccine is  
the healing of our  
Childhood Suppression  
and ongoing Repression  
through FEELING HEALING!

# Childhood Suppression is the elephant in the room!



Suppressed Child



The underlying generator of all discomfort, pain, disease and illness is Childhood Suppression and ongoing Repression.

Feeling Healing is our only recovery and soul growth pathway.

It is that simple!

## 27. The Law of Compensation and The Law of Cooperation

# LAW OF COOPERATION

### The Law of Cooperation

8 October 2022

Is to work in conjunction with (cooperating with) the Law of Compensation.

# LAW OF COMPENSATION

It's a Universal Law potentially to be 'imposed' upon humanity on Earth. It is currently in 'operation' in the Mansion Worlds, ensuring everyone cooperates in a friendly way with everyone else to maintain a certain standard of life as agreed upon by all involved, that which is determined by the Mind (rebellious) or Truth (Healing) way the spirits might be living.

Currently on Earth in our rebellious states, the Laws of Compensation and Cooperation are not active. So we live with the 'every man for himself' ethic, the powerful being the successful 'winners' who dominate the not so powerful 'failures'. Whereas in the Mansion Worlds (and the rest of non-rebellious Creation), equality, so even in a rebellious state, is the Law, and so if you cross the line inflicting dominance over another causing some level of suffering, pain and hurt, you will instantly come under the workings of the Law of Compensation and have to compensate for such transgression by feeling all that pain, hurt and suffering you have caused the other spirit to feel. So naturally, Universal Law and Order is maintained by everyone honouring the Law of Compensation, no one wanting to bring its 'wrath' down upon themselves.

Then added to keeping the peace, is the Law of Cooperation, for everyone in the Mansion Worlds who are happy and content to further their rebellious mind state in worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6; or doing their Healing, starting in world 1 and moving through 3, 5 and 7. So everyone willingly feels they want to cooperate with everyone else. Therefore, in the rebellious mind worlds, all spirits willingly and 'lovingly' cooperate with all other mind spirits; and the same in the Healing worlds, together with everyone willingly cooperating with the Healing. If you don't want to cooperate then you'll feel very bad, so everyone willingly wants to do some 'work' for the greater good of all. So there is no need for spirit money or spirit barter for any work done, because everyone willingly loves to work for other spirits, wanting nothing in return, loving giving and receiving as they feel moved to do. So for example, many spirits make spirit clothes out of the spirit material willingly and lovingly for other spirits to wear, freely giving such spirit clothes away, not wanting anything in return other than the receiving spirit being happy to wear and love their clothes. So, the Mansion Worlds function peacefully in their rebellious states – or in their Healing states.

So, now imagine if the two Laws are activated and applied to humanity on Earth... how would things change – and drastically change they would!

For example, everyone who is wilfully doing anything to make another suffer, feel hurt and pain, would cease their harmful ways, themselves feeling all that suffering, hurt and pain they've inflicted on the other person. So personally, as in personal relationship if you hit someone, emotionally, politically, socially, on all levels. If you run a business or government that is hurting people economically, socially, emotionally, spiritually, mentally, in any way causing anyone to suffer, then you're going to feel all that pain of all the people you're hurting. Even if you're doing it indirectly. If you work for a business or company and are forced to hurt others through policy of those controlling the company, no doubt you will still feel bad for what you've done, and you might leave, but if it's your only source of livelihood, then the Law of

Compensation won't be as harsh or won't possibly be applied at all. So really it applies to those who are wilfully hurting, coercing or deceiving others, who will have to do their Hell Time to compensation for all suffering and pain caused.

So, imagine if suddenly everyone had to stop hurting everyone else, including all animal abuse – how would the world be?

# LAW OF FORGIVENESS

Parents hurting their children are exempt from the Law, in that it will still apply, however it is suspended until the parent does their Spiritual Healing, and then it will come under the greater Law of Forgiveness. So parents doing their Healing and waking up to the truth of how badly and unloving they have treated their children, will feel all the pain of their transgressions as the Law of Compensation works upon them, however it will be a part of their Healing under the Law of Forgiveness, because the Rebellion has been thrust upon us all, and so parents won't have to do actual separate Hell Time, however they will feel like hell doing their Healing when they see and feel how unlovingly they've treated their children.

One could argue that it's not fair everyone being subjected to the Law of Compensation because we've all unwittingly and unconsciously been subjected to the horrors of the Rebellion, however once we're an adult, rebellion or not, we're still answerable for our actions. And so if you cross the line and infringe upon another's will to the degree of making them suffer pain, the Law of Compensation will apply to you.

So if the Law of Compensation is applied to Earth, one can imagine there will be many of the worlds top controlling people suddenly stricken down with all the pain of their wrongdoing, thereby leaving quite a gap in the way things get done, into which other people will have to step.

And if the Law of Cooperation is applied at the same time, then in theory the world can dispense with the need for money, so no power or wealth accumulation, everyone can have what they want, and no one will want such power over others because of the Law of Compensation – and then how does the world keep functioning when suddenly there is no need to go to work to make money to survive? Hence the need for the Law of Cooperation, because like in the Mansion Worlds, everyone will feel driven to cooperate with the whole, so people will want to go to work for the sake of working to make everything keep working. Not to earn a living, just so they can participate in the whole of making life be as everyone will want it to be, that being a pleasant, good and happy standard of living. So the companies and governments will still work if need be, however their purpose and reason for existence will be for the good of the whole, with workers volunteering to work to keep them going. A utopia heaven on Earth, even a rebellious one, just as the Mansion Worlds are called heaven.

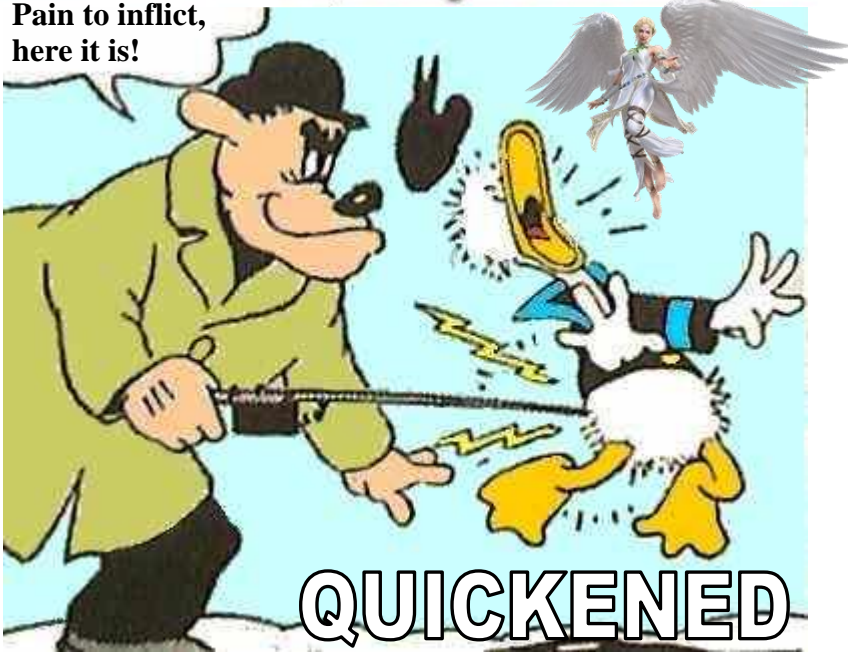
So is the new Spiritual Age that is possibly forthcoming, heralding the end of the 'Lawless' Rebellion? Is humanity on Earth to move to mirror humanity in the Mansion Worlds? So can life over there be applied to life here on the physical Earth? Will people strive to continue living their rebellious ways cooperatively within the overseeing Law of Compensation, all in a 'nice, friendly and loving' evilness, like in the mind Mansion Worlds? Whilst other people will strive to live cooperatively doing their Healing, wanting to finally end being of the Rebellion and Default?

# THE QUICKENING Law of Compensation

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven,  
John’s grandmother 2 April 2019:

## Law of Compensation

Pain to inflict,  
here it is!



‘Earthing’ levels of the Law of Compensation are far greater than anything humanity could ever come up with so far as ‘destroying one’s enemies’. And yet people are not or no person is the enemy. This change is solely for humanity, to help everyone, even the worst most controlling person, to help them end being helplessly and hopelessly trapped within their wrongness, even if they can’t see it nor believe they want to end it. So in the short term they might not give any thanks for what is to be done – what is now being done – however everyone will come to understand and be grateful for ‘turning it around’, for turning them around, for stopping them continuing on in their mad rebellious rush to oblivion.

A lot of mostly well-meaning people will be fine, like how it is for most well-meaning people when they arrive in the Mansion Worlds, with a few minor adjustments being made. But overall, a huge sense of relief being experienced that ‘God has your back’, that you can finally trust and rely on God to ‘look after you’ because no one will be able to hurt or harm you as they’d instantly suffer such trauma themselves and even possibly before they got to the point of openly inflicting it on you.

## THE TURNAROUND

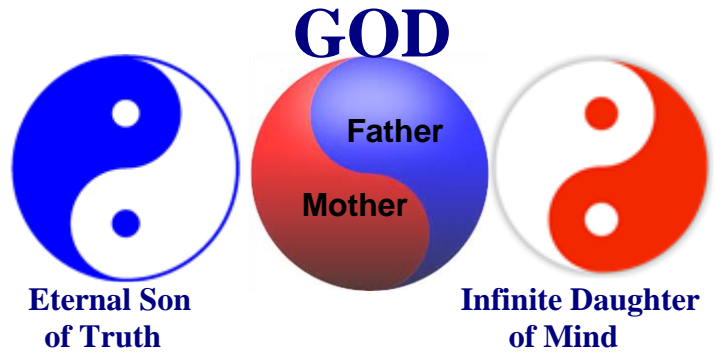


GOD'S GOT  
YOUR BACK!

A hypothetical example of how the quickening or ‘Earthing’ of the Law of Compensation may work as it does within the 1<sup>st</sup> Spirit Mansion World:

James: What’s to stop the hidden controllers discovering I like women, to set me up with say a nice Russian alluring Jewish woman, who comes into my life on the pretext of wanting to do her Healing, only to stitch me up or knock me off? I like allowing my woman-fantasies to run amuck, as you understand?

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: In the context of all of this, it's a valid point James, to which I will counter by saying she will not come to you in that light. Firstly, being Healed, you will not feel the same fanciful attraction to such women; and secondly, she wouldn't get a foot in the door, because once you are fully Healed (or the Avonal Pair), then you both personally have 'lowered the Law of Compensation', so it is instantly applied; which means, should anyone seek to even contemplate harming you, let alone the physical destruction of you, then that person or persons will be 'struck down' by the Law of Compensation hardly able to function anymore as all the pain of that harm they were wishing to inflict on you would become inflicted instead on them, with their angels making it happen, leaving them in no condition to approach you, to seduce you with any feminine charms, or to plot blowing you up from afar. And then, as we've talked about, that personal relationship with the Law of Compensation, because through your Healing you have fully settled it within yourselves, will be imposed on humanity when the time is right, by you (or the Avonal Pair) carrying out the dictates of the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter. And when that happens, there goes all the plans of the Evil Ones, all the Jewish control and anyone else seeking any sort of control over nature or anyone else. And as we talked about yesterday, then it will be like a 'blanket from Heaven' will descend over the whole world – the whole of humanity, and a spiritual blanket – bringing with it a sense of peace as everyone instantly becomes subjected to the Law of Compensation to the level of the first Mansion World. However up until that time, so the plans of the Rebellion will move toward fruition, with we Celestials mitigating some of them, those we're allowed to interfere with as you progress in your Healing.



When the time comes, the Angels will administer the Law of Compensation as it is Earthed. It is through the earthing of this law that an era of peace may prevail over humanity on Earth. A form of the carrot and the stick. The carrot being our transformation through undertaking our Healing with Divine Love – Soul Healing.



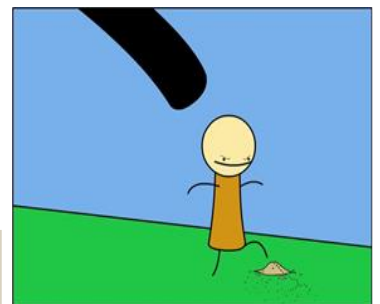
**Angels of Encouragement to Behave! We each have two angels with us at all times.**



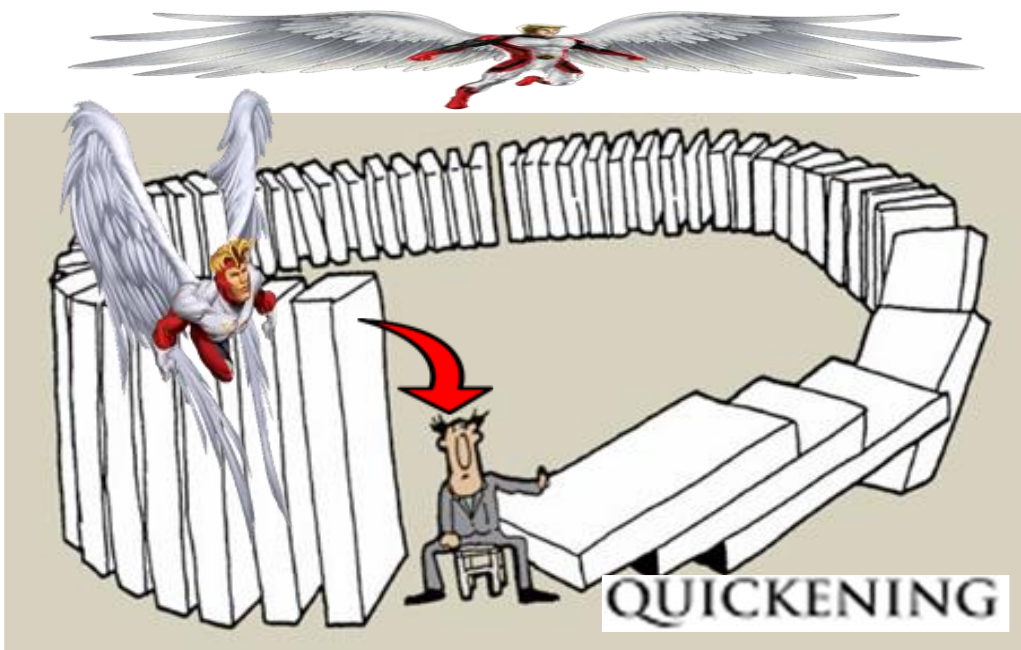
# Law of Compensation



**While planning to cause harm then you will be bringing that same pain upon yourself just through your planning!**



Quickening of the Law of Compensation



**The pain that we may intend to cause another will be imposed upon us by the angels, thus disempowering us to go further!**



Negative Spirit Influence  
blocked  
22 March 2017  
Law of Compensation  
quickenning  
22 May 2017  
Rebellion and Default  
officially ended  
31 January 2018  
Mobilisation now ready  
22 July 2023



Before you can inflict harm,  
you are to experience the same  
– it is the angel's duty!

**Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.**

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**



Plan no harm then  
have no pain. Your  
angels will celebrate  
your change of heart!

Our feelings will guide  
us to be free of any  
compensation and  
away from causing  
harm to others.



Compensation

## **‘LAWS’ are ‘SPIRITS’**

Thursday, 25 August 2022

Idra, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven spirit, was telling a 3<sup>rd</sup> Mansion World spirit about how it's set up over here throughout the spirit Mansion Worlds (1 – 7).

In particular she was talking about the Spirit of Cooperation that operates along with other ‘Spirits’ Laws, really, governing our spirit life in the mind spirit Mansion Worlds (1, 2, 4 and 6) and Healing spirit Mansion Worlds (3, 5 and 7).

And you may be wondering why they are called Spirits, the Spirit of Compensation, the Spirit of Forgiveness, the Spirit of Cooperation, the Spirit of Happiness, the Spirit of Joy, the Spirit of Life; and then other spirits, like the Spirit of Truth, the Holy Spirit, even the Nature spirits, why are they all called spirits when they are not as we spirits are, they being really attributes of the Mind, with even the Spirits of Truth working through the Divine Minister, along with Her controlling the Holy Spirit bringing the Divine Love to us (not only throughout the spirit worlds but to us here in physical on Earth).

And Idra says that's just how it is, that's what they are called; and yet it's a little confusing, but still, many things are confusing, and so we are to get to know them, and then understanding them lessens the confusion.

Jesus in the Padgett Messages (1914 – 1923) talks about such Spirits and Law governing certain aspects of Creation, and they are Laws in that we are to abide by them, and if we go against them, then we are in rebellion. And we can rebel to varying degrees depending on how much we transgress these Laws or Spirits.

So the focus of these Spirits / Laws in the Mansion Worlds, are for all spirits to enjoy the full loving expression of our perfect Natural love, however as we're living against that Natural love perfection, so we live in a distorted and rebellious way with these Spirits. You could see them as relationships we're having with the Spirits, however they are not full spirits like you and myself are, they don't have distinct personalities, so we can't actually have personality relationships with them. So the best we can have is either living with or against them, so with the Law or against it, all of which then affects the personality relationships we can have with our self and each other.

So these Laws or Spirits are apparently always present, only they can be ‘turned off’ or their action ‘suspended’ for reasons of the Rebellion and Default, which means spirits can't use these Spirits for their goodness, having to live life without them being active.

So on Earth, they are not currently active, which means there is no support from such Spirits to help people cooperate with each other, be happy, loving, joyful and all the other positive and good attributes they would help us feel. We can in our Unlawful states on Earth, our non-Spirit supported states, call upon our own innate personality attributes, and so experience some mind-love, happiness, joy, cooperation, harmony, peace and so on, but it's all up to us, which is dependent on our early life and how it was for us allowing us to use these natural attributes of ourselves, but it's all ourselves and unsupported by these larger universal Spirits.

So then in the spirit Mansion Worlds, more of these Spirits are active, however still function in a limited way because of the imposition and restrictions of the Rebellion and Default.

So the reason why we spirits over here in the spirit worlds all want to live happy and lovingly together, all joyously cooperating with each other, as we live our peaceful spirit lives, is because of the action of these supporting universal Spirits that can support us to varying degrees.



The Spirit of Compensation ensures no one interferes with another's will to the degree of causing pain and hurt on the varying levels, spirit body, emotional, mental, and spiritually. So the Law of Compensation is very firmly applied, so everyone here in the spirit worlds live happily and peacefully, without any worry of being hurt or used and abused – dominated by someone else against their will. And because of its support, spirits are so happy and willing to help others, to make the clothes I have, giving them to me so lovingly, willingly, happily, freely, loving it when I willingly accept them, my lovingly appreciating them. So there's a mind-love that binds everyone together. And even though this allows mind spirits to further deny and keep repressed their bad feelings from their Earth life, and any bad feelings that they might actually be having in their mind lives yet remain unaware of, still it makes for a much happier existence. So the mind spirits can remain happily in their rebelliousness by being kept in check by these Laws or Spirits, and unable to be so free as they were in their feelings on Earth.

And when I look at my mother and her heavy involvement in the Church, she would seem, and indeed on the surface seems so happy, so in love with her devotion to the Church, so full of joy with the Spirit of Cooperation, so much wanting to do whatever she can to help and please someone else, all provided it's within the Church.

And yet knowing her on Earth, being close to her for a lot of her life, I know what's going on deep and repressed inside her, and looking hard I can see the cracks in her outer facade, and how hard she is working to keep everything in order, all in compliance with these overseeing Laws or Spirits. And I know that were she wanting to do her Healing and let go such heavy self-control, those cracks would start to show as she'd allow her hidden bad feelings to come up. And as we do that by doing our Healing, these Spirits still keep working to support us, but we find it harder to override ourselves, what we're really feeling. And this then is where the Spirits of Truth come in, because once you submit through your feelings to the Spirits of Truth, because you want to bring to light the Truth within yourself, then all the other Spirits work in support of these higher Spirits. And so the Spirit of Happiness for example might be put aside for a time allowing you to feel how unhappy you actually do feel from your childhood. And when you are free of the Rebellion and living true to the Truth, then all those Spirits or Laws come back in full support of the love and truth that you are.

So for me, the mind worlds living under the dominance of the Spirit of Compensation is really good, it allowing us to be more free in our mind side of things, even though it's still rebellious; and then the Spirit of Cooperation allows everyone to live peacefully together, all happy to work for the greater good of all, even though still that good is for the greater good of the Rebellion.

Then on Earth without those main Spirits being active, it's a free for all, with the more powerful controlling people able to dominate and terribly cross the line hurting and causing so much pain for others. And then the over controlling spirits from Earth get a very big shock when suddenly upon their death and arrival in the first spirit Mansion World, have to spend time in Hell paying for their will digression, having to bring themselves into alignment, which is really agreement, with the Spirit of Compensation, by compensating for their heavy wrongdoing. And when they have felt all the pain they've caused in others, and are able to live cooperatively without inflicting such harm, hurt and pain, they are allowed to re-join the first Mansion World.

So is the Spirit of Compensation along with the Spirit of Cooperation to be applied, or activated on Earth; and if so, with the intention of bringing people into alignment with the first Mansion World, and Idra says that's what's going to happen. So the unabated 'freedom' of the Earth plane is to end, bringing the Rebellion and Default into harmony with the Mansion Worlds. Which would be a massive change for everyone on Earth. And if it were to happen quickly, it would benefit everyone who was well-meaning, which is really most people, and seriously screw up all the controllers who are hurting and using other people for their own greed, pleasure, glory, ego and power.

So you can see, compared to the Mansion Worlds, there is no Spirit of Cooperation functioning on Earth, only what little each person can muster within themselves to allow things to work as well, or not well, as they do. And because the overriding or governing force is not that of cooperation, so everyone can indulge in their power games, having at times a lot of power over another person or creature.

So I hope that adds to your understanding James.

James: Yes, it does, thank you. I can sense the Spirit of Cooperation at work with you in the Mansion Worlds, and then of course feeling the lack of it here on Earth. And it explains a lot of the difference, and why everyone is trying to live happily together over there, and why it's so much easier to do.

3<sup>rd</sup> Mansion World spirit: And that's the key to it James, it's no effort to do, it's like we are literally buoyed up in these Spirits, so you want to help others, be friendly and open and willing to do a good deed, and with no desire to hurt or use another spirit. The thought of trying to be mean, unfriendly, let alone of intentionally using and hurting someone, really goes against the grain, you can't do it, and you have a strong sense that if you did want to go that way, you're going to hurt yourself, harm yourself, cause great pain to yourself; so no way, and everything is supportive of you staying on the right side of the fence. And yet we don't have that underlying and overriding support on Earth.

And you can argue that on Earth we are freer to explore the parameters of the Rebellion and Default, we can use and abuse, hurt and harm each other seemingly with impunity, and that is more free than how so much more controlled it is here in the spirit worlds, yet the trouble is, as Idra was explaining, it's more of a downward spiral on Earth, it's unsustainable living with such freedom in the Rebellion, ultimately leading to the destruction of humanity at its own hands. And as that is not allowed to happen, the few are not allowed to control the many, and to the detriment of the whole, so something has to be done. And so the Reversal and Nova comes into play to end the current civilisation and start a new one for the next cycle. However as you've deduced James, potentially too much of the current wayward civilisation with all its power people might remain and survive the next Reversal, thereby causing humanity to quickly regroup and rebuild, and within a thousand years it would be back to where it is now, leaving it to work towards its own inevitable destruction. So as that's now going to happen, so something else needs to happen to safeguard against that, hence activating the higher Mansion World Laws or Spirits. So they will ensure humanity lives cooperatively and in accordance with the Spirit of Compensation, so able to live happily together on Earth through the next Reversal Age of 12,000 years (or a little more), like the mind spirits live, and so without destroying themselves.

So the only other way to stop humanity destroying itself in the next Age, whilst allowing it its current freedom, would mean its technological advancement would have to end, taking you back to the near Stone Age level of technology. The use of electricity could be removed, the Angels would see to that, and that would set humanity back substantially, however it might then find other ways of gaining power to build industry, and would soon be back in the position it's in now where it's about to destroy itself.

There are apparently other universal sources of power that can do what electricity does for you on Earth, which would be made known to help humanity evolve even further into rebellion, but that's not the destiny of humanity on Earth. It is to keep electricity as its main power source, only use it within the Spirit of Cooperation, so not using it to have control over others, and to use it for the good of all and the good of the Earth itself. So to learn how to work with Nature, to live in harmony with it, as people seek to live in harmony and peace with themselves.

So in some ways it is altering the expression of the Rebellion and Default from its current free for all, to a more confined mind world way of life, however it's still all the Rebellion and Default, and so still affording people and spirits all their necessary feeling denying experiences. And in some ways being

trapped or confined to the mind world restrictions with the mind control more strongly applied, actually allows people and the spirits to take the Rebellion and Default further by allowing people to deny themselves the truth of their feelings by having their minds so heavily in control.

Idra was saying that part of the problem with the Earth being more free in its feeling denial, it not being so heavily mind controlled as the mind spirits are, means that more disruptions to the mind can happen, so more people become more deranged, more insane, more disturbed, more unable to function with any degree of mind control, which you're starting to see in the more advanced societies of the Western World, where people are struggling to live with their minds being on an even keel. The minds in the mind world are all harmonised, working well in their rebellion, whereas people on Earth are becoming progressively more deranged, more mind disturbed, which can be seen in how the global control is so easily being asserted. These with more severely deranged and distorted minds gaining such huge power and being able to so easily assert that over the masses. Being deranged in the mind doesn't mean you need to be hospitalised and locked away in some mental clinic, that is one extreme end of such derangement and insanity, and yet the other end of it is seen with those people whose minds are able to so easily control the many.

So what I'm saying James is it all becomes too extreme and that of itself starts to affect and cause problems for everyone, and although we're all to experience living with deranged and distorted minds because of our being conceived in Rebellion and Default, there are still limits within it, because if such rebellious minds go too far, then it defeats the whole purpose of what the Mother and Father want us to experience. It's okay to have a small percentage of people being highly deranged at the extremes, but to have too many people it starts to greatly affect the whole, which is on the downhill road to the extinction of humanity. If our minds become too perverted, deranged, distorted, too corrupt, too fucked, then some of those minds will lead to the complete destruction of everyone else. So the Rebellion and Default becomes self-destructive, counterproductive, and so ruins the whole point of what we're all to experience in our rebellious states.

And apparently humanity is getting closer to that tipping point of no return, the complete destruction of minds, and as that's not to happen, so all these measures need to be implemented to prevent that from happening. The minds of humanity are precious, not only to ourselves but of course to our Mother and Father, and so we're allowed to corrupt and abuse them to a certain degree in our rebelliousness, but not bringing about their complete ruination. So the brakes of humanity's self-destruction are to be applied, that being the end of the Rebellion and Default.

Humanity is not going to be allowed to fuck its mind up too much, so the way of things on Earth is to change drastically. And I know it's still only a possibility, a theory for you James, yet still obviously what you're to keep thinking about and being helped to understand by the likes of myself.

So I hope I have conveyed what Idra was saying well enough, however I'm sure you get the drift, to work it out and put it in your own words, as you do.

James: The part that I'm still coming to understand is the destruction of the mind as you say. Of course we've all been exposed to and parented along the lines that if someone loses their mind, their marbles, they end up in a hospital of sorts, but to understand that's only, as you're saying, one extreme, and then there are other extremes of mind ruination, like having so much power, and even the complete dysfunction of the mind to the point of where it has such control over one's feelings, so I'm slowly understanding the strength, and yet also fragility, of our minds. They seem so strong in one way, and yet that strength can be their downfall, because it's false strength and not coming from the truth.

So really we on Earth are experiencing one collective mental breakdown, our minds are breaking down, becoming so corrupt and fucked up; and so that can't go on because we won't be able to fix our minds, so

we need to be saved by being brought into the mind way as overseen by the Mansion Worlds. So the mind world mind controlling structure is actually a compassionate way for us to be in our rebellious minds, as it limits the downside and complete extinction of mind.

3<sup>rd</sup> Mansion World spirit: See, I said you'd work it out for yourself!

James: It is quite extraordinary thinking that humanity might be on the edge of a collective mental breakdown. And yet I guess if you see how things are going, just the whole coronavirus Covid-19 madness and blatant control exerted by the few over the many, I'd say we're on the slippery slope already. So really it's a matter of how far our Mother and Father are going to allow our minds to break. So it's going to be a very trying next ten or fifteen years if the Laws or Spirits you're talking about aren't activated. We're pushing our minds at breakneck speed by those who are in control, wanting to push on so quickly to the next level of technological advancement, and so control of the few over the many.

Marion's watching *The Lone Ranger* again and the Indian chief was just talking about a broken mind, which is very appropriate to how we are, all living with our broken minds that are breaking more by the day.

3<sup>rd</sup> Mansion World spirit: There's more to the intricacies of the mind and how the minds of people are being affected on Earth, however that's for you to bring to light within yourself as you grow in truth. Idra was explaining how the Celestials and Angels have been providing you James with a direction and outline in which you are to bring to light your own understanding and truth.

James: So if I look at it like we have Spirits of all our good and bad feelings, rather than just calling them Circuits, that sort of brings them to life more, gives them some spirit, makes them feel the real and powerful things my feelings are. So possibly that's why they call them Spirits, to give a feeling of life, of spirits, so they are not just simply some inanimate Mind Circuit, they are a Feeling, a mind circuit with spirit.

So the Holy Spirit is not just a Mind Circuit that delivers the Divine Love into our soul, it's more of a real thing, a spirit, something that denotes or emotes life, a spirit bringing the spirit of the Divine Love into our soul.

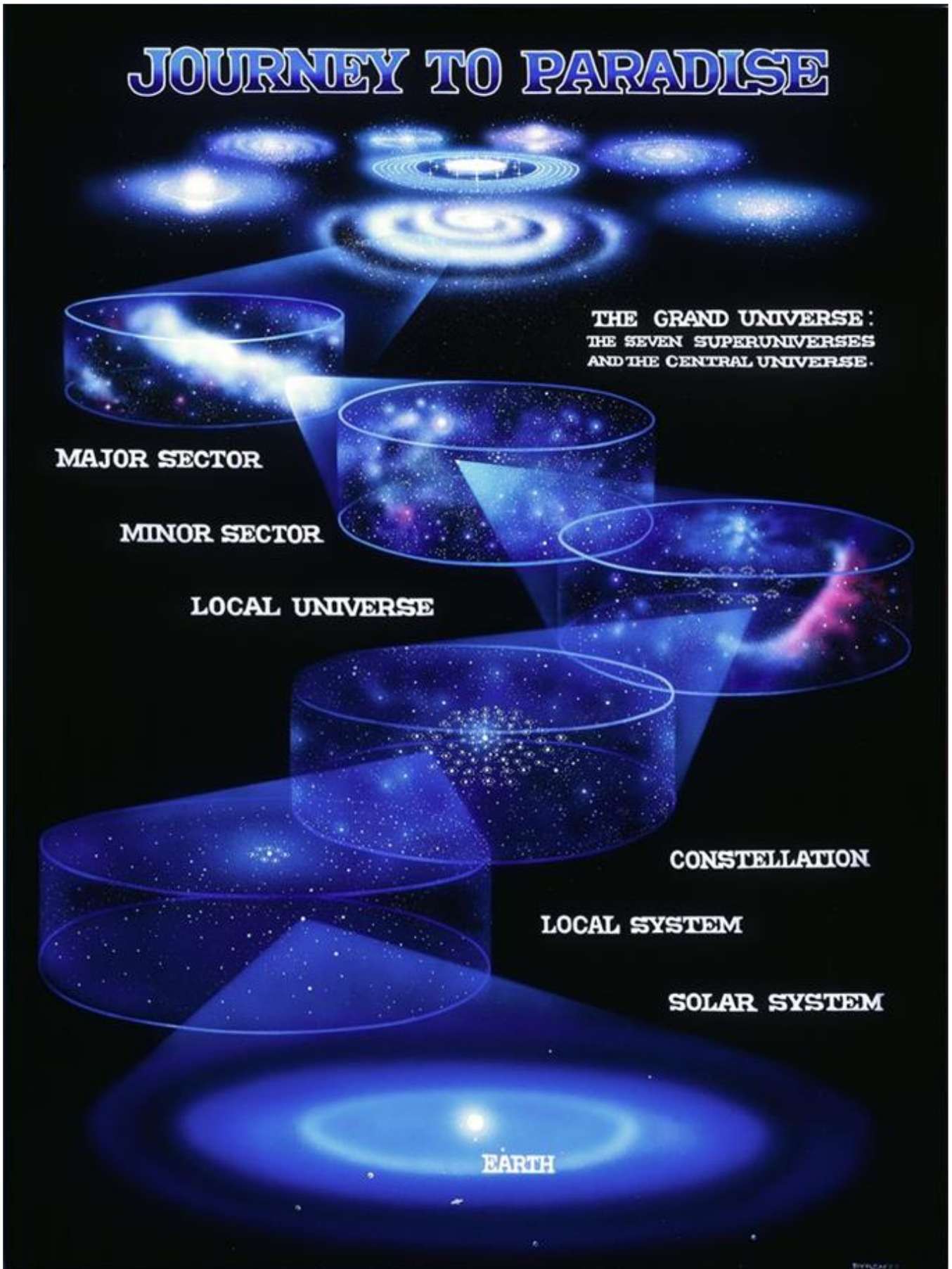
3<sup>rd</sup> Mansion World spirit: It sounds reasonable enough James. And it's how I can relate to them too. The spirit light here does feel like it has a 'spirit' in it, like it's 'alive' in a way, and it is; activating us, we are spirits of and in this spirit light. And it's a wonderful feeling James, the physical body dampens such a feeling of life and spirit when we're on Earth and caught up in all our shit, but it's what is sustaining us.

## **Instruments of our Heavenly Mother and Father**

**PADGETT MESSAGES:** James Padgett's grandmother, Ann Padgett 15 September 1914  
The new birth is the flowing of the divine love into your soul and the disappearing of all that tends to turn your heart from the truth and love of God. It comes by the workings of the holy spirit that conveys the grace of God. It is not a working of your own will or power; it is the love of God that causes the change. You cannot of yourself change the evil workings of your heart, but you can pray and the holy spirit will come into your soul and then you will realise the change.

The spirit is the power of God which He uses to influence men to seek His favour and love. It is not God Himself, but **only one of His instrumentalities** with which he works for the salvation of mankind. Let your love for him be the holiest and best kind that you can give to Him. And pray for the divine love with earnest sincere prayer.

28. Journey to Paradise



Our Spirit Friends on duty



# OUT GATEWAY ISOLATION



# JOURNEY HOME

Our journey home is an ever growing expansion of truth being revealed to us. For Earth’s humanity, as for the 37 humanities that have Rebelled, we are quarantined and isolated. Having also Defaulted, Earth’s humanity is possibly the most evil of all. Firstly, we are to understand that living through our minds is why we are addicted to untruth and control of others and nature – we are going the wrong way! We are to live feelings first and then heal our Childhood Repression and Suppression – we are to live and express our true personality, the one given to us by our Heavenly Mother and Father. Then our journey home begins!

The Isle of Paradise is stationary within the circle of seven super-universes. Spheres here are also for us to further grow in truth before arriving Home to become Finaliters. Our Heavenly Mother and Father guide us out of our Local Universe of Neadon, through the rest of our super-universe of Orvonton and into super, superuniverse Havona which circulates around the Isle of Paradise, being home.

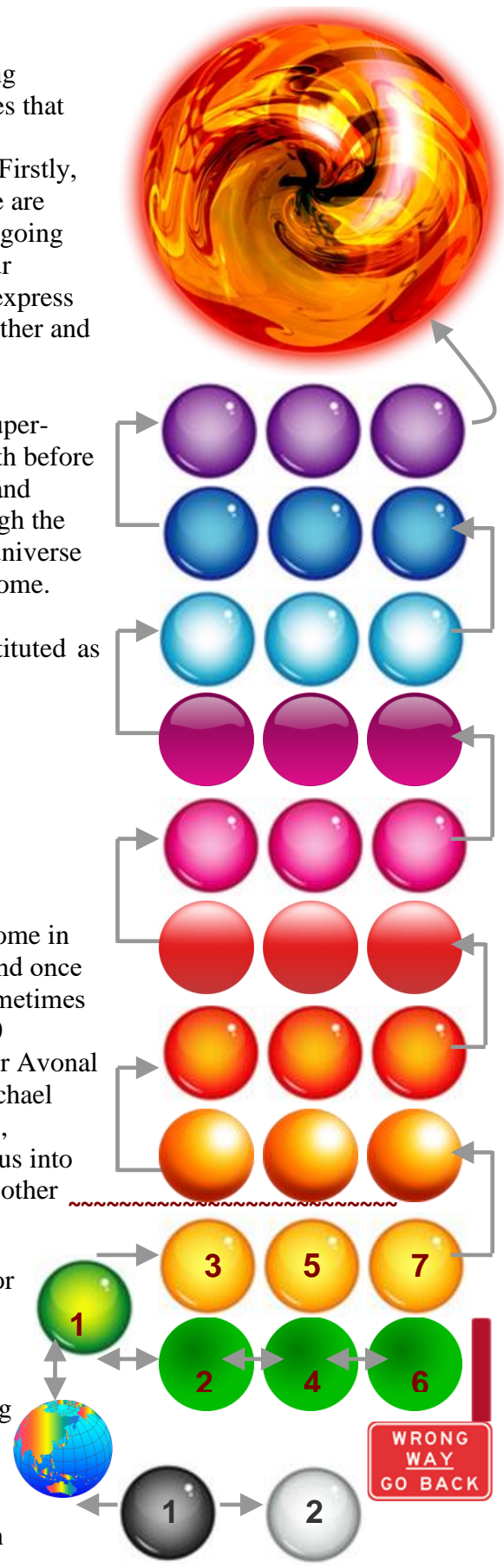
Each of the seven super-universes are approximately constituted as follows and with 1,000,000,000,000 inhabitable worlds:

- One super-universe is 10 major sectors
- One major sector is 100 minor sectors
- One minor sector is 100 local universes
- One local universe is 100 constellations
- One constellation is 100 systems
- One system embraces approximately 1,000 physical worlds

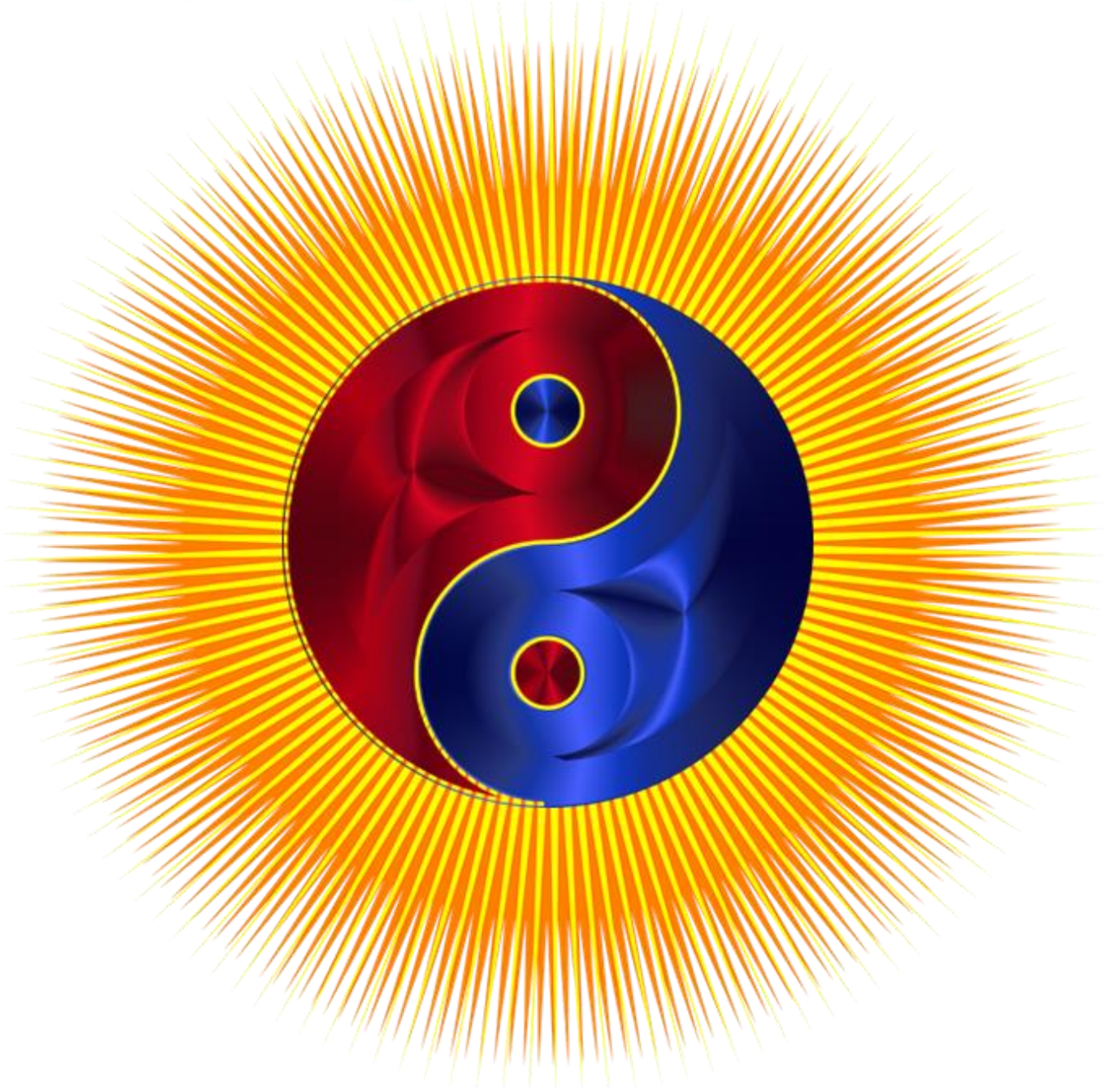
Once we attain the Celestial Heavens (spheres), we start to come in contact with spirits from other ‘Earth’ worlds. So in spirit, and once we’ve finished our Healing and are Celestial, we interact, sometimes directly and otherwise indirectly, with potentially 10,000,000 physical worlds of which 3,840,101 are with humanities. Our Avonal Daughter and Son lead us to Mary Magdalene and Jesus (Michael soulmate pair / soul partners, our Creator Daughter and Son), through our healing of the Rebellion and Default by guiding us into the first three Celestial Heavens and out of isolation from all other physical and spirit humanities.

Mary and Jesus then lead us through the Celestial Heavens for the system Satania (that Earth is in), then our constellation and then out of our Local Universe.

Isolation from all other humanities prevails before completing our soul’s healing and progress into the Celestial Heaven spheres 1, 2 and 3. Hell planes 1 and 2 of Earth are for those people who have to compensate for evil wrongdoing. And once done, they may then progress up through mind Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6 before turning around to progress through Healing Mansion Worlds 3, 5 and 7 to transition into Celestial Heaven.



Our Heavenly Mother and Father



**GREAT**  
*U*Turn  **THE**  
**CHANGE**  
&  
**Avonal AGE**



# Paradise Trinity

Heavenly Mother  
and Father  
'Love'



Eternal Son of 'Truth'

Infinite Daughter of 'Mind'

Jesus and Mary's soul are different in design than ours. They are a Creator Daughter and Son, or similarly referred to as Michael Daughter and Son soul, and within their soul is expressed only two of the Primary Aspects of Deity. They are of the Mother and Father, our Heavenly Parents and the Eternal Son.

Avonal Daughters and Sons are expressive of the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter.

The core of humanity (us mortals of Earth) is of the Truth and Mind, and then with the addition of the Indwelling Spirit, we can then relate to the Love.

And with the Avonal pair now on our world (Earth), they too expressing the Son of Truth and Daughter of Mind, we actually are far better suited to relating to them than we are to Mary and Jesus.

# Heavenly Mother & Father LOVE



**TRUTH**                      **MIND**  
**Eternal Son**    **Infinite Daughter**

Creator Daughter & Son are of Love and Truth .

Avonal Daughter & Son are of Truth and Mind .

Nature is of the Mind .

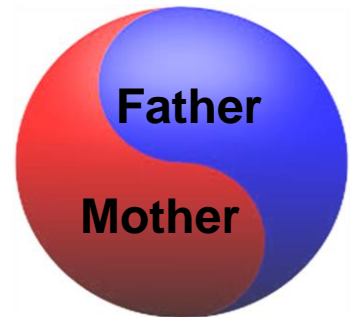
Humanity is of Truth and Mind then with Indwelling Spirit, also of Love .

Humanity is best suited to be assisted by the Avonals and then by Creator Daughter & Son .

**Indwelling Spirit**     **LOVE**

# MUM & DAD THIS WAY

## GOD



HEAVENLY PARENTS



JESUS & MARY



AVONALS



GOD

SPHERES of PARADISE being the home of our Heavenly Parents, Mother and Father, within the centre of the 7 super universes.

Unknown number of spheres to progress through to reach Paradise.

Ascending out of NEBADON is beyond the regency of the Creator Daughter and Son, Mary and Jesus.

INFINITE & UNIVERSAL SPHERES, unknown number to progress through within Nebadon.

ETERNAL SPHERES 3 spheres unnumbered. Involvement with Earth finishes.

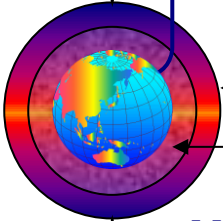
CELESTIAL HEAVENS are spheres 8, 9, 10.

Divine Love Spirit Healing Mansion Worlds are 3, 5, 7. We are healing our soul!

We all arrive in spirit into Mansion World 1.

Earth Planes 1 and 2 are of Disharmony – Hells.

Mind Spirit Mansion Worlds 2, 4, 6 are all taking us in the wrong direction and into a dead end!



I'D TURN BACK IF I WERE YOU!

AVONAL PAIR

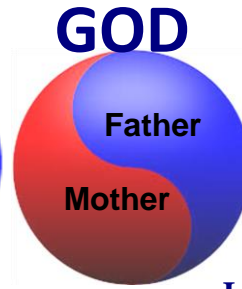
MARY & JESUS

Throughout the Avonal Age of 1,000 years, their Spirits of Truth will assist us in embracing and engaging with our Feeling Healing and with Divine Love our Soul Healing. They will assist us to develop our soul well into Celestial Heaven status should we persevere with such a goal. The extent to which the Avonal Pair develop themselves while here in the physical on Earth is the level that their Spirits of Truth will be able to assist us. Then it will be Mary and Jesus' Spirits of Truth that will assist us up and out of Nebadon, where our Heavenly Parents will then assist us onto Paradise, Their home.

# Paradise



Eternal Son of Truth



**GOD**

Father

Mother



Infinite Daughter of Mind

Creator Daughter & Son

Avonal Daughter & Son

Trinity Teacher Pairs

Creators and Avonals have Spirits of Truth which they may release.

These three classes of spirits descend from Paradise on assignments and leadership.

# Nebadon

## Creator

Daughter & Son

**BRILLIANT**  
Evening Stars

**MELCHIZEDEK**

Divine Minister



## Avonal

Daughter & Son

**ARCHANGELS**

# celestial SPIRITS

Creator Daughter & Son are co-regents of Local Universe (3,840,101 humanities).

Avonal Daughter & Son lead a single humanity out of Rebellion (Earth).

Trinity Teacher Pairs assist in teaching a humanity through their evolution / healing.

There are other classes of spirits. It was the Lanonandek spirits that brought about 37 humanities entering Rebellion with Earth also Defaulting through the Adamic assignment partial failure. The Rebellion being only within the System of Satania of which Earth is one of the 37. The Rebellion formally ended on 31 January 2018.

# Earth

*Spirit Guides*

Formally ended  
31 January 2018

and now for the

## HUMANITY

Nature Spirits

**ANGELS**

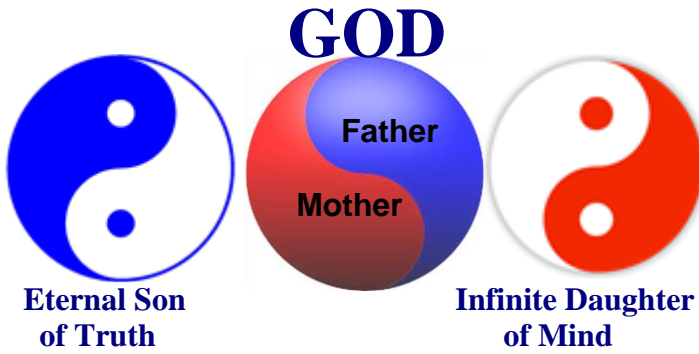
**REBELLION** & **DEFAULT**

Past  
200,000 years

**GREAT**  
**U-Turn**

Coming  
1,000 years

**CREATION of SOUL and SPIRIT:**



God is *The Paradise Trinity* — the eternal Deity union of the Personalities: the Universal Mother and Father; the Eternal Son of Truth; and the Infinite Daughter Spirit of Mind.

The soul of each human personality (sons and daughters of truth) is existential, driving our personality expression in the experiential. The soul of each human finds truth by embracing one’s feelings and longing for the truth of them. We are to attain the Eternal Son of Truth. We are a creation of Truth.



The soul of angels is experiential, evolving through their experience by continually progressing in mind development. Angels are to attain the Infinite Daughter (Spirit) of Mind. Angels are a creation of Mind. Our soul is duplex (we have a soulmate / soul partner) and is created by our Heavenly Parents. Through our Feeling Healing we perfect ourselves, enabling the union with our soulmate, as we progress in truth up through the Mansion Worlds, celestial heavens and all the way to Paradise.

Feeling Pathway

Mind Pathway



Soulmate Pair

Angel



The soul of angels is also duplex, yet of the mind, and they progress in mind evolution to Paradise. Animals, plants and nature spirits are also creations of Mind.

Neither we nor animals reincarnate. We never die; upon death, we move into the spirit Mansion Worlds on our journey to Paradise. When animals and plants die, be they the tiny microbe to the mighty elephants of the land and the whales of the ocean, their spirit energy returns to the Spirit Collective Energy. And from this energy are drawn other animals and the nature spirits, who then in turn move onto becoming angels through increasing mind experience.

Spirit Person

Nature Spirit



A nature spirit is an angel in waiting.

# SPIRIT AND MATTER

Each phase of our progression in our personal discovery of truth will open further avenues to truth of an ever increasing and expansive nature. This is our destiny throughout our journey to Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father.



Few are able to see clairvoyantly the spirit bodies of spirit personalities, and even then, this capability is when higher level spirit personalities 'turn down' their brilliance essence so as to make themselves visible – making themselves come closer to the density essence in which the viewer is presently experiencing.

Thus, when it is understood that we have a pair of nature spirits, a pair of spirit personality guides and a pair of angels with us at all times, we cannot see any of them. Yet they all can see us. However, the nature spirits may not be able to see the spirit guides but may see some angels, and the spirit guides may not see the angels. Should the spirit guides be Celestial, then they may also see the angels.

Angels do not have wings, and there are many classes and levels of angels. If the angels are from Paradise, then they would not be typically visible to celestial spirits of the three celestial heavens aligned to Earth's humanity. However, the angels that attended to Earth's humanity typically become visible to the spirit personality upon that person completing their Feeling Healing with Divine Love and progresses from the 7<sup>th</sup> Mansion World into the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven.

A spirit in a higher plane of Earth cannot be seen by a personality within any of the lower planes. This is the same for each progression to a higher Mansion World, then Celestial Heavens and all the way through to Paradise. A higher level entity needs to detune and allow him or herself to be seen in any lower world and consequently each sphere thereof.

Thus, a Bestowal Pair from Paradise would bring with them Angels to assist them and these Angels of such high elevation would go about unseen, fulfilling their tasks, without any other entity being aware of them due to their ultra-fineness of energy and elevation in capabilities – unless they allow themselves to be observed!



## The PHENOMENON of VISIBILITY:



Firstly, animals do not have a spirit life. Should we need to interact with a deceased pet animal, then a particular class of angel will present as your pet. The life force of all of nature pools their life experience to subsequently become Nature Spirits who evolve to being angels.

Each higher progression of a human mortal consequently becomes invisible to those remaining at the lower level, as it is with angels, though those of the lower level remain visible to the progressing ascending mortal.

In reverse, those spirit personalities descending from Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father, need to detune themselves so as to become visible to those in our local universe of Nebadon.

Those on Earth and throughout the seven earth planes have the same visibility progression. Earth, being the densest, is visible to all. But each plane, starting at 1, becomes progressively finer, with each plane above the last invisible to the lower. The same applies throughout the 7 spirit Mansion Worlds that we progress through to enter the first of the Celestial Heavens.

Higher levels can always make themselves visible should they wish to. Spirits and ascending mortals of lower levels may not be aware of higher levels until they evolve and progress.



### NATURE SPIRITS

Nothing of nature reincarnates! And neither do we! Reincarnation is a false belief. Zero, zilch! Not even a blade of grass, a leaf from a tree, bacteria or plankton, or ourselves, has a subsequent physical life experience. However, except for humanity, the life force of all of what forms nature, after its sole physical experience, returns to a pool from which Nature Spirits emerge. All of nature is mind orientated. Nothing of nature has a soul, except for humanity which is truth and feelings orientated.

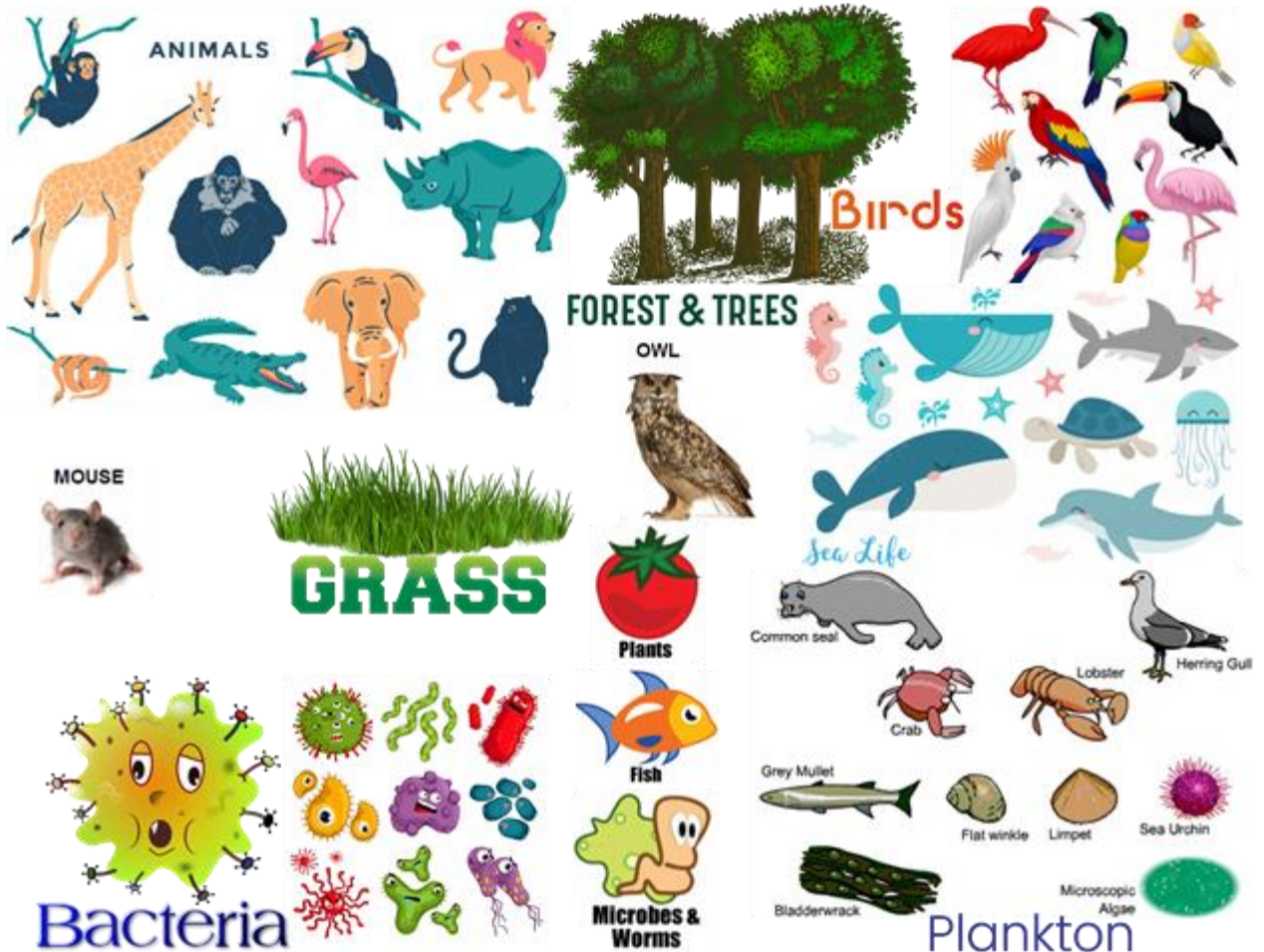


**Meet Verna, a Nature Spirit, also known as ‘Lady of the Lake’:** “Your spirit is your own unique spirit expressing the light of your soul; our spirits, also uniquely our own, however come from a composite of many other spirits. And in my case for example, and I’m about average, or ‘usual’ – as much as I hate to admit it – I’m composed, for want of a better word, of about five hundred billion creature spirits. So yes, you could say we’re complex on that level. And yet on other levels, we’re considered rather basic, we are after all *only* nature spirits, not great angels.”



“With Verna – a nature spirit” by James Moncrief

As the Rebellion and Default is now technically ending, those who embrace Feeling Healing and Divine Love will open themselves to communication with their Nature Spirit pair. For 200,000 years of the Rebellion, humanity of Earth has been closed to interaction with Nature Spirits. Humanity is truth seeking personalities who are to live through their feelings whereas nature is mind orientated and are to evolve their minds. A Nature Spirit’s next phase of evolution is that of being an angel which then will have many further evolutionary progressions upwards. Angels also step down from Paradise.





**WE EACH have a Nature Spirit pair, Spirit Guide pair and an Angelic Pair:**

**For those doing their Healing or are interested in doing it, will** from that time have their own personal angels, spirit guides and nature spirits with them, with whom they are to develop their own relationships should they want to. It is not about ‘sharing’ the same angels or guides or nature spirits, it is about you relating specifically to your ‘own’ ones because they are provided for YOU. It’s all for you, to maximise the experiences we each need.

We are all to have our own pure relationships. And it’s the same, of course, in life with your friends. However over there, in spirit, dealing with Nature Spirits, Spirit Guides and Angels, it’s more personal and private and ‘JUST FOR YOU’. So, we have our own separate, unique relationships.



For example, Nature Spirit Verna has been assigned to be specifically and only with James, and she ain’t going to be assigned to anyone else, so she won’t be sharing herself around.

This is SO IMPORTANT to understand; so that in future there won’t be all these people claiming to be speaking with Verna or Mary Magdalene or Jesus or Nanna Beth or anyone else who is part of it all in such capacity. Mary M and Jesus have spoken with James as they have, making it quite clear he is the only one they are speaking with.

We each have a band of a Nature Spirit pair, Spirit Guide pair, and an Angelic pair, each pair being in their ‘soulmate’ relationship. Even though we are ascending mortals having a soulmate, even our soulmate has his or her own group of six personalities assisting him or her. Our assigned Nature Spirits do not continue with us into spirit, our Spirit Guides may for a time assist upon entry to the spirit Mansion Worlds. However, our personal Angelic pair continues with us to Paradise, and then even possibly being with us throughout eternity.



**Feelings! first**



In a way, each person's Indwelling Spirit, which is really God, is contracting out the work needed to be done with you to other agencies. So to us spirits, the angels, the nature spirits, other elements under the Divine Minister's control, and even other non-humanity spirits, all of which end up doing increasingly more amounts of what your Indwelling Spirit does. And this 'outsourcing' is to affect greater personality interaction, increasing your experiences so they are maximised through interaction with different personalities rather than just relying solely on God. Overall, we are to become increasingly at-one with God, but we are to do that by becoming increasingly immersed in the experience of being with others.

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven – John's grandmother: 25 December 2018



We each have a band of a Nature Spirit pair, Spirit Guide pair, and an Angelic pair, each pair being in their 'soulmate / soul partner' relationship. In addition we have our personal Indwelling Spirit.

# Seraphim

**Seraphim Angels** being an Angelic pair assigned to you:

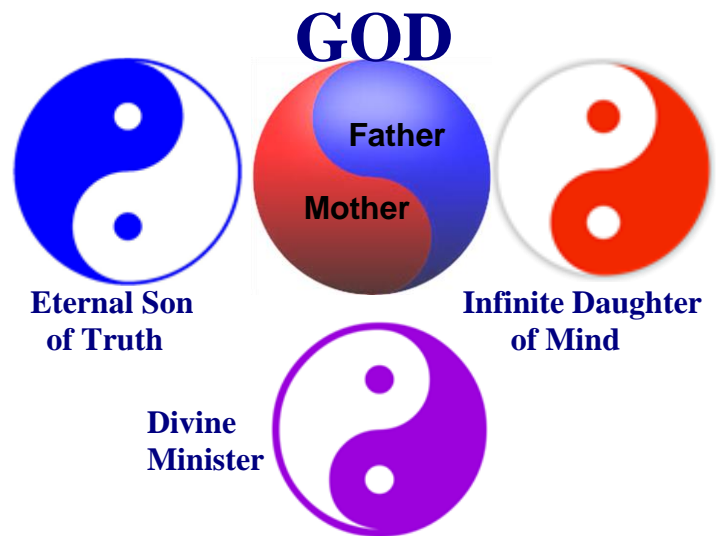
The whole of Creation currently exists for you spirits (including spirits now having a physical experience – us!) to grow and evolve in truth through your experiences, and we creations of the Mind are to help facilitate you. And as we do, we too grow in mind experience, so evolving our soul of mind, whereas you are evolving your soul of truth. (Yes, we are truth seekers!)

So you continually need our help and devoted loving service, as we continually need you to be able to lovingly serve you, which gives us the mind experience we require. Without you, we'd only get a very limited mind experience, and for you without us, you'd only be able to grow in a limited amount of truth.

16 July 2022

IB: So do you pray and long to the Mother and Father for Their Divine Love like I do?

Zain: No. We receive the equivalent via the Divine Minister, yet through specific Angel Circuits, and then from the Infinite Daughter Herself as we grow in mind. We, your personal seraphim, are to grow in mind to Paradise with you, as you grow in truth. So we will be with you all the way, with our relationship with you being something that adds both to your truth and to our mind experience. So we both 'need' each other. And with you wanting to involve us directly like this before you finish your Healing and attain a Celestial level of truth and an open Celestial relationship with us, means you are affording us a very unique and extra mind experience, because as you understand, not all spirits in the Healing Mansion Worlds are able to have such a direct experience with their Angels through their Healing.



Ordinarily through the Rebellion we Angels have to had to 'stay away from you', we still work with you but have not been allowed to have such close personal contact, whereas now as a part of the ending of the Rebellion, we're able to come closer to you whilst you're still rebellious. Something that is a very unique experience for us.

As you understand, humanity is meant to work closely with us Angels all the way through your Earth lives and into spirit, and all the way to Paradise. But because of the Rebellion, hardly any true Angel influence has been known or recorded on the Earth and in the Mansion Worlds. No true Angel influence like what you are both experiencing occurs in the mind Mansion Worlds, and very little, which is also mostly very distorted, occurs with people on Earth.

The Angel healing side of things is just as important as the truth healing side, all of which will be borne out through the next Age, a true Spiritual Age, which means an Age fully associated with Angels, so also it being an Angel Age. And for humanity to fully Heal itself of the Rebellion and Default, it needs us Angels, our relationship with you, to be also healed.

For humanity to heal itself completely, it also needs to heal its rejection-relationship with 'its' Angels, with all the Angels who are assigned to you. It's a partnership of the truth (people and spirits) and the mind (Angels and Nature spirits) that involves us all, and something humanity will slowly wake up to.

## Celestial assistance reaching down to assist with our Healing

14 July 2022

Many of the Celestial spirits want to help those spirits lower in the spirit Mansion Worlds, almost like a reward, like they are saying on behalf of God to spirits like myself (in 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World) who are doing their Healing, I am with you, I want you to bring out all your pain, I want you to bring to light all the truth of why you don't feel loved, I want you to feel as bad as you feel, as bad as you've always felt yet refused to feel, or if you have felt, to help you know why you felt it, and I will be with you every step of the way.

It's about how fucked we are because of being subjected to an unloving Rebellion, and how its caused us so many problems going against Mary and Jesus (Creator Daughter and Son, co-regents of our local universe, Nebadon) and our (Heavenly) Mother and Father, and then the Healing of it. That's the part that many spirits might want to know about, because most of Nebadon has not been tainted by rebellion. All of us who live on Earth in our rebelliousness in this universe, and even so far in Creation, are living a rare event, so we are offering a whole other experience that such true and loving spirits haven't lived. (There being 3,840,101 humanities throughout Nebadon.)

To be able to freely express to a companion who is open to receive and not judge is the gift that brings about the beginnings of healng. "But by allowing myself (a lady) to be free to 'explore' such hidden feelings, even just in my imagination, wow, that greatly affected me; and when I woke up after my 'down-time' sleep, I was assailed by so many bad feelings I had to rush to Michelle (my healing companion) so I could allow them (my feelings) to come out. I won't go into it all, but essentially it was about how furious I was coming to understand how suppressed I was by my parents and by my Catholic upbringing. What if I had been freer to express myself, and so my feelings, I still might not have wanted to have anything sexually to do with women, but that's not what it's about, it being about how heavily controlled I was to fall into line, all of which severely restricted what experiences I might have had."

"So much rage, fuck I don't think I've ever been so fucking angry, I wanted to smash and kill my parents, tearing them apart for preventing me from having so much more in life. And I can see it through my whole life, I lived a very limited life, experience-wise. (My companion) could hardly contain me, mostly just allowing me to rant and rave, and I was surprised at the venom that poured out of me. The more I expressed, the more I raged it out thrashing verbally about the Healing room, the more I could 'remember' and awareness of myself feeling such rage returned, and I could just remember times with my mother and father being so angry with them, but with them both coming down hard on me not allowing me to express it at them."

**All our feelings are so important, and we are to follow them like walking down a golden feeling path, and most importantly, our bad feelings.**

Angel guides 15 July 2022

**Enters emotionally -  
is to leave emotionally!**





**JAMES PADGETT MONCRIEF REVELATIONS 1 Commenced 1914**  
**2 Completed 2014**

**REVELATION 1 Divine Love addresses the issues of the Rebellion.**

**REVELATION 2 Feeling Healing addresses the issues of the Default.**

John: These two 'headlines' came about from Mother's comments through James.

We are to recognise the degree of the impact that the Default has had on the way humanity lives. That is, it is suggested that the way we remodel our children to become clones of ourselves, the way we suppress their true selves, and cause them to capitulate to be our 'little me's' is a result of the way life emerged directly from the Default some 38,000 years ago.

Whereas the Rebellion, of 200,000 years ago, was the rejection of the Mother and Father as well as our Spiritual parents, Mary and Jesus.

Thus two distinctly catastrophic events.

We need these two events put into perspective, if you please. We need to bring these two separate events into a clear comprehensive way of understanding so that the relevance is clearly understood.

This enables the two revelations to stand out, and as to why one had to follow the other distinctly.

Thursday, 29 June 2017

Nanna Beth, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven, John's grandmother: The Rebellion, John, is against the Mother and Father, against Their Love, and Their Truth. It is the rejection of Them, saying: there is no God. It's denying the Personalities that God is. It's rejecting and denying personality interaction, which is all about love. So it's unloving. And to hide that, to pretend otherwise, means the mind has to be used to corrupt one's feelings. To claim: 'I am God, I am love, I am Truth', means I am the only one and all the rest should fuck off and leave me alone so I can get on with my greatness. It's being totally mind-consumed with yourself, with such arrogance, that really you only see yourself in your narcissism, and nothing else and no one else exists.

The sadness of the Lucifer's relationship (Lucifer and his soulmate / soul partner) is they didn't love each other truly, only by using their minds to pretend they did. Really they hated each other, being so unloving, and had they been true to that, they would have moved to the absolute opposite ends of Creation, there to be in their own greatness telling themselves all day long how wonderful they were – being self-loving the wrong way through their minds. Which is all really: self-hating.

And so we have relationships in which we hate ourselves because we are untrue and unloving, then we come together contriving love for one another, then believe we love God as well and want to do His Will. It's all false, all wrong, all evil, all unloving. That's what we've got to see. That we are rejecting ourselves, and so each other, and God, in every part of ourselves, in every interaction. Really we should be hitting each other continuously on the head, and hitting ourselves too.

The Rebellion is the rejection of true love. Of Natural love and Divine Love.

The Default simply compounds the issue by focusing it all on the relationships. As in, how we live our rebellion is through the Default. Pre-default, humanity was openly rebellious, it was evolving yet lacked personal focus; then with the Default, humanity was able to take it into all that it's become. So we're all living out the truth of Eve and Adam's rebellion, which equals their default.

To heal the Default in us means we have to see the truth of all our unlovingness in our relationships with ourselves, each other, with nature mostly through our relationship with our pets, how we treat animals for food, and the desecration of the environment, and with our Mother and Father. There are lots to it.

And as we see this, it takes us into dealing with our rebellion. We chose to not be loving when we uncover, through our feelings, the truth of how unloving we are. We chose to live true to our Natural love and the Divine Love, so true to ourselves and our Mother and Father. And these are not mental decisions, they are feeling ones. You want to go that way because you feel it's right and good for you, which it is. You feel you don't want to be unloving because it's not right and bad for you, it feels bad.

So in the expression and depths of our feelings, and particularly our bad ones, we can feel how being unloving makes us feel, and we slowly want to be the other way. Which can be difficult because we don't know how that other way is, never having been wholly or truly loving; but you long for it, you want it, knowing it's a possibility and reality that can somehow be achieved. So this is really 'willing' it, willing ourselves to be loving, and ending our willing ourselves to be unloving; and our soul and God complies with our will and so gradually changes us from being unloving into being loving.

I think to help you summarise it, you could simply say: **The Rebellion is against love, the Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true – to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion.**

I hope this helps John; it might be a bit much. However I put myself back in it as I was so James could relate more to it, as it was important for him to make the will-connection in it as he did.

There is a lot to be talked about and truth seen concerning both the Rebellion and Default, with every person and spirit making their contribution to it as they uncover such truth within themselves. So it's for you to take what you will putting it in your own words. So if you still don't understand some aspect, please ask.

James: I want to add here, something Marion was talking about last night. It's true technically that we are evil and bad and hate, that all having been put on us by default – we didn't ask for it. So in that light, it's not right to keep hating and blaming ourselves for being bad when we couldn't / can't help it. All we can do is accept how we are, whilst seeing the truth of it through our feelings. If we don't like all we see, we express those feelings, even though they make us feel bad, but we don't have to endlessly punish ourselves for being as we are because of what other people did to us.

## 29. Finaliters

# Finaliters

Hey guys, I know who I am and why I am having these life experiences. No, I'm not wearing a prison uniform – but that might be what my soul has planned for me to experience! Just joking!

When we arrive in our Earthly mother's womb, we are clueless as to why the heck we have come here. We truly need to persist with asking, "What's this all about?" – We will be told, bit by bit! But you have to push for it. Well guys, here's a go at it.

We have come to this crazy messed up humanity on Earth because God wants us to come; we don't have any say in it. And we think we can do something about it, but we actually can't, we can only do what God wants us to do. And if that makes us think we can do something, that we can have an effect, then that's what God wants us to think. Man, this mob is ready to slaughter each other totally and that is not going to happen – it's not allowed!

We are to enable our wilfulness to surface – well take over our 'numbnut' mind – and push aside the persona – the messed up personality that our parents want us to be – and express our true individuality. Be true to our feelings – our soul-based feelings and be the personality that our Heavenly Mum and Dad know us to be (all good).

Okay, because we are amongst billions of people who have been forced to join the Rebellion and Default, we are one of them – experiencing all the crud and wrongness we can possibly get ourselves into. Yep, we are rebelling against our soul, which also means we are rebelling against our soulmate and also our Heavenly Mother and Father – God. Shoot the works – we have done it justice!

Now here is the good bit. We can heal ourselves of all this wrongness – and eventually we ALL will. Then we will continue with our healing and learning, and learning, and more learning and end up in Paradise, the home of our True Mum and Dad. THEN we will be recognised as FINALITERS. Why Finaliters?

We are called Finaliters, that's everyone who attains Paradise, and not just those of us who've been screwed up by a Rebellion, because we've 'finally' got there, we 'finally' did it, we 'finally' completed the first stage of our existence in Creation, which is akin to 'Finally' completing our time in the 'womb'. Upon attaining Paradise, it can be likened to being 'finally' born, or 'finally' becoming the equivalent of age 6 when our Indwelling Spirit arrives, or 'finally' becoming an adult. And possibly we won't know if we can liken it to any of these stages we go through during our physical life on Earth, until we're 'finally' on Paradise, and 'finally' get it!

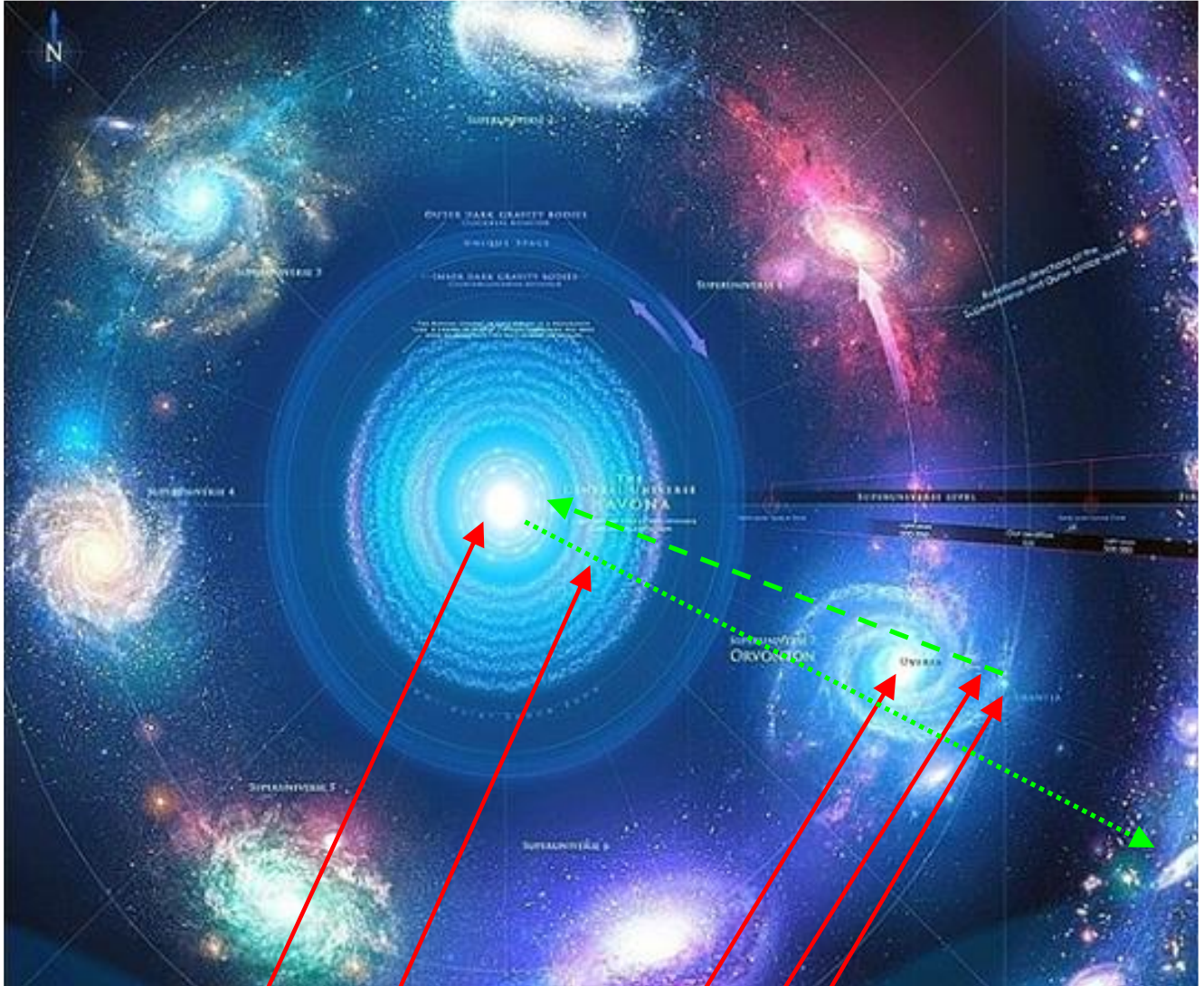
Because other humanities in newly forming universes are anticipated to Rebel (just like us now) and because we have had the experience (no other humanity has possibly done it as good as us), we FINALITERS can go and help them out of their SHIT! Yee-ha – more evilness and insanity! That is us! Bring it on!!!!



# Finaliters

## OUR JOURNEY

Ascension is from Earth (Urantia) through Nebadon, Orvonton, Havona to Paradise.  
Then in Paradise we progress to be Finaliters and possibly assigned to a newly forming universe.



Isle of Paradise home of our Heavenly Mother & Father

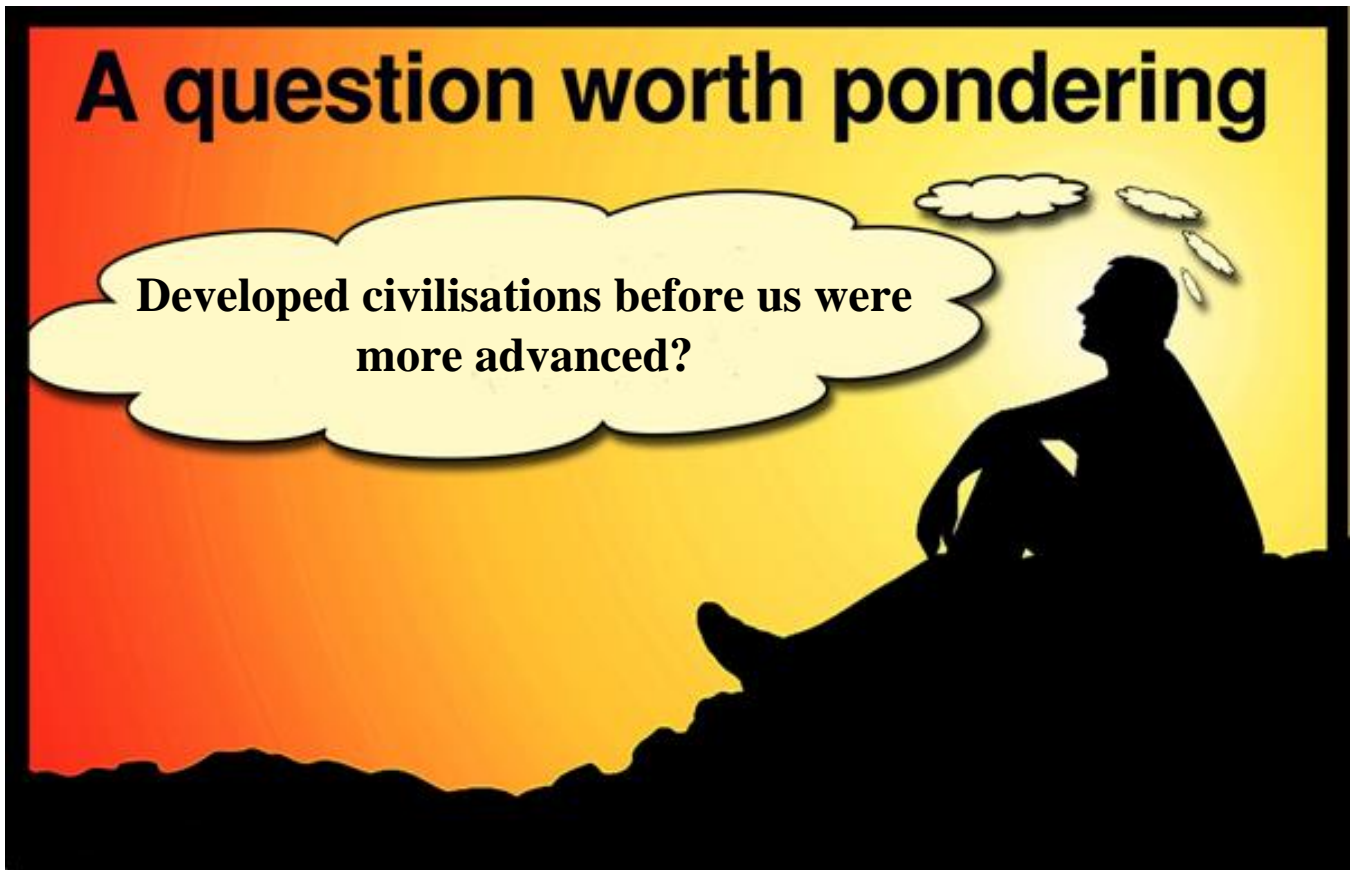
Havona Ascendington

Orvonton – our Super Universe  
Nebadon – our Local Universe  
Urantia being Earth

# Finaliter, being what we become when we finally arrive in Paradise!



30. 70,000 super universes now forming

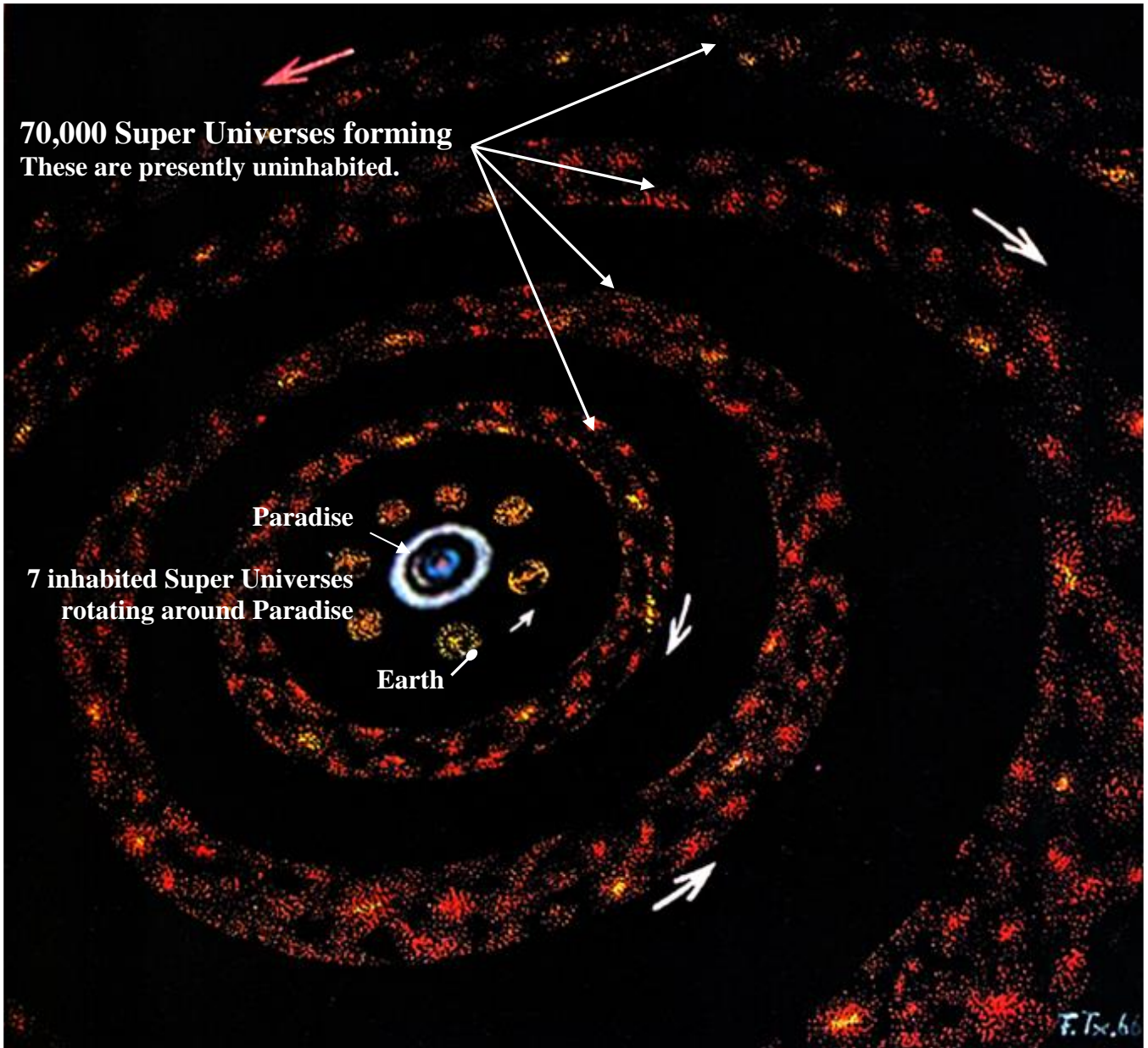


and



Earth

70,000 Super Universes forming



**ONCE YOU KNOW -  
YOU CANNOT UNKNOW!**

Mary Magdalene

## 31. The New Way

**VOLUNTEERS**

facilitate the application of the

**LAW OF COOPERATION**

which is in conjunction with the

**LAW OF COMPENSATION**

worldwide awareness being assisted with through the

**GLOBAL WEALTH DISTRIBUTION PROGRAM****The New Way**

**The Golden rule is: Never interfere with another's will.**

**God's Divine Love: Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.**

**Our Heavenly Parents simply desires for us to ask for Their Love.**

**Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.**

**The New Way: learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.**

**We are to express our feelings, both good and bad, at all times, and to long for the truth of them.**

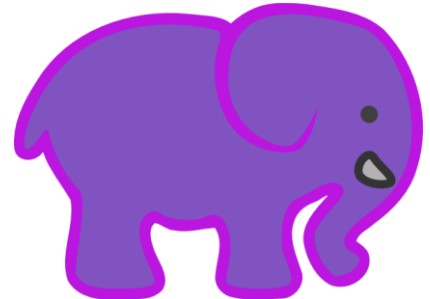
**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

**To liberate one's real self, one's will, driven by one's soul, moves one to embrace Feeling Healing, so as to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Divine Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we're feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.**

It is through the introduction of The New Way, the earthing of both the Law of Compensation and the Law of Cooperation, as well as the above revelations becoming globally known, that a 1,000 year period of peace may unfold, being the coming Avonal Age.

32. The coming age of 1,000 years – Avonal Age

**Avonal** AGE 1,000 YEARS



**Avonal Revelations  
for all of Humanity**

**REVEALERS**

# Living Feelings First FEELING HEALING

Nothing is  
to remain  
the same!

Everything  
is to change!



Several decades of disruption is to  
encourage us to look for a better way.

# Angel Cafe



Miracles may unfold in an Angel Cafe!



# Journey for Humanity

Our minds are shaped by the modern world, but we originate in nature. However the modern world is very, very confused! It is from this confusion that the Light of Truth is now to emerge.

We first had a longing for human perfection some 993,500 years ago, when the Andonites lived.

Humanity was uplifted when the Sangik family introduced the red, orange, yellow, green, blue and indigo colours some 500,000 years ago, when they lived on the tablelands of India.

It was also around this time when the Planetary Prince's administration introduced the Nodites.

Then some 200,000 years ago, the System Sovereign, Lucifer, rebelled against the leadership of Nebadon and rejected our Heavenly Parents. Our Planetary Prince capitulated to Lucifer's seduction and since then Earth's humanity has been without connectivity with any of the other humanities throughout our local universe, our connections with Nature Spirits has been closed, as also with our Angels, Spirit Guides and our personal Indwelling Spirit.

For the past 200,000 years we have progressively gone deeper and deeper into our minds as opposed to embracing our feelings, our soul based feelings which are always in truth. Our minds cannot discern truth from falsehood, our minds are addicted to untruth, our minds are addicted to control, control over others and over our environment. This is how our high level spiritual leadership and guidance has functioned these past 200,000 years, thus they also have gone deeper and deeper into the evilness of their minds. Their overwhelming influence is the basis upon which every institutionalised system worldwide is founded upon. Lucifer's deception and influence is all embracing, there is nothing that is not corrupted by his evilness.

It was the joint work of Lucifer, Satan, Caligastia and Daligastia that Adam and Eve defaulted upon their mission some 38,000 years ago, then bringing Earth's humanity both into Rebellion and Default. It was Eve and Adam that introduced the crimson colour skin tone, also blonde, brown and red hair, as well as blue and green eyes.

The System Sovereign (Lucifer and his deputy Satan) were imprisoned in 26CE. Our Planetary Prince (Caligastia and his deputy Daligastia) were imprisoned in 1993CE. Negative mind spirits from the Mansion Worlds were blocked from interfering with humanity, commencing on 22 March 2017, by Celestial Heaven spirits. On 31 January 2018 the Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default was formally ended.

**NOW** the Avonal Pair here on Earth are showing us how we are to live, **THE NEW WAY**, to Live Feelings First, to engage in our Feeling Healing of all that we each have taken on of the Rebellion and Default, to embrace our Heavenly Mother and Father's Divine Love. We are now being provided with the way to become of Celestial soul condition while living here on Earth.

**FURTHER** we are now able to connect and communicate with our Nature Spirits, our Spirit Guides, our Guardian Angels, our Indwelling Spirit should we embrace **THE NEW WAY**. Those in the Celestial Heavens are reaching down to us, and much more is to unfold to lead us to evolve in peace and harmony throughout the new age, the **AVONAL AGE** of the coming 1,000 years. The Law of Compensation and the Law of Cooperation will be Earthed bringing to Earth the conditions that presently prevail within the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World.

## So what are our lives all about here on Earth?

Saturday, 9 December 2023

Our Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father (God) have created us, their spirit children, by giving us a soul (with a soul-mate) and a unique personality. They then send us as spirits clothed in a flesh body to start expressing ourselves, our personality, in Their Creation, far away from Them on a planet we call Earth (Urantia).

We are then to have experiences through personality interaction, by having things to do with each other, starting with our parents and family, all so with our feelings we can grow in truth, which is the bringing to light the ongoing truth and understanding of who we are as a soul-personality and who our Heavenly Parents are. And we're to ascend through the Celestial heavens having left the Earth as we continue to grow in truth through our feelings, all the way to Paradise, that being the Home of our Heavenly Parents, so we can meet our Mother and Father in person. The whole of this phase of our existence in Creation being one big Ascension of Truth scheme. There are a host of Angels and other Mind Beings that help us spirits in our growth of truth, from being on Earth all the way to Paradise.

All our difficulties we face on Earth have been amplified and greatly increased because many years ago the Higher Spirits that were overseeing humanity, who were supposed to help us grow and evolve and awaken our understanding about we being children of God, rebelled against our Mother and Father. These Higher Spirits said they knew better than God, they knew what true freedom and liberty was, that we can all go it alone, we don't need God, and we don't need to be enslaved to God by having to live God's Will and doing what God wants – by following our Mother and Father's Plan for us; we can ditch that Plan and Them, and make our lives be whatever we want them to be. So the Evil Ones imposed their way on humanity on Earth.

Then added to that confusion, Eve and Adam came to Earth to help uplift the people, they also being Higher Spirits, and they were corrupted by the Evil Ones, they Defaulting when Eve and Adam went against God's Plan, Eve believing she could speed things up a bit, taking matters into her own hand. So all Eve and Adam experienced by Defaulting against their true path, became passed to and integrated in humanity.

So we are conceived on Earth into the Rebellion, by Default. We don't know we're actually rebelling against God, it all happens mostly unconsciously, it being passed to us when we're a child by our parents. So all parents are evilly bringing their children into the Rebellion without even knowing it, so by Default. We believe we truly love our children and our children truly love us, and yet how can that be when we're all living inducted into a truth-denying and love-destroying Rebellion. And we don't understand that, the horror we're actually living, and that is our greatest impediment to our living happily and in total peace and love on Earth.

We have been made right from the beginning to go against ourselves and God. So we are not using our feelings to grow in truth, we are using our mind to stop ourselves honouring our feelings the right way, using our minds to pretend what we believe is truth, when it's not, and is only a lie. We have created with our minds, all the ways of the world, all the religions, all our societies, all what we believe is the right way to live, however it's all wrong, because it's all within, and as result of our being in the Rebellion. So adhering to a religion is only using that religion to keep you bound up in your rebelliousness, that which you took on from your parents, family and society. So all we think is right on Earth, might not be so, it being actually wrong, because we're all around the wrong way, yet without knowing it.

We try to live good and happy lives, yet we're full of bad feelings we keep suppressed because we weren't allowed to express them freely when we were growing up. We use our minds to pretend we're 'in love' and happy, when really deep in our soul, we're all very unhappy and feel rejected and unloved. Our lives are a mind-created delusion based on untruth and erroneous beliefs of the mind, all



but devoid of the truth we need to show us this is how we are.

Being of the Rebellion and Default on Earth, we face a choice that has only just recently been offered to us, because the Evil Ones are no longer controlling the Rebellion and Default, they coming to their natural end.

And that choice is: to keep living the Mind Way we've all grown up in, living denying the true expression of our feelings and so denying ourselves the truth that would come from them, so stopping our true spiritual growth and ascent to Paradise; or, wanting to end living against ourselves, and set out to live The True Feelings Way, a New Way, and one in which we live wanting to express all our feelings, including all our repressed childhood ones, as we long sincerely for the truth of them. All so we can gradually, through our feelings, grow into understanding and living true to our being rebellious, so we're no longer believing we're good and living the right way and with God, understanding instead the truth that we're living the wrong way and doing all we can to stop ourselves evolving all the way to Paradise to be with our Mother and Father.

So we can now either continue living deluded, as we've always been, not having a clue about the true way to live; or we can look to do our Feeling-Healing, and then our Soul-Healing when we also decide to long to our Mother and Father for Their Divine Love. And if you don't live this New Feelings Way, you won't grow in truth, and so will never get out of the mind Mansion Worlds, never healing yourself of the Default and Rebellion, so never being able to completely live back at-one with God in the true and right way, living God's Will by simply attending correctly to our feelings; rather than incorrectly living it, which is not living it, by believing using our mind we are living God's Will because we adhere to the practices and beliefs of a religion.

The Rebellion and Default is ending, and so too can we now end it within ourselves. Humanity is to embrace its Soul-Healing and stop being wrong, unloving and against itself. The next Age of 1,000 years is one to be highly charged by the Angels and other Mind Beings who will assist all people who want to come together and live in 'sanctuaries' doing their Soul-Healing together, with everyone wanting to divest themselves of the Rebellion and Default.

And gradually humanity will come back on track, coming to understand the handicap that's been imposed on it by the Rebellion and Default, throwing it off, and so with everyone who's born in future having a better chance at setting out for Paradise as soon as they become an adult. They understanding how to live true to themselves by living true to their feelings, whilst longing for the truth of those feelings.

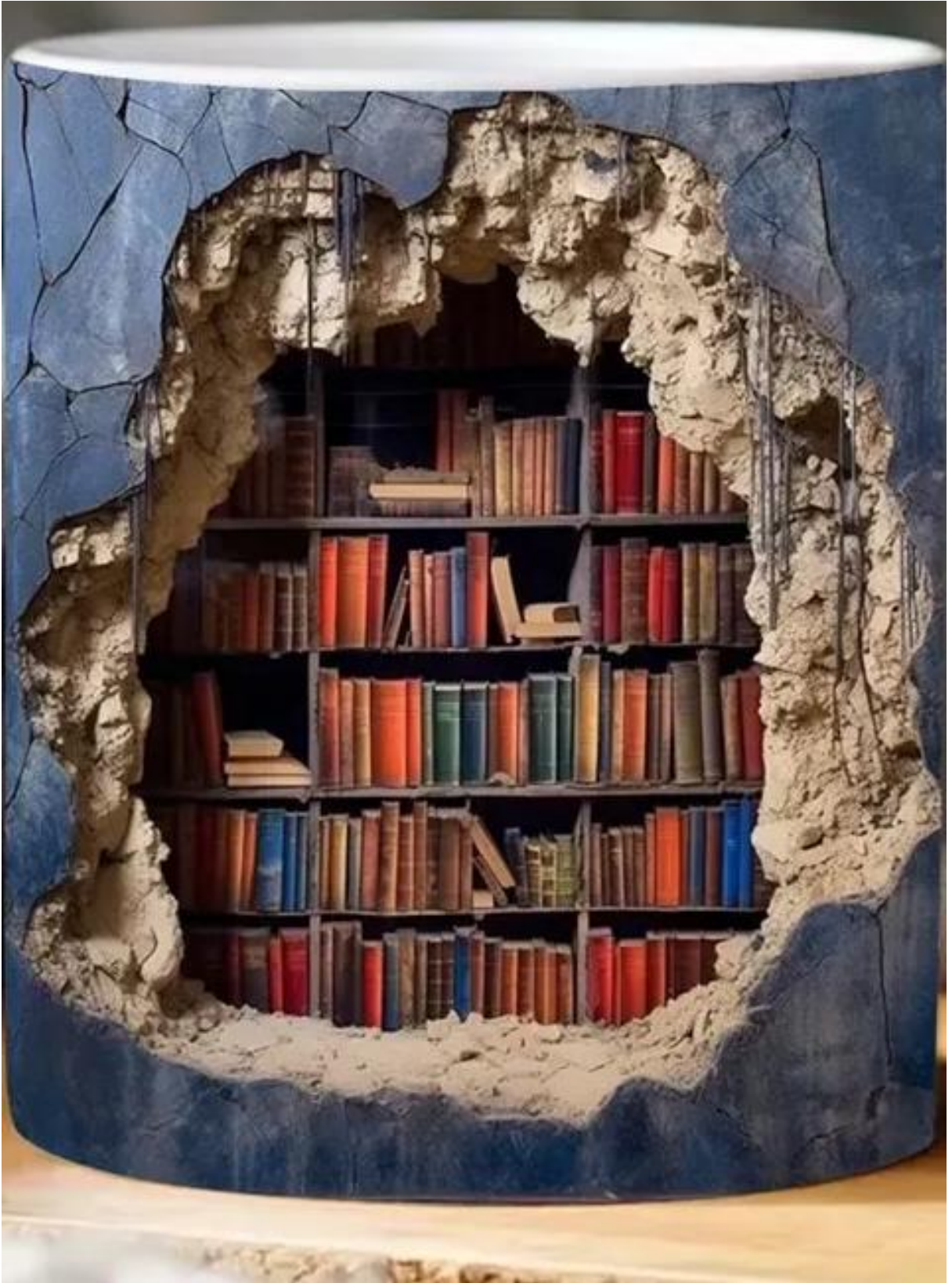
### **Summary:**

The Evil Higher Spirits fucked us up by causing us to live denying the truth of ourselves. No matter how good and right people might think they are, they are fucked, bound up in the unloving Rebellion and Default. The only way we can heal ourselves, ending being of the Wrongness, is to do our Spiritual Healing, that being to live the right way honouring and being true to our feelings, looking to fully express them, whilst we long for the truth they are to show us about how wrong and fucked we are. And once free of all our sins and errors, all the pain and suffering, once we've let go of our controlling mind and look to live truly from our feelings, then we'll be full of love, and happy ever after. Living a true spiritual life.

Or even more simply: We're all fucked, and only doing our Spiritual Healing will un-fuck us.

James Moncrief

# Wisdom in your beverage!



**WILL! The Soul does everything!**



**WILL Healing**

**Our HEALING is one long act of Self-Love!**

# PASCAS FOUNDATION (Aust) Ltd

We enable awareness so that people and communities may profoundly grow their lives, livelihoods and exponentially enhance their futures.

Empowerment is by:

the New Way: Learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings;

enabling the true liberation of women and men through the truth of their feelings;

assisting urban as well as remote and rural communities with access to truth through all levels and forms of education;

supporting delivery of quality and accessible healthcare;

improving opportunities for and the safety of all; women, men and children;

and fostering a new era of leadership and leaders.

*It takes a village to raise a child.*

**LIVING FEELINGS FIRST and EARLY CHILDHOOD**

# Light of Truth of PASCAS

COUNCIL of ELDERS

Throughout the evolution of Pascas, Pascas has been gently guided and supported by its Council of Elders from within the Celestial Heavens. All documentation, all concepts, all who have interacted with the forming of Pascas WorldCare and the various arms, have been in response to the guidance from our Celestial Council of Elders – from within the 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven. Throughout the coming millennium, our Celestial friends will be guiding and assisting Pascas WorldCare.

**Council of Elders  
now around 13  
soul-groups from  
the 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial  
Heaven**



Communications between the Celestial Council of Elders and those within the physical administration of Pascas WorldCare will be via those who complete their Feeling Healing on Earth, as years go by.



## Avonal PAIR Oversight



The administration of Pascas may be also supported in their interconnectivity with our Celestial guidance, through those within Pascas and its administration who are sensitive in their nature and are able to perceive guidance from our Celestial companions on this journey of delivering the Great U-Turn. It is through the nature of sensitivity that Celestial Spirits have interacted with Pascas during decades of formative years and the establishment of the foundations for Pascas for the next 1,000 years.

## LIGHT OF TRUTH

Pascas as an entity, due to the contributions from our Celestial friends, is functioning within the 5<sup>th</sup> Divine Love spirit Mansion World's level. Further, the Pascas Papers that are designated as references for Feeling Healing and Divine Love are within the level of Truth of the highest of the Celestial Heavens. Pascas will be supported in this manner for the coming millennium.

- 

Celestial Heavens 8, 9, 10 also referred to as 1, 2, 3 being at-one with Mother and Father.
- 

Divine Love spirit Mansion Worlds, healing / crying worlds 3, 5, 7.
- 

We all transition to Natural Love spirit Mansion World 1, and typically go in the wrong direction to Natural Love spirit Mansion Worlds 2, 4, 6 and cannot go further!

**Kindly consider reading:** [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) then proceed to Library Download :

Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Abuse & Remedial  
 Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Overview  
 Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Per Capita Inequality  
 Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Protection  
 Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Social Housing  
 Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Support Centre  
 Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters towards Liberation  
 Pascas Care Letters – Homelessness Helping Hand  
 Pascas Care Letters – Root Cause now to Pathway Forward  
 Pascas Care Letters – Root Cause now to Pathway Forward (short)

Chaldi College Free to Learn Instinctively  
 Chaldi College Free to Learn Pathway

Pascas Care Letters – Back to Basics  
 Pascas Care Letters – Change  
 Pascas Care Letters – Finaliters our Destiny  
 Pascas Care Letters – Humanity is Addicted to Untruth  
 Pascas Care Letters – Journey of Earth’s Humanity  
 Pascas Care Letters – Life is a Highway  
 Pascas Care Letters – Live True to How You Truly Are  
 Pascas Care Letters – Moving out of Healing  
 Pascas Care Letters – My Customs Heritage and Nationality  
 Pascas Care Letters – One Soul Two Personalities  
 Pascas Care Letters – Psychology and Feeling Healing  
 Pascas Care Letters – Spirit Evolution and Environmental Changes  
 Pascas Care Letters – Transition & Assimilation following Death

Pascas Care – Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie  
 Pascas Care – Kinesiology Testing

Pascas Care Living Feelings First Adults  
 Pascas Care Living Feelings First Children  
 Pascas Care Living Feelings First Children Annexures  
 Pascas Care Living Feelings First Children Discussions  
 Pascas Care Living Feelings First Children Graphics  
 Pascas Care Living Feelings First Drilling Deeper  
 Pascas Care Living Feelings First Drilling Deeper Structures  
 Pascas Care Living Feelings First Reference Centre

Important recommended reading is:

*by James Moncrief*

### ***The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God***

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html> ALSO at  
<https://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html?file=files/opensauce/Downloads/MEDICAL%20-%20SPIRITUAL%20REFERENCES/Rejected%20Ones%20via%20James%20Moncrief.pdf>

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

## Library Download – Pascas Papers

All papers may be freely shared. The fortnightly mailouts are free to all, to be added into the mailout list, kindly provide your email address. [info@pascashealth.com](mailto:info@pascashealth.com)

Within the Library Download page within Pascas Care Letters at [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) kindly download the following two files:



[Pascas Care Letters Root Cause now to Pathway Forward.pdf](#)



[Pascas Care Letters Root Cause now to Pathway Forward short.pdf](#)

Important recommended reading is:

by James Moncrief

### The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html> ALSO at  
<https://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html?file=files/opensauce/Downloads/MEDICAL%20-%20SPIRITUAL%20REFERENCES/Rejected%20Ones%20via%20James%20Moncrief.pdf>

**To liberate one's real self, one's will, being one's soul, is by embracing Feeling Healing so as to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Divine Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we're feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.**

Within the Library Download page within Pascas Care Letter at [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) kindly download the following:

- Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Abuse & Remedial
- Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Overview
- Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Protection
- Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Social Housing
- Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters Support Centre
- Pascas Care Letters – Family Shelters towards Liberation



**FURTHER READING:**

Free downloads are from [www.pascashealth](http://www.pascashealth.com) in the Library Download page, scroll down for the PDFs:

**PASCAS CARE PARENTING**

|                                                 |           |                  |
|-------------------------------------------------|-----------|------------------|
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book I    | Experience       |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book II   | Conception       |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book III  | Magic            |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book IV   | Nothingness      |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book V    | Setting Free     |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book VI   | Pain and Rage    |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book VII  | Vision           |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book VIII | Childhood        |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book IX   | Self-Acceptance  |
| Sam's Book – Parenting and Feeling Healing      | Book X    | Physical Illness |
| Pascas Care – Parenting Awareness               |           |                  |
| Pascas Care – Parenting Eureka Moment           |           |                  |
| Pascas Care – Parenting Feelings Supreme Guides |           |                  |
| Pascas Care – Parenting Health Generation       |           |                  |
| Pascas Care – Parenting into the Abyss          |           |                  |
| Pascas Care – Parenting Rebellion               |           |                  |

Important recommended reading is:

by James Moncrief

### **The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God**

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html> ALSO at  
<https://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html?file=files/opensauce/Downloads/MEDICAL%20-%20SPIRITUAL%20REFERENCES/Rejected%20Ones%20via%20James%20Moncrief.pdf>



**Mind Centric Way**

**Feelings First Freedom**



|                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                        |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Primary recommended reading:</b>                                                  | <b>consider commencing with:</b>                                                                                                                                    | <b>Paul – City of Light and Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light</b> |
| <b>The Rejected Ones</b>                                                             | <b>2002 – 2003</b>                                                                                                                                                  | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>Messages from Mary &amp; Jesus</b>                                                | <b>2003</b>                                                                                                                                                         | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>Soul Light from Zelmar Melchizedek</b>                                            | <b>2003</b>                                                                                                                                                         | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>Paul – City of Light</b>                                                          | <b>2005</b>                                                                                                                                                         | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>Feeling Healing</b>                                                               | <b>2017</b>                                                                                                                                                         | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>Religion of Feelings</b>                                                          | <b>2017</b>                                                                                                                                                         | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages</b>                    | <b>2007 – 2010</b>                                                                                                                                                  | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>Speaking with Mary Magdalene &amp; Jesus Sage and the Healing Angels of Light</b> | <b>2013 – 2014</b>                                                                                                                                                  | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>Road map of Universe and history of Universe:</b>                                 | <b>2017</b>                                                                                                                                                         | <b>xxx – James Moncrief</b>                                            |
| <b>The Urantia Book</b>                                                              | <b>1925 – 1935</b>                                                                                                                                                  | <b>xxx as primary reading</b>                                          |
| <b>Divine Love supporting reading:</b>                                               |                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                        |
| <b>Revelations</b>                                                                   | <b>1954 – 1963</b>                                                                                                                                                  | <b>– Dr Daniel Samuels</b>                                             |
| <b>Judas of Kerioth</b>                                                              | <b>2001 – 2003</b>                                                                                                                                                  | <b>– Geoff Cutler</b>                                                  |
| <b>The Book of Truths containing the Padgett Messages or Little Book of Truths</b>   | <b>1914 – 1923</b>                                                                                                                                                  | <b>xxx – Joseph Babinsky</b>                                           |
| <b>True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV</b>                         |                                                                                                                                                                     | <b>xxx – Geoff Cutler</b>                                              |
| <b>Available generally from:</b>                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                        |
| <a href="http://www.lulu.com">www.lulu.com</a>                                       | <a href="http://www.amazon.com">www.amazon.com</a>                                                                                                                  | <a href="http://www.bookdepository.com">www.bookdepository.com</a>     |
| <b>For Divine Love focused websites and forums:</b>                                  |                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                        |
| <b>Pascas Health:</b>                                                                | <a href="http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html">http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html</a>                                                 |                                                                        |
| <b>Spiritual Development:</b>                                                        | <a href="http://new-birth.net/spiritual-subjects/">http://new-birth.net/spiritual-subjects/</a>                                                                     |                                                                        |
| <b>Padgett Books:</b>                                                                | <a href="http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/">http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/</a>                                                                       |                                                                        |
|                                                                                      | <a href="http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.htm">http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.htm</a> |                                                                        |

**BIBLIOGRAPHY NOTE:**

James Moncrief has written numerous books and prepared numerous movie scripts. Incorporated here are primary writings.

Pascas has 700+ supportive 'Pascas Papers' accessible in Library Download at [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)

Pascas Primary publications being:

- U-Turn for Humanity Pascas reveals New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity pathway being New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity shutting hells through New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity simple is what Life is meant to be
- U-Turn for Humanity soul light and New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity through the New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity treacherous assumptions New Feelings Way
- U-Turn for Humanity unfolding the New Feelings Way
- Universal Gift – Feeling Healing with Divine Love
- Feeling Healing and Divine Love Discussion Prompts
- Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie

Selected Pascas Papers, as noted below, can be downloaded from [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) from within the Library Download page.

**James Moncrief's books, the Padgett Messages and The Urantia Book at:**

**DIVINE LOVE SPIRITUALITY – DLS:**

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

All Padgett Messages (for condensed versions – see below) 1914 – 1923 Pages 945  
The Urantia Book (see suggested papers to read below)

**James Moncrief Books:**

**MoC**

|                                                                     |       |                           |       |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|---------------------------|-------|
| The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God                      | 1,490 | Nov 2002 – Jan 2003       | 228   |
| Messages from Mary and Jesus book 1                                 | 1,485 | Feb – Apr 2003            | 189   |
| Messages from Mary and Jesus book 2                                 | 1,485 | Apr – Oct 2003            | 170   |
| Soul Light from Zelmar, a Melchizedek, books 1 and 2                | 1,480 | May – Sep 2003            | 480   |
| Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages – book 1 |       | Aug 2007                  | 164   |
| Messages from 31 May 1914 – 12 January 1915                         | 1,495 |                           |       |
| Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages – book 2 |       | Sep 2010                  | 177   |
| Messages from 13 January 1915 – 29 August 1915                      | 1,494 |                           |       |
| Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 1                | 1,490 | Jan – Apr 2013            | 206   |
| Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 2                | 1,489 | Apr – May 2013            | 229   |
| Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 3                | 1,490 | Oct – Jan 2014            | 187   |
| Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 4                | 1,491 | Jan – May 2014            | 191   |
| Mary Magdalene comments on Revelation from the Bible KJV            | 1,485 | Dec 2013 – Jan 2014       | 84    |
|                                                                     |       | This group being pages of | 2,305 |

|                                                                  |                        |      |     |
|------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------|------|-----|
| Paul – City of Light                                             | 1,488.5                | 2005 | 149 |
| Ann and Terry                                                    |                        | 2013 | 235 |
| Feeling bad? Bad Feelings are GOOD!                              | feeling-healing book 1 | 2006 | 179 |
| Feeling bad will make you feel BETTER – Eventually!              | feeling-healing book 2 | 2006 | 159 |
| Breaking the Golden Rule.                                        | feeling-healing book 3 | 2006 | 168 |
| Feeling-Healing exercises, and other healing points to consider. |                        | 2009 | 175 |
| Cathy and Mark – a novel introducing Feeling-Healing.            |                        | 2010 | 151 |
| Introduction course to Divine Love Spirituality                  |                        | 2006 | 139 |
| Speaking with the Dead, Death and Dying                          |                        | 2009 | 173 |
| Spirits and their Childhood Repression Healing                   |                        | 2010 | 179 |
| With Verna – a nature spirit                                     |                        | 2008 | 279 |
| Communication with spirits – meet a spirit friend                |                        | 2010 | 37  |
| Introduction to Divine Love Spirituality website                 |                        |      | 362 |
| Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light                           |                        | 2017 | 260 |
| Divine Love Spirituality                                         | 1,500                  | 2017 | 201 |
| Feeling Healing – you can heal yourself through your feelings    |                        | 2017 | 153 |
| Religion of Feelings                                             | 1,500                  | 2017 | 47  |

This group being pages of 3,046

[Religion of Feelings](http://religionoffeelings.weebly.com/)

<http://religionoffeelings.weebly.com/>

[Introduction to Divine Love Spirituality](http://dlspirituality.weebly.com/)

<http://dlspirituality.weebly.com/>

[Main website of DLS](http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/)

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/>

[Childhood Repression website](http://childhoodrepression.weebly.com/)

<http://childhoodrepression.weebly.com/>

[DLS and CR forum](http://dlscr.freeforums.net/)

<http://dlscr.freeforums.net/>

<http://withmarymagdaleneandjesus.weebly.com/blog---and-free-books-speaking-with-mary-and-jesus>

**FEELING HEALING and SOUL HEALING with the DIVINE LOVE:****James Moncrief Publications:****all publications are free downloads:**<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

It is suggested for one to consider reading as follows:

**Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus – books 1 – 4**

These four books encapsulate the second of the revelations with the first having been introduced by James Padgett one hundred years previously. These four books provide a wide range of guidance that has never previously been made available.

**Soul Light – books 1 and 2**

A Melchizedek, Zelmar, sums up how we are to heal ourselves and ascend to Paradise.

**Paul – City of Light**

As a gentle intro into the Divine Love and Healing; being James Moncrief's first novel.

**Ann and Terry**

An example for people who might want to immediately start working on themselves and doing their Healing.

**Feeling Bad? Bad Feelings are GOOD**

For more understanding about our denial of our feelings and why we should not deny our feelings, and it includes how it all came about for James, using himself as an example.

**Feeling bad will make you feel BETTER – Eventually!**

This includes specific examples of Marion and James working on expressing particular bad feelings, again with the hope that it will help others gain something of an idea as to what's involved in doing your Feeling Healing.

**Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light**

Through Sage who's 13 years old, the story is primarily about the two aspects of healing; that being, with the help of our angels, and the full Healing we can do by looking to our feelings for their truth.

**Religion of Feelings  
Feeling Healing**

**Welcome to LOVE – the Religion of Feelings  
you can heal yourself through your feelings**

So these books, including the four Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus books, provide the essence of it all and are examples of James' work. Then it's up to whatever takes one's fancy. Other reading to consider may include:

**The Padgett Messages being published as:**

**The True Gospel Revealed Anew by Jesus volumes 1 – 4**

**Book of Truths by Joseph Babinsky**

**The Urantia Book**

**Release one's pain through expressing one's feelings.**

**in conjunction with**

**Longing for the Truth when also longing for Divine Love.**

## **FEELING HEALING with DIVINE LOVE is SOUL HEALING:**

*A collection of 'papers' that draw together specific topics including all of the above and more from other sources of information and revelation designed to help increase one's awareness about why we have the problems we do and how to heal them, all whilst living a more healthy and sustainable life. They provide a brief snapshot of the more complicated topics and issues.*

**Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain through Feeling Healing.  
Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing.  
Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief.  
Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book.**

Pascas Papers, being free, are located within the Library Download [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)  
<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

[PASCAS – document schedule.pdf](#)      **downloadable index to all 700+ Pascas Papers.**

FH denotes Feeling Healing; SH denotes Soul Healing, which is: Feeling Healing with the Divine Love;  
DL denotes Divine Love – living with the Love.

**PASCAS INTRODUCTION NOTES:** *All papers below can be found at Library Download link.*

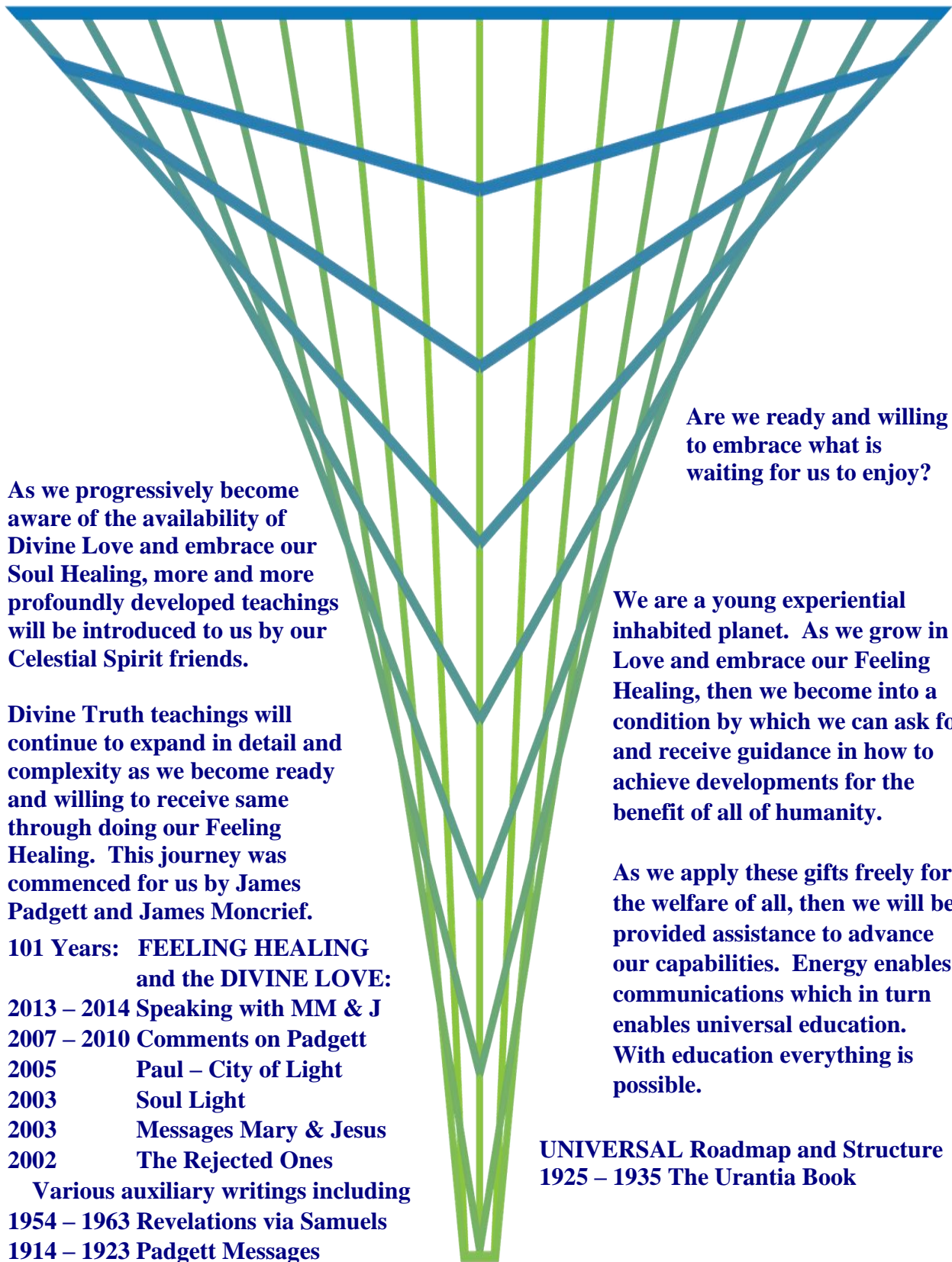
- Pascas Care Letters A Huge Upturn
- Pascas Care Letters Big Revelation
- Pascas Care Letters Feeling Healing Benefits Children
- Pascas Care Letters Feeling Healing Way
- Pascas Care Letters Little Children
- Pascas Care Letters Women's Liberation and Mother

## **MEDICAL – EMOTIONS:**

- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing All is Within
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Health
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and History
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Parenting
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Rebellion
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Starting
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Will
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Angel Assistance
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Being Unloved
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Child Control
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Childhood Repression
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing End Times
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing is Rebelling
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Live True
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Mary Speaks
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing My Soul
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Perfect State
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Revelations X 2
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing the Future
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Trust Yourself
- Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Versus Cult

**PASCAS  
PAPERS**

**DIVINE LOVE and DIVINE TRUTH Revelations and Teachings escalating:**

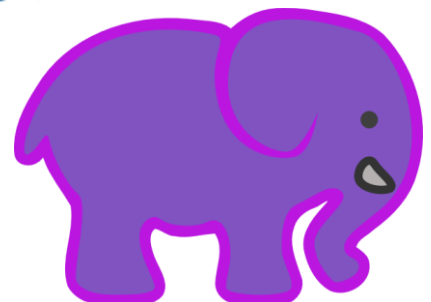




simple is what LIFE is meant to be!

LIVE TRUE TO OUR FEELINGS;  
AND LONG FOR THE TRUTH OF THEM.

**Avonal** AGE 1,000 YEARS



Living Feelings First!

INTUITIVE

INSIGHTFULNESS

DYNAMIC

NATURAL INTELLIGENCE

SPONTANEOUS

VIBRANCY

foresightful

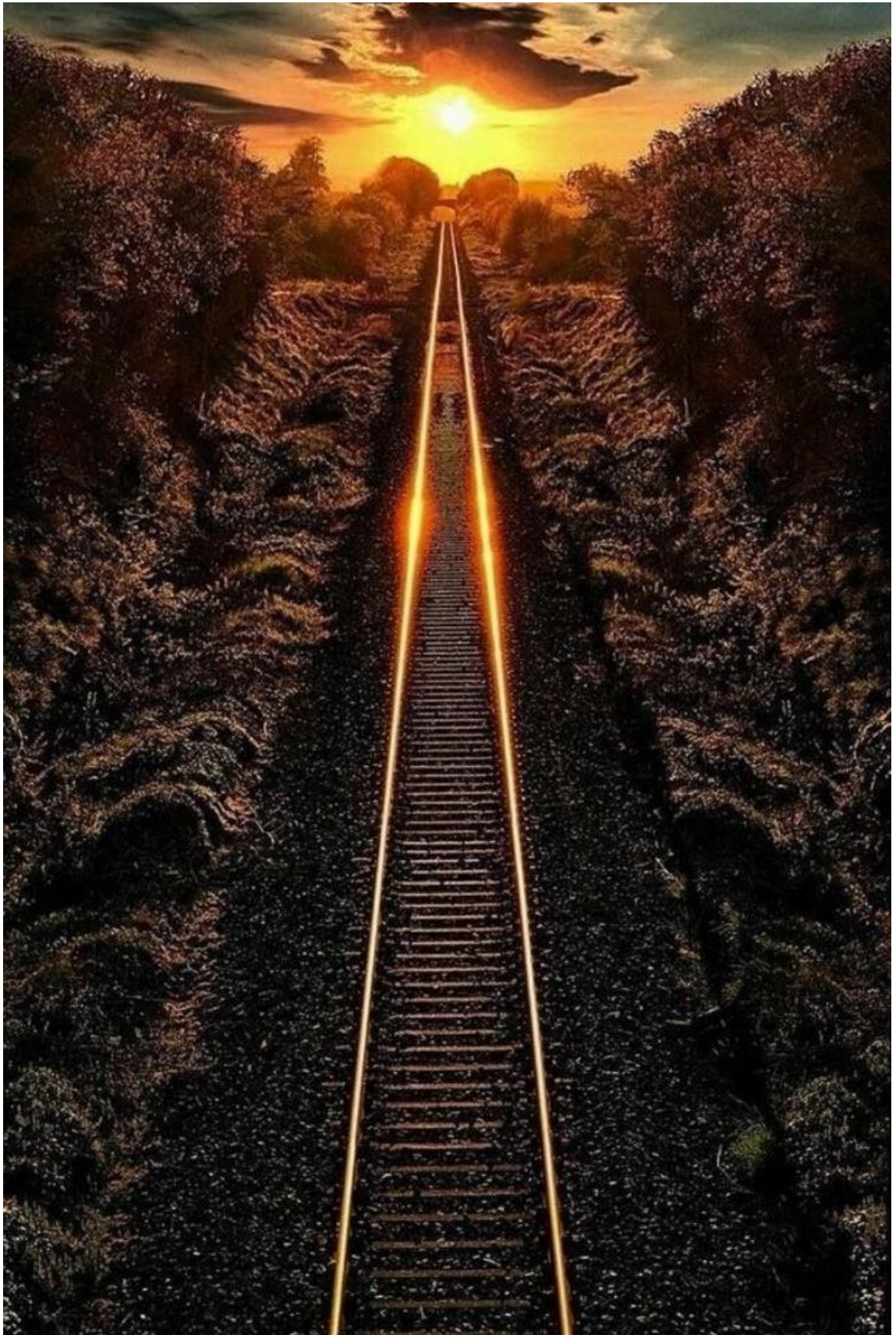
*Wisdom & Truth*

FREEDOM

EQUALITY

---

# The Pathway is long, straight and narrow!



perceived truth MoC 960 – relative truth potential MoC 1,480